

Gc
929.2
F5828l
1206116

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01239 0354

I wish to express my appreciation of the helpfulness, courtesy and skill of the Brown-Morrison Co., Inc., of Lynchburg, Virginia, and of their President, Mr. D. M. Penny in the publishing of this book and "The Lea Family in Nelson County, Virginia," published in 1946.

I also wish to personally assume responsibility for errors in spelling and any typographical mistakes.

REBA FITZPATRICK LEA

FROM THE PRESSES
OF
BROWN-MORRISON CO., INC.
LYNCHBURG, VIRGINIA
1958

The
"Belfield" Fitzpatricks
and
"Elim" Colemans



*Their
History and Genealogy*



BY
Reba Fitzpatrick Lea

1206116

To the Memory of My Mother

SAMUELLA HAWES COLEMAN FITZPATRICK

and My Father

JUDGE THOMAS PENN FITZPATRICK

and the Descendants of Each

THIS BOOK IS DEDICATED

Preface

I regret the many faults that are to be found in this book. The time element is not clear, partly due to the fact that the book has been a long time in preparation, since 1933. Many articles from newspapers have neither name of publication nor date. The bibliography is not always correctly written.

The genealogy is not scientifically arranged. My idea was not to have just a list of names but to give body and adornment wherever it could be done. Letters seemed to be the best means for this. I myself admire and like those of my kin whom I know. I hope these family notes about our kin will do much to bring them all into closer feeling of unity. Some families are fully written up, others are just names. Some helped me with lovely and interesting letters.

My thanks for assistance go to many persons and sources: Mr. Embrey and Lucy Spencer, Clerks of Nelson County, Mr. Sandidge and Miss Joyner of Amherst, and the clerks of Louisa, Goochland, Spotsylvania, Madison and again to Mrs. P. W. Hiden, to Miss Elizabeth Hawes Ryland, to Dolly and Marian Ewing, to Mrs. Kathleen Dawson for the loan of the Blaydes and Fitzpatrick Bibles, to Mrs. J. Tinsley Coleman Jr. for a copy of Dr. L. G. Tyler's MSS of Coleman Records, to Roger Coleman for leaves from his grandfather's Bible, to Mr. Bernard Coleman for the MSS of Daniel Coleman and for letters and charts, to Captain and Mrs. Douglass Penn Stickly for chart and letters concerning the Penns, to Mrs. Olive Harris, Mrs. Nina Biggs, Mrs. Brokaw, Mrs. Rusk, Miss Mary Harris of Chicago, Mrs. Katy Brown McKim, and many others for their interesting and informative letters. Particularly do I thank the personnel of Virginia State Library for their unfailing courtesy in the loan of many valuable books over a long period of years.

I am indebted for the typing to Reba Axelson, Dorothy Kim Eversole and particularly to Mrs. Hugh Campbell and Rachel Habel.

If in the pages of this book I have offended or slighted any one of my kin or failed to give credit where credit was due please know it was not done intentionally. With me it has been a great pleasure to make this book about my kin. It has been done with "malice toward none."

REBA FITZPATRICK LEA

Lovingston, Virginia
December, 1954

Bibliography

Newspapers — Nelson County Times, Lynchburg News, Richmond Times-Dispatch, Richmond News Leader, Charlottesville Progress, The New Market Valley.

Records from Counties — Nelson, Amherst, Albemarle, Goochland, Spotsylvania, Louisa, and eastern county records secured by Cousin Mary Harris. Crozier's Spotsylvania Records.

County Histories — Albemarle, Edgar Wood; Hanover, Mr. Page; Our Kin (Bedford), Ackerly and Parker; Pittsylvania, —————; Halifax, Carrington; Campbell, Early; Augusta, J. A. Waddell; Rockingham Co., Waylands; Caroline, Marshall Wingfield.

Virginia Magazine of History and Biography.

Tyler's Quarterly.

William and Mary Quarterly.

History of St. Mark's Parish, Dr. Slaughter.

Old King William Homes and Families.

Men of Mark in Virginia by L. G. Tyler.

Old Churches and Families of Virginia, Bishop Meade.

Abstracts of Augusta County, Chalkly.

Statutes at Large, Hening.

Virginia Militia in the Revolution, Eckenrode.

Revolutionary Soldiers. Eckenrode.

Virginia Biography, Tyler.

Register of Continental Officers, Heitmann.

List of Revolutionary Soldiers, Saffell.

Virginia Militia in the Revolution, McAllister.

Genealogical Notes of Culpeper, Green.

Hardesty's Encyclopedia, Chapter on Amherst.

Cabell's and their Kin, Alexander Brown.

Burke's Heraldry.

The Penn Family of Virginia, Clements.

The Douglas Register.

Virginia Soldiers of 1776, compiled and edited by Louis A. Burgess.

History of Virginia, Philip Alexander Bruce.

Compendium of American Genealogy, Virkus.

Historical Collections of Virginia by Henry Howe.
 Colonial History of Nelson County, J. B. Coincon.
 Cavaliers and Pioneers by Mrs. Nugent.
 History of Old St. Peter's Church.
 History of Madison County, Yowell.
 History of the Goodwin Family, in Vol. VI of Virginia Mag. History
 and Biog., 1896.
 History of Rockbridge County, Oran F. Morton.
 Revolutionary Service, Gwathmey.
 Twelve Virginia Counties, John H. Gwathmey.
 The Old and Quaint in Virginia, Mrs. Wardlaw.
 A Diary from Dixie, Mrs. Chestnut.
 Virginia is a State of Mind, Virginia Moore.
 The Moon Family of Albemarle, Virginia, by Anna Mary Moon.
 Ranger Mosby, by Virgil Carrington Jones.
 Amherst County, Virginia, in the Revolution, by Lenora H. Sweeny.
 U. S. Census of 1783, of Amherst and Albemarle Counties.
 Letters from Kin, Family Bible Records.
 Tombstone Inscriptions.
 Coleman Family, MSS by Daniel Coleman.
 Records of Coleman Family in Virginia, prepared by Dr. L. G. Tyler
 for Aylette Coleman of Nelson County and Roanoke.
 Penn Family Records, MSS, by Mary Penn of Clearwater, Florida.

"Am surprised to find so many old Virginians who
 know nothing of their ancestry. To know nothing of
 one's ancestry seems to me to be just once removed
 from 'Animalism.' In fact they are not exactly removed
 as no one wants a dog without a background and
 farmers all want pedigreed hogs, cows, sheep, etc."

OLIVE MOORE HARRIS
 (Mrs. Robert Gorman Harris,
 Pasadena, California

Contents



CHAPTER 1 — The Fitzpatricks and Penns

CHAPTER 2 — Colemans

CHAPTER 3 — Digges, Harris, and Goodwins

CHAPTER 4 — Miscellaneous, Letters and Records

Chapter I

THE FITZPATRICKS and PENNS

CHAPTER I

Early Land Deals of Fitzpatrick's

Before Albemarle was cut from Goochland County and after

- 1738 William Fitzpatrick patents land — Bk. 3, p. 188.
- 1738 Thomas patents land — Bk. 3, 189.
- 1745 Joseph buys from Banth Napier 100 acres in St. James Parish, Goochland — Bk. 5, p. 65.
- 1747 Joseph patents land in Albemarle — Bk. 3, 95.
- 1763 Thomas patents land.
- 1750 Thomas sold Jacob Moon 400 acres.
- 1759 Thomas sold William Hamner 497 acres on South Hardware.
- 1762 William and Sarah his wife, and Joseph and Mary Perrin (Woodson) his wife sell to William Watson 400 acres which they got by deed from Robert Davis.
- 1763 Burnley sells to Joseph 427 acres on middle fork of Cunningham Creek — Bk. 3, p. 317.
- 1765 Joseph and Mary Perrin sell 180 acres on Ivy Creek to David Cook.
- 1761 Joseph Fitzpatrick and Mary Perrin his wife sell to John Gillum 190 acres lying in South Garden and joining land of William Fitzpatrick lines and Robert Lewis' land in North Garden — and also joining Thomas Fitzpatrick on top of mountain, also joining on Jacob Moon. (Said land made by patent to Joseph Fitzpatrick 1747.)
- 1762 William Burns of North Carolina sells to Joseph 180 acres on Ivy Creek.
- 1777? Joseph sells Donalds & Company 400 acres bought of Harden Burnley in 1763.
- 1771 John buys land from David.
- 1777 John sells to John Hamner 192 acres.
- 1779 John sells to Edward Moon 42 acres on Moores' Creek (near Anthony's line).
- 1779 John buys from David and Molly Cook 195 acres on Green Creek, near lands of Alexander and Leonard Fitzpatrick.
- 1797 John and Frances of County of Amherst sell 180 acres on Ivey Creek.
William Fitzpatrick made deed to his son Joseph of 400 acres before 1762.

NOTES CONCERNING *Fitzpatrick* AND *Breckenridge* FAMILIES:

William Fitzpatrick, b. in Ireland, descendant of Sir John and Lady Ella Fitzpatrick, Earl of Ossory — came to Pennsylvania about

1728 with Irish and Scotch Dissenters. From there into the Valley of Virginia, Augusta County with Alexander Breckenridge. William and his sons had left the church of their fathers and were Presbyterians. It is said Williams' wife was Sarah Jane Breckenridge, a sister of the immigrant, Alexander Breckenridge. This has not been definitely established. His sons Thomas, William and Joseph, and possibly others, were born in Ireland. He and his sons patented land in Goochland County in 1738 and 1745, 1747. This land was on Hardware River and when Albemarle County was cut off from Goochland — 1745 — it became a part of Albemarle.

FITZPATRICKS OF NELSON COUNTY, VIRGINIA

- I. *William Fitzpatrick* born in Ireland. died 1764 in Albemarle County, Virginia. Came about year 1728 to Pennsylvania with three or more sons, William, untraced, Thomas d. 1787 and Joseph d. 1774, coming later to Augusta County, Virginia, and on to Goochland, Albemarle, and Fluvanna. His wife was Sarah (Breckenridge?) said to have been a sister of Alexander Breckenridge of Breadalbane, Scotland. William's will is in Albemarle.
- II. *Thomas Fitzpatrick* born in Ireland. died 1787 in Albemarle. Married Elizabeth Hamner, who died after 1813. She was the daughter of William d. 1785 and Elizabeth Henley Hamner (who was a daughter of Leonard Henley, Sr.) of James City County. See Augusta County Records, Chalkley p. 234.

Children:

1. William.
2. John d. 1815, married Frances —?—.
3. *Thomas Fitzpatrick* married Frances Gentry, December 31, 1787, daughter of Moses (d. 1810) and Lucy Gentry. Moses was son of Nicholas (d. 1779) and Jane Gentry.
4. Alexander, married Sarah, he died 1785.
5. Sarah Woldrich Williamson.
6. Joseph married Polly Perry, November 21, 1797.
7. Edward married Ruth Blain, September 8, 1801.
8. Hamner married Hanner Davis, January 22, 1793.
9. Lovey never married.
10. Karranhuppock married 1801 James Pugh.

Descendants: Mrs. Olive Harris, Pasadena, California.

Mrs. Nina Biggs, South Shore, Kentucky.

- III. *Thomas Fitzpatrick* married Frances Gentry 1787, daughter of Moses (d. 1810) and wife Lucy. He died in Nelson County in 1811, wife died in 1825.

Children:

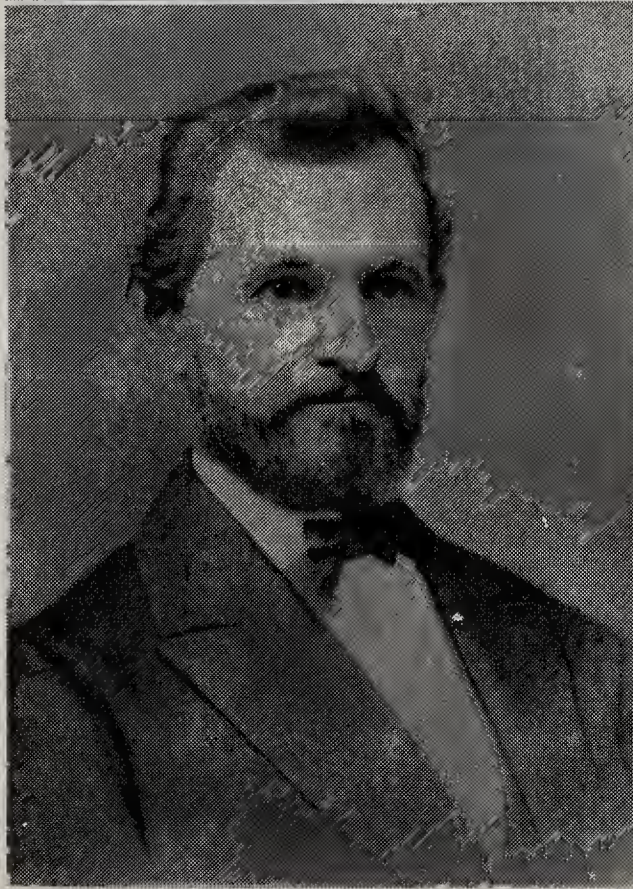
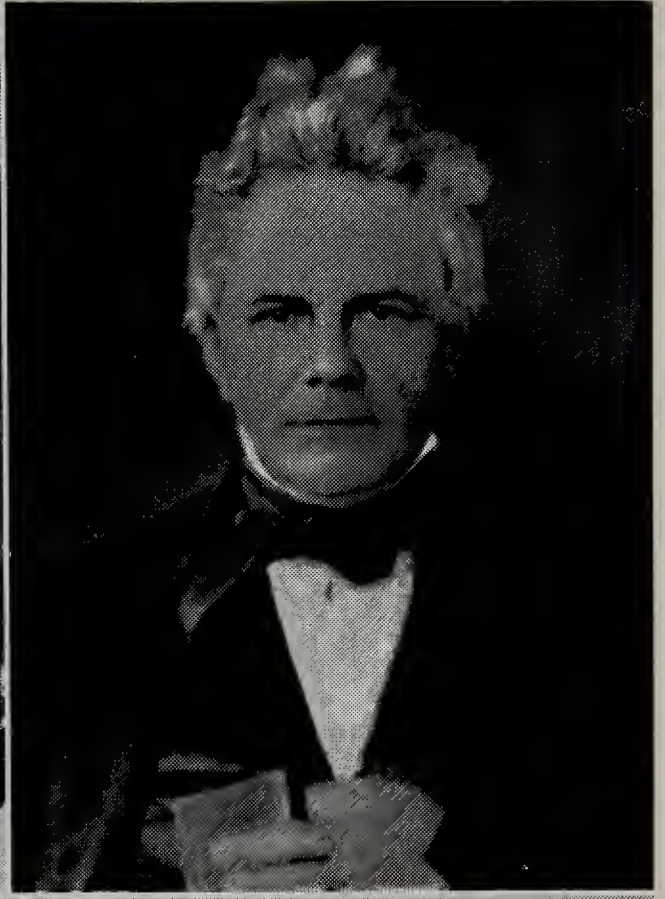
1. Jane or Jennie married David Witt.
2. Moses married Hannah Hughes (Dr. Alexander B. Fitzpatrick).
3. Lucy married James Fitzpatrick. To Casey County, Kentucky.
4. Thomas married (Elizabeth Witt?).
5. Polly (Mary) married George B. Fitzpatrick. To Pulaski County, Kentucky.
6. Sally married Jamse Edmunds.
7. *Alexander* born 1799 — died 1871, married 1824.
Behethland Penn born 1806 — died 1886.
8. John.
9. William died 1842 a bachelor.
10. Breckenridge died 1847 a bachelor.
(See Book 8, p. 127, Nelson County.)

MY LINE

- IV. *Col. Alexander Fitzpatrick* born 1799 — died 1871, married 1824.
Behethland Penn born 1806 — died 1886.

Children:

1. *Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick* born 1826 (7) died 1897.
married 1. 1849.
married 2. 1859.
married 3. 1880.
2. Sarah Jane Breckenridge Fitzpatrick born 1830, married 1851
Edward Eggleston Jefferson.
3. Behethland Fannie Fitzpatrick born 1834, married 1857, Rev.
Landon A. Cutler.
4. John Moses George Fitzpatrick born 1843, married 1866,
Eudora Snead.
5. Mary Ann Lucy Fitzpatrick born 1848 — died 1902, married
1866 Henry G. Boyce born 1845 — died 1921.
6. Metellus born 1850, married 1. 1870 Mittie Roberts, married
2. ——— Nancy Morris, Buckingham County.



*Bebethland Penn Fitzpatrick, Col. Alexander Fitzpatrick, Judge
Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick, Samuella Hawes Coleman Fitzpatrick*

Sir John Hamner
13 generations

to

Humphrey Hamner, in Virginia 1740. Nicholas Hamner b. 1650 was in Virginia 1704, owned 500 acres of land in James City County.

Then

Nicholas Hamner b. 1703 lived in New Kent County. In 1740-45 moved to Albemarle County with several sons, died about 1784, he signed Albemarle Declaration of Independence 1779. His son William Hamner b. 1730 in New Kent, died in Albemarle County, Virginia 1788. In 1759 he bought from Thomas Fitzpatrick 500 acres on South fork of Hardware River, bought other large acreage 1500 on Totier Creek. Served as private in Virginia Continental Line, furnished supplies to the Army. He m. May Elizabeth Henley, daughter of Leonard Henley of Henrico County. His daughter Elizabeth m. Thomas Fitzpatrick.

From a Mss. prepared for Murray Hamner.

"READ"

"At the solicitation of his friends JUDGE THOMAS P. FITZPATRICK OF NELSON has consented to allow his name to be used in connection with the Democratic nomination for Congress from the Tenth District, before the convention which will assemble in Staunton on the 1st of August next. In 1869 when the Senatorial district, composed of Amherst and Nelson counties, was regarded doubtful, without solicitation on his part Judge Fitzpatrick was nominated as the Conservative candidate for the Senate and so great was his popularity, that he was elected by about six hundred majority. Again in the memorable campaign of 1883, when Nelson County was thought to be close and in doubt, and grave fears were entertained as to the success of the Party, and when the most available man was needed to concentrate the party's strength, he was nominated for the House of Delegates. After an active canvass he was elected by nearly five hundred majority over the strongest candidate the opposition ever put forward in Nelson County. His record as Senator and Delegate is of the best, and his name is connected with much of most wholesome and salutary legislation of recent years. He is a lawyer of learning and ability, but is thoroughly identified with the agricultural interests being a large land owner and successful farmer. He is a forceful, convincing and magnetic speaker, and has, in a marked degree, the fire and enthusiasm of youth, coupled with the wisdom and prudence which come of experience. In short, he possesses every element of strength and is devoid of any element of weakness." June 1888.

WAR DEPARTMENT
THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE
Washington 25, D. C.

12 September 1944.

Respectfully returned to
Mrs. W. A. White,
Arrington, Virginia

The records show that T. P. Fitzpatrick, name also found as Thomas P. Fitzpatrick, Captain of Captain T. P. Fitzpatrick's Cavalry Company, which subsequently became Company B, 8th Regiment Virginia Cavalry, Confederate States Army, entered the service 22 June 1861 at Wytheville. The company muster roll for 1 to 31 December 1861 shows him absent on furlough given by General Floyd. The regimental return for the month of January 1862 shows him absent on leave granted by Lieutenant Colonel A. G. Jenkins. No later record of him has been found as of that organization.

On 5 September 1862, he requested an appointment as quartermaster or commissary, but no record of his appointment as such has been found.

There is on file a voucher showing that Thomas P. Fitzpatrick of Nelson County, Virginia was paid 23 September 1863 for 842 pounds of beef, impressed for the use of the Confederate States Army.

The Union Prisoner of War records show that T. P. Fitzpatrick, Captain, Local Forces of Virginia, C. S. A., was captured 6 March 1865, place not shown, and imprisoned at Military Prison, Camp Hamilton, Virginia and Fort Delaware, Delaware, where he was released 17 June 1865 on taking the Oath of Allegiance to the United States. Residence, Nelson, Virginia.

J. A. ULIO,
Major General,

The Adjutant General,

James H. Bailey deceased (m 1862 Feb.) late an officer in Capt. T. P. Fitzpatrick's company of Cavalry. Bk. L, P. 332 Nelson County.

WAR DEPARTMENT
THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE
Washington

July 3, 1928.

Respectfully returned to
Mrs. J. C. Crim,
New Market, Va.

The records show one T.— P.— Fitzpatrick, (also borne as Thos. P.— Fitzpatrick. not found as Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick) Capt.. Co. B, 8th Regt. Virginia Cavalry, Confederate States Army, enlisted June 22, 1861 at Wytheville. Muster Roll for Dec. 1 to 31, 1861 (last on which borne) shows him absent on furlough given by General Floyd. His name is not borne on the subsequent rolls for March and April, 1863 and Oct. 31, 1863 and Nov. 1, 1864. Union Prisoner of War records show him released at Fort Delaware, Del., June 17, 1865 after having subscribed to the Oath of Allegiance. Residence, Nelson, Va.

VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY
Richmond

August 22, 1944.

THIS CERTIFIES that on p. 245 of vol. 9 of the manuscript Confederate records in the Archives Division of the Virginia State Library the information is given that T. P. Fitzpatrick was a Captain in Co. B, 8th Virginia Cavalry Regiment, known as "Nelson Rangers," Nelson County, commanded by Captain Thomas P. Fitzpatrick.

Wilmer L. Hall
State Librarian

Business Card

THOS. P. FITZPATRICK

B. T. GORDON

FITZPATRICK & GORDON,
ATTORNEYS AT LAW
Lovingston, Nelson Co., Va.

Will attend all the courts of Amherst and Nelson. B. T. GORDON
will also attend the Courts of Albemarle and T. P. FITZPATRICK
the Court of Appeals at Staunton.

WILL GIVE PROMPT ATTENTION TO ALL BUSINESS
ENTRUSTED TO THEM.
Collection of Claims a Specialty.

This is written on portrait of Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick in court house in Lovington, Virginia.

THOMAS PENN FITZPATRICK

1826-1897

Capt. Nelson Rangers Co. B.
8th Virginia Cavalry, C.S.A.
Virginia Senate 1869-73
House 1883-84 (Aug. 1884)
Nelson County Judge 1885-97

JUDGE THOS. P. FITZPATRICK

Died suddenly, at his home near Arrington, Nelson County, Va., on the morning of December 24, 1897, Judge Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick, in the seventy-second year of his age.

The eldest son of the late Col. Alexander Fitzpatrick and Behethel Penn his wife, he was born in the county of Nelson on the 11th day of February, 1826. Favored with only such advantages of education as were to be derived from the country schools of that day. he early evinced a predilection for the law, and after applying himself assiduously to its study, was admitted to the bar soon after attaining his majority. Of a naturally strong mind and having forensic ability of a high order, he speedily "made his merit known," soon winning for himself a prominent position in his profession, which he held for upwards of forty years and until his retirement some years ago.

At the outbreak of the late war he enlisted in Co. B. 8th Virginia Cavalry and was made its Captain, serving his country on the field of battle with that courage, fortitude and devotion to duty, for which the citizen-soldiery of the South will ever be renowned.

At the close of the war he resumed the practice of law which was prosecuted with vigor and success until 1869, he was elected to the State Senate. Perhaps at no time in the history of the State was there greater need of wise counsel and conservative action on the part of her representatives. It was a formative period, and the learning and wisdom of the legislature were taxed to their utmost in adapting the laws of the land to the changed conditions wrought by the war. Senator Fitzpatrick took, at once, his rightful place with the ablest of the many strong men of that body, and held it during his four years of service, at the close of which he retired to private life and devoted himself to his extensive law practice and other business enterprises until in 1883, he was elected to the House of Delegates where he served one term and was the author of legislation of a most wholesome character, which is embodied in our statute books today.

In 1885 he was elected judge of Nelson County court, was re-elected in 1891, and again re-elected in December, 1897 — each time without opposition. In his office he displayed those qualities of faithfulness to his trust and the interests committed to his keeping for which he was conspicuous at the bar, and his administration met with the cordial approval of the public.

In the death of Judge Fitzpatrick, not only his immediate family, but the community generally suffered a grievous loss. He early won, and retained during a long life, to a marked degree, the respect, esteem and confidence of his people. To those who knew him intimately and were familiar with his qualities of head and heart, this is in no wise remarkable. Possessed of an intellect of great natural power, he also had super-added, that knowledge of right and justice which is not based in "book learning" but is engraved by the divine finger "on the fleshy tables of the heart." While, as a lawyer, he was noted among his brethren more for his reliance upon the great principles of the law, than for a mastery of the niceties and subtleties of legal learning, yet so clear were his conceptions of the purposes of the law, and so forceful was his presentation of his views, that even the most learned and best equipped, found in him "a foeman worthy of their steel." As an advocate he excelled, and those who have heard his arguments in the trial of common law and criminal cases, will bear willing testimony to his truly wonderful powers in carrying conviction to the minds of his hearers.

As a judge, he held the scales of justice with a steady hand, and his ability and impartiality, his honesty and integrity were recognized on every hand.

In the private relations of son, husband, parent, friend and neighbor, as well as in the public relations of life in which he was best known to the great mass of his county-men, he was loyal and true.

Thus a long and useful life has been closed. Full of years and of honors he has been gathered to his fathers. The summons came suddenly from the court of the Great Judge, and it seems to have been in keeping with his life-habit of obedience to law, that noble science "whose seat is the bosom of God," that he bowed his head and obeyed without demur.

Those to whom he sometimes revealed his faith and hope, cannot doubt that the mysterious journey upon which he embarked, had for him no terrors, for they are persuaded that he had long "borne in his bosom a safe conduct, stamped with the signet of the King."

His life's work is ended, but its record remains, and it is that of a man who was just in his dealings, truthful in his speech, tender and sympathetic to the weak and friendless, loyal to his friends and reverent to his God.

By Judge B. T. Gordon

In contemplating such a record they who honored and respected him in life, will not forget him now that he is numbered with the dead. His memory lives and will live, and truly "the memory of the just is blest."

JUDGE T. P. FITZPATRICK'S DEATH

1897

Our community was greatly shocked to hear of the death of Judge T. P. Fitzpatrick which took place suddenly on Friday morning December 24th, who as was his custom had started from his home to Arrington depot and had reached the gate in front of his house, about 200 yards distant and had evidently stopped to unlatch it, when, it is supposed his heart failed him and he fell from his horse. Shortly after leaving the house his little daughter seeing the horse standing at the gate with no one on it, ran out to see what was the matter and found him on the ground in an unconscious condition. She at once raised the alarm and he was immediately carried to the house but expired before he could be got there. Judge Fitzpatrick had been in feeble health for many years and his death was not a surprise to his many friends. He was the son of Alexander Fitzpatrick a well known lawyer before the war. His mother was a Miss Penn, sister of James Penn, who for many years was a prominent merchant of this county. He was born on the 11th day of February 1826 and would have been 72 years of age had he lived until next February. He was educated in the schools of the county, and studied law at Judge Thompson's law school in Staunton, which after leaving he at once entered upon the practice of his profession in the courts of Nelson and adjoining counties. He was a strong, bold and fearless advocate and enjoyed a lucrative practice till he retired from the profession in 1890. He was also engaged largely in other business as a merchant and farmer and was one of the largest land owners in Nelson County. During the war between the States he was a captain in the Confederate army. In 1869 he was elected to the Senate of Virginia from the counties of Amherst and Nelson, and whilst there made for himself a great reputation by his vigorous fight upon the funding bill. In 1883 he was elected to the Legislature from this county and was the author of the law compelling the Railroad company to put up cattle guards and fence their track. In 1885, he was elected to the county Judgeship of Nelson County. and held the office up to the day of his death and had just been elected for a new term. He has been 3 times married: the first time to a Miss Carrington, sister of the late W. C. Carrington of Richmond, the second time to Miss Coleman of Amherst, and the third time to Miss Coleman of Spotsylvania. He is survived by his wife and eight children. By his first wife, Mrs. J. M. Bickers, W. C. Fitzpatrick and J. Penn Fitzpatrick of this county; by his second wife,

one daughter, Mrs. A. C. Stickley of Shenandoah, and by his third marriage he leaves four daughters, Reba, Eunice, Behethland, and Hawes.

RESOLUTIONS OF RESPECT

At a meeting of the Bar of Nelson County held on Monday, the 27th day of December, 1897, J. Thompson Brown presiding as chairman, the following resolutions were unanimously adopted:

Whereas, we are now called to bow in humble submission to the Divine Will in the sudden death on the 24th inst. of Hon. Thomas P. Fitzpatrick, we desire to have placed upon the record of the court, over which he so long presided, our esteem of him, and the esteem in which he was held by the people of this county, therefore

Resolved: That in the death of Hon. Thos. P. Fitzpatrick, this bar and this people have suffered the great loss of a Judge of distinguished ability and spotless integrity, who had presided as Judge of the county court of Nelson for the period of twelve years, and with such fairness, such firmness, and such able and dignified bearing as that he had just been re-elected by the Legislature, with the unanimity of the people of this county for another term of six years, to begin on the first day of January, 1898.

Resolved, That S. B. Whitehead be requested to present this resolution to the county court of Nelson at its next term to the end that it may be spread upon the records of said court, and that B. T. Gordon be requested to do the like office in the Circuit court of Nelson at its next term.

Resolved, That this resolution be sent to the Nelson Times and the Richmond Dispatch, with the request that it be published in those papers, and that a copy be sent to the family of the deceased with assurances of our sincere sympathy for their great and irreparable bereavement.

J. Thompson Brown,
Chairman

Descendants of Thomas Fitzpatrick.

V. *Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick* 1826-1897 married August 25 (or September 4) 1849 as his first wife Mary Ann Carrington of Cumberland County (five miles from Cartersville) born October 11, 1831, died July 4, 1857, daughter of Joseph Nicholas Carrington born 1806, died 1843, married 1830 Mary Frances Jefferson, died 1863. See "Cabells and Their Kin" by Alexander Brown. (Mrs. Carrington married second, Nelson Goodwin in Nelson County. Her will mentions her brother John Jefferson and sister Lelia Jefferson.)

Children:

1. Walter Carrington Fitzpatrick born 1850—died 1911, married 1874 Emma Wheeler born 1857—died 1938, daughter of John Vernon and Missouri Pettyjohn Wheeler.

Children:

- (1) John Thomas Fitzpatrick born April 26, 1878—died December 28, 1939, married 1905 Carrie Weldon Butts born July 10, 1880, daughter of Daniel Gregory Claiborne Butts born 1849 at "Rollyn" Brunswick County, home of his grandfather John Gregory Claiborne, and his wife Emma Swann born 1847—died 1936.
 - (a) Francis Augusta, April 24, 1906, married 1st 1929 Charles Wilson, issue a son Charles, died in infancy 1933. Married 2nd Felix Edmunds of Yanceyville, N. C., attorney at law, House of Delegates, Presidential elector 1948. Reside at Waynesboro.
 - (b) Mabel Pettit born September 1, 1908—died 1950, married 1929 Walter G. Putney—one son W. G., Jr. born 1931.
 - (c) Walter Carrington born July 13, 1917, married Sally Ritzmann of Ind. Divorced. Married 2nd Mrs. Jean Jackson Chaney of Georgia.
- (2) Mary Louise married Dr. James Pettit.
 - (a) Mary married Rhodes Carpenter,
 - (b) Emma married Alfred Marchant.Children: Virginia and Emma Lou,
 - (c) James Alfred married Doris Larsh.
- (3) Mabel born January 27, 1881—died 1906, married 1904 Linwood Brooking, one daughter Mabel Yancey married Will Birdsong—three sons, George, William and ———.
- (4) Willie Pettit born 1885. *died 1961*
- (5) Carrie Jefferson born 1886, married William Jackman Coward. She has two sons William and Nelson. William has two children. They live in Greenville. S. C. Nelson is a lawyer, lives in Norfolk and has two children.
- (6) Lillian Carrington born 1889, married A. R. Breedlove, tobacco-nist in Richmond, one daughter, Lillian married Logan White—one child, resides in Pennsylvania.
- (7) Claire born 1891, married E. T. Price, Brookneal.

Children:

 - (a) E. T., Jr. married—two children—live in California.
 - (b) Dorothy married Woodrow Wilkerson—several children, lives in Richmond.
 - (c) Katherine M. lives in Detroit.
 - (d) William Carrington.
- (8) Walter Cabell born December 13, 1897, married Louise Robertson of Lynchburg—lawyer, Mayor of Farmville. President in 1948 of League of Municipalities, one son W. C., Jr.—reside in Farmville.
- (9) Katherine Lee born 1899, married S. Z. Bryson, reside in Washington, one son, S. Z. Jr.

A. R. BREEDLOVE FUNERAL RITES — 1947

Alonzo Richard Breedlove, 71, an official in the Export Leaf Tobacco Company, died Saturday night at his home, 2215 Monument Avenue. Burial was in Hollywood Cemetery.

Born September 19, 1876 at Mt. Cross in Pittsylvania County, Mr. Breedlove began his career as a tobacconist with his uncle, N. T. Robinson, of Danville. Besides being an official of the Export Leaf Tobacco Company here, he also had held offices with the Farmers' Co-operative Association.

He was an active member of Monument Methodist Church.

Surviving are his wife, the former Miss Lillian Fitzpatrick, of Nelson County; a daughter, Mrs. James Logan White, of Coatesville, Pa.; a grandson, James Logan White, Jr.; a brother, W. W. Breedlove, of Norfolk, and a sister, Mrs. Nora B. Corey, of Laurinburg, N. C.

Mrs. Walter G. Putney Dies; Rites Set Today at Farmville. 1950.

FARMVILLE, March 7—Mrs. Mabel Fitzpatrick Putney, 41, died at a Richmond hospital Monday after an illness of six months.

She is survived by her husband, Walter G. Putney, and one son, Walter G. Putney, Jr.; her mother, Mrs. Carrie Butts Fitzpatrick, of Arrington; one sister, Mrs. Felix E. Edmunds, of Waynesboro; and one brother, Walter C. Fitzpatrick, of Washington, D. C.

Mrs. Putney was a graduate of Longwood College and has been an outstanding leader in community affairs. She was a past president of the Farmville Elementary School P.T.A. and of the Farmville Junior Woman's Club. She was an active member of the Farmville Baptist Church. She served the Red Cross in the nurses' aide and blood bank programs and participated in all war drives.

Reba has asked me to tell her something of the Walter Fitzpatrick family as I remember them. Walter Carrington and Emma Wheeler Fitzpatrick had lovely daughters and splendid sons.

Louise is a charming personality. She was educated at Woman's College in Richmond and is a gracious hostess to all who visit her home at Roseland. "Riverside" is one of the show places in Nelson County. Her marriage to Dr. James Alfred Pettit was a happy union, a real love affair.

Mabel, the second daughter, in fact all of the girls were educated at Richmond Womans College. She, Mrs. E. Linwood Brooking lived a little over a year after her marriage. She too was a beautiful girl. She left a daughter Yancey.

Carrie Jefferson Coward lives in Charlottesville in the home she bought when Mr. Coward died. Her two sons and grandchildren get

so much pleasure from this gracious home and their beautiful mother always there to welcome them. Carrie had many beaux as did all the girls.

Lillian Carrington Breedlove is still the fashion model in her beautiful apartment in Richmond. The "belle" of the family is still popular wherever she goes. She is very proud of L. C. B. II and the grandson, Logan White, Jr.

Claire, married E. T. Price and lives at Brookneal. They have two daughters, Dorothy married W. W. Wilkerson of Virginia State Board of Education. They have two children. Katherine, a nurse married and lives in the west. E. I. is married and lives in California. Carrington is married and lives in Pennsylvania. He graduated at V. P. I. Katharine Fitzpatrick married S. Z. Bryson. She graduated at St. Anne's. Sam Sr. graduated at Univ. Va. One son S. Z. B. Jr. graduated in Washington, D. C. school, served in World War II is married and lives in Washington, D. C.

John Thomas, the eldest son, attended Dr. Blaine's school at Covesville after his father stopped employing governesses. John fell in love with all his teachers, Miss Julia Arbuckle and Miss Pope, are all I remember. John left school early to work in a store owned by his father and grandfather at Arrington. He managed his mother's farms for 10 years.

Will Fitzpatrick never married, still runs the store acquired long after his father's death.

Walter Cabell, the youngest son, was educated in public schools of Charlottesville and graduated University of Virginia Law School. Louise, his wife and his son Cabell Jr., quite a pianist, make up his family. Louise is such a grand personality and an asset to her Mayor husband. Cabell Sr. "Fitz," she calls him, was Judge of Juvenile Court, appointed by Judge George Hundley, he was head of U. S. League of Municipalities for one term. Lay Leader for Farmville District of the Methodist Church. Louise was President of Woman's Club and held many offices in church and civic circles. As for my children I am so blessed. Frances was married to Charles Wilson and their son was all that parents could wish. Her sorrow over their passing is too sacred to dwell on. She married Felix Edmunds, a lawyer of Waynesboro. Both are busy in civic and church circles. Felix, in all Rotary offices climaxed as District Governor of Rotary of Southwest Virginia and Eastern Tennessee. Frances has Garden Club arrangements and flower garden duties all the time. Frances graduated at Randolph-Macon Woman's College and is Alpha Delta Pi. Felix graduated at Richmond College, a Fraternity man and has practiced law in Waynesboro over twenty-five years.

Mabel, after a year at Brenau, Gainesville, Ga., transferred to Farmville State Teachers College. When there, under Miss Leola Wheeler she took the lead in such plays as "Peg of My Heart," "A

Kiss for Cinderella.” “The Brat,” with Dr. Walmsley playing the Judge. When Mabel graduated I asked her what she thought of Mabel now. Miss Wheeler replied, “She is the joy of my life.”

Walter Carrington, our only son, was second in his class at Lovington High School, graduated at V. P. I. in Chemical Engineering. When he volunteered for service he was sent to Curacao 3 years to train troops and guard U. S. Oil Refineries. After the war he was sent to Weisbaden, Germany as expediter, he was there two years. He had taken weather forecasting a year at Chanute Field, Ill., two years of work at Bolling Field, one year Wichita, Kansas, and now a year at Florida State University, Tallahassee. He has twice married and Jean is a Georgia girl, busy at home and a secretarial job.

Reba, I wonder if I am too much of a brag. Lousie and Dr. Pettit's children were all college bred. Mary Goodwin P. Carpenter graduated at Farmville State Teachers College and Duke University and Trinity College and M.A. at Columbia. She has taught in Farmville and Richmond many years but is now cosily settled with her husband in Richmond where Rhoades Carpenter is in business.

Emma graduated at St. Catherine's and a finishing school in Penn. She is a civic leader, antique expert, perfect mother and proud, we believe, of her very accomplished daughters. One is organist at the Episcopal Church at Mathews. Alfred her husband is Commonwealth's Attorney there. They have a beautiful home down on the water.

James Alfred Jr., Jim is a farmer and his wife Doris is truly a capable and charming girl. Jim collects clocks from Grandfather models through French models and many others. There were 40 such but now there are dozens and dozens. Jim was educated at R.-M. A. and Hampden-Sydney.

(2) Mary Olivia Fitzpatrick born May 2, 1852, died October 4, 1904, married May 2, 1870 James Meredith Bickers (of Louisa County) born September 30, 1838, died April 8, 1919—resided at one time at Tye River, Virginia.

(1) Thomas Meredith m. 1st Helen Ponton, one daughter Mary Bickers. m. a Frenchman, De Sibour, two children: Helene and Henri De Sibour, Washington, D. C.

Tom m. 2nd Bessie Brockman, his first cousin.

(2) Mamie b. Sept. 29, 1878, m. Nov. 8, 1913 H. D. Coffman, b. Oct. 1884, Swope, Va. Children: Meredith b. May 17, 1915, lawyer in D. C., James b. Sept. 21, 1918, Supervisor, A. & P. stores.

(3) Willie Penn Bickers m. Mattie Mitchell, no children.

(4) Pearl Breckenridge b. Dec. 21, 1880, m. Sept. 27, Arthur Simerly, b. Oct. 2, 1881 (son of J. M.) b. Dec. 15, 1849

and Alice T. Simerly b. July 23, 1850 in Tenn. Children: Cornelia b. Sept. 27, 1911, m. Dec. 28, 1940 Mercer Waller Goldsmith. Mary Virginia b. Dec. 11, 1920. Librarian at Oak Ridge, Tenn.

- (5) Carrington Bickers, b. 1882, m. 1st Emma Wheeler, 2nd Josephine Wright, no children. Died 1952.

November, 1942

Dear Reba,

Your letter was indeed a nice surprise to us as it has been eighteen mos. or two years of silence. We have so much family sentiment it does us good to know we're not forgotten and to hear of the various whereabouts and general news. We feel far away here and miss southern hospitality but this is a beautiful part of the country and we're only three miles over the Mason-Dixon line. Guess we'll remain here as long as ——— lives, he's ninety-five. Don't know what I'd do without Mamie's help in the care of him and this old big parsonage. Arthur had a breakdown June a year ago and has to be careful on account of his nerves, high blood pressure and gall bladder trouble. For over a year I've had neuritis which makes my right arm and hand weak and unsteady, you see but am so grateful to be better I seldom mention it. Mary Va. is in Christiansburg teaching in high school second year and likes. You should see Cornelia with her little Olivia. She's so very industrious and makes a very fine mother and housekeeper. When I become discouraged and feel that I've failed Arthur reminds me that no mother has failed who has reared two fine girls. Brother and Bess have a nice home in Cleveland and Carrington is still in St. Louis. You may know that Mattie is hostess at an old ladies home in Washington. I heard that Cos. Mary is ill at Arthur's in Arlington and Ethel is teaching in Ky. I recently had a lengthy, *preachy* letter from Mrs. Brown and she wanted to know if I knew of any of the family who would contribute to a marker at Cos. Florrie's grave. I'm sure I can't endure any more financial (or physical) strain. Uncle A. looked better when he stopped to speak at his office in Sept. as we took M.V. to her school but he's "weak kneed" and absent minded. If we get gas to go for M. Va. Xmas we'll see him. Failed to say that C.'s home is near Radford and her husband, ———, is with the Hercules Powder plant, at present he's sick and I am anxious to hear of the diagnosis. I attended D.A.R. meeting at Evelyn Fitzpatrick's in February. Prof. remains single but Dr. Douglas F. and Frances both married. My prompt reply is evidence of appreciation of your letter and we hope to hear oftener. With love to all the famliy and you. From

Pearl B.

137 W. Main

Waynesboro, Penna.

P. S.—I can't think of Mr. Lea's initials.

Waynesboro, Pa.

1942

Dear Reba,

Will add a word or so about my family—was so glad to hear good news of you all—we've often spoken of you, and threatened to write. We miss Aunt Tom's and Aunt Bettie's newsy letters. They would always tell us something of the kin. I've been here 2 years. Didn't expect to stay but Pearl and I need each other. I can live here cheaper than any where. Then nothing like your own people. I may make a change in the spring. I miss *home*! James is near Jacksonville, Fla. Been in army 8 mos. Is Staff Sergeant and seems to like fine, army life has helped him. Meredith taught 3 years at A.M.A. Ft. Defiance. Has an essential Gov. job with Civil Ser. Com. in Washington though he may go later. Mer. comes up to see me right often. James will get a furlough soon. Wish you could see them. Are you still teaching? Wish I had something to do, can't teach now. Give my love to all the kin, and write us often.

Love,

Mamie Bickers Coffman

Nov. 1947

Washington, D. C.

Dear Reba,

I want to tell you how much Pearl and I enjoyed your family letter. Think it nice to exchange once a year at least. I will begin with Pearl's family. They live at Oak Ridge, Tenn. Arthur had a stroke 3 yrs. ago in Waynesboro, Pa., so he knew it was best to resign. They and Mary Virginia went to Oak Ridge where Cornelia and family were. Since then though Cornelia moved to Christiansburg, Va. She has a nice husband and one child 5 1/2 named Olivia. She is doing some substitute teaching. Mary Va. is medical librarian at the immense plant hospital. She is quite a lovely person. Six weeks ago Arthur had another stroke, but after 2 weeks of extreme illness he is able to walk around the house with his cane. Pearl holds up fine under her many worries. Pearl spent 2 weeks with me little over a year ago. Mary Va. had been teaching in high school at Hagerstown, Md.

Carrington lives in St. Louis. He and his second wife separated. Do not hear from him very often. Brother (Tommie) and Bessie have a sweet home in Staunton. He is lots larger than he used to be. He walks with a crutch, had not done any work for several years. Mattie spent a few days with me some time ago. Soon after her return home she had a slight stroke.

My elder son Meredith and I live here together. He is single, but will marry as soon as school is out. He is in his 4th year law. He likes degrees! He goes at night. In day he teaches at the "Woodward School for Boys" here in D. C. and M. R. Bruin is business manager for the school. He looks a lot like Dr. Bruin. I had him come out to dinner and we enjoyed talking about Strasburg. He says he is 45, has two children in college, lives at Falls Church. Meredith is 32, weighs 210, but is tall. James is younger than Meredith, has been married four years. Has a grand baby 9 months. He is my business son. Was 1st Lieutenant, graduated at two army schools. Manager until last week at A&P Super Market and will be mgr. of new A&P Super Market in Lynchburg. Might be supervisor of certain territory, not sure yet which. They live in Staunton. When I was there last I went to see the DeJarnettes—as we often went there and the girls visited us at Tye River. He said he had a letter from you sometime ago. Their new house is prettier than the old place. Dr. DeJarnette recited his own poems for me and indeed they were beautiful, and with lots of expression. I told Pearl about them and she said she wishes she had them to read.

I'm almost 70 now. Can't realize time does fly. So glad Hawesie's children and the rest doing well. Thanks for your letter. Write again.

Love.

Mamie Bickers Coffman

RETIRED MINISTER DIED HERE TODAY.

FEBRUARY, 1951

A retired Disciple of Christ minister who has made his home with his daughter in Oak Ridge for the past five years, died early this morning in the Oak Ridge hospital.

He was Rev. Arthur Edward Simerly, 69, 112 W. Farragut Rd. Mr. Simerly suffered a cerebral hemorrhage Sunday night. He died at 3:20 a.m. today.

A native Tennessean, Mr. Simerly had held pastorates in Tennessee, Virginia, North Carolina and Pennsylvania. He came to Oak Ridge in 1946 from Brownsville, Pa. after retiring from the active ministry.

Funeral services will be held Thursday morning from the First Christian Church of Oak Ridge with Rev. Stanley Dysart officiating. Burial will be in Strasburg, Va.

Born in Elizabethton, Tenn., Mr. Simerly was the son of John Mathes Simerly and Alecia Tennessee Williams. He attended Maryville College and the University of Tennessee and before entering the ministry was his father's law partner in Newport, Tenn. While in Newport he was a state highway commissioner.

In 1908 he married Pearl Breckenridge Bickers, of Nelson County, Va. and in 1926 entered the ministry at Greeneville, Tenn. In Greeneville he was active in Kiwanis club work and interest in the musical field prompted him to follow vocal pursuits.

He was a member of the Masons.

He is survived by his wife; two daughters, Mrs. Mercer Waller Goldsmith, Big Stone Gap, Va., and Mary Virginia Simerly, Oak Ridge, hospital office employee; and one grandchild, Olivia Goldsmith.

1952

Dear Reba,

After we picked up Olivia at Christiansburg, ate our picnic supper and also fed the car, we drove on home, but not reaching here 'til 1:30 a.m. Friday. Cornelia and Olivia left this a.m. after breakfast, and we had four guests to dinner, so you see we have been busy. I still feel like I am driving. Just want you to know we had a safe return after a delightful trip. The girls said they enjoyed Nelson most of all our stops and so did I. It was a rare treat to see so many relatives and friends again and you and Mr. Lea in your lovely home. We each appreciate your gifts and hospitality. Sweet of you to take us around. I was disappointed not to see Carrie and Louise. Come and write.

Love,

Pearl

Pearl Vaughan

- (3) James Penn Fitzpatrick b. October 20, 1856—d. 1935, m. Bettie Brent, daughter of Landon Brent and Miss Shields. Children: Thomas Newton Fitzpatrick b. 1880, m. Mattie Pitzer of Faber. Children: Charles Lewis Fitzpatrick b. October 2, 1938.

JAMES PENN FITZPATRICK

Tye River, October 23, 1953—James Penn Fitzpatrick died Tuesday evening, at 6 o'clock after an illness of thirteen days at his home here. Mr. Fitzpatrick was paralyzed Thursday, October 10.

He was born at Fleetwood, October 20, 1854. He was the son of Judge Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick and Mary Ann Carrington, and descended from a long line of Carringtons, Penns and Jeffersons. He was educated in schools of Nelson County.

Mr. Fitzpatrick married Elizabeth Brent, a direct descendent of Margaret Brent of colonial fame. Members of his family were profes-

sional men, his father having represented Nelson County in the house of delegates and in the state senate.

Funeral services will be conducted at the home of Cameron Brent, on Hat Creek. Burial to be beside his wife, who died about six months ago.

He leaves one son, Thomas Newton Fitzpatrick; a grandson, Charles Lewis Fitzpatrick, and four half-sisters, Mrs. A. C. Stickley, of Strasburg; Mrs. L. L. Lea, of Lovington; Mrs. J. C. Crim, of New Market, and Mrs. W. A. White, of Arrington.

THOMAS N. FITZPATRICK

Schuyler, Oct. 2, 1951—Thomas N. Fitzpatrick, 69, of Faber, died early this morning at the University of Virginia Hospital after a long illness. Funeral services will be held at Rock Spring Methodist Church. Burial will be in the church cemetery.

He was a native of Nelson County and was a son of the late J. Penn and Bettie Brent Fitzpatrick.

He is survived by his wife, Mrs. Mattie Pitzer Fitzpatrick; and one son, Charles Lewis Fitzpatrick.

1946

FUNERAL RITES HELD FOR CHARLES MORTON PITZER

Funeral services for Charles Morton Pitzer were held from the residence, Mountain View near Faber, Thursday afternoon.

Interment followed in the Pitzer lot at Rock Spring Methodist Church, with the following serving as active pallbearers: S. A. Lambert, A. T. Davidson, Henry, James, Lewis and Hudson Martin.

Mr. Pitzer died early Tuesday morning at his home, after an illness of two months. He was a native of Botetourt County, son of the late Albert B. and Jane Morton Pitzer, and was 79 years of age. He married Miss Ida Walker Martin of Faber, who survives, with one son, Frank Lee Pitzer of Richmond, and four daughters, Mrs. Mattie P. Fitzpatrick of Schuyler, Miss Mary Morton Pitzer of Washington, D. C., Mrs. Laura B. Points and Miss Fannie Belle Pitzer both of Faber. There is one grandson, Charles Lewis Fitzpatrick. He also leaves one brother, R. Faber Pitzer of Washington, and one sister, Mrs. R. Lee Martin of Faber.

Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick married 1859 as second wife Millie Coleman born 1827, died 1874, daughter of John and Sallie Coleman of Amherst.

Children:

Cornelia Tommie born 1862, died 1938, married December 21,

1886 Arthur C. Stickley, 1857-1950 (son of Levi Stickley, married Eliza Dorch—near Strasburg, Virginia). Children: Elsie Corinne Stickley, died at three years of age.

Eliza F. Coleman—perhaps sister of Mildred—married 1838 Lewis Allen Alderson. Parent or guardian was John Coleman.

John Coleman
and
Sallie Wiatt Powell
Married April 30, 1803
Marriage Register No. 1, p. 166
Amherst County.

SISTER TOM'S NOTES

John Coleman married Eliza Powell.

Robert—unmarried.

Eliza—married Alderson.

Cornelia—married Alderson.

Mildred Coleman—married T. P. Fitzpatrick.

John Coleman—married —————.

Children: 1. John Coleman

2. Bettie—married Hite

3. Lucy—married Stout

Children: Maria Stout.

Mildred Penn married Henry Loving—four miles from Mt. Mariah church.

Penns lived near Mt. Mariah church.

Robert Coleman intimate friend of Coghill at Glasgow.

Nell Thompson, Mattie Thompson, both visited Sister Tom. Mrs. Voorhees was a Thompson, kin to Sister Tom's mother. Mattie and Nell Thompson were daughters of Dr. Thompson.

Brother Arthur was at Bethany College 1879-1883.

Dr. George Penn went to Missouri. His daughter Lucy married Edmunds. One daughter married a Dr. Smith. Children: Virgie Smith and Maisie Smith.

Edmunds and wife and Virgie came to Virginia 1890 (?) on a visit.

Sister Tom went to school at Ft. Defiance at Willow Spout, then went to Albemarle Female Institute, run by Rawlings and Dickerson.

Sister Tom was twelve years old when her mother died.

Strasburg, Va.
Feb. 16, 1932

My dearest Reba,

I am wondering how you all are these days. I suppose Brother Lynn got home safely. This has been a lovely winter as far as weather is concerned, but so much sadness everywhere. I have been terribly depressed all winter. Author and I have been real well so far and that is something to be thankful for. Write me something of Mattie and Thomas. I did not know anything of the arrival of baby and its death until you wrote me. I do feel so sorry for her. I wrote to her as soon as I got your letter. I hope you can come over in the spring. I think so much about Hawsies' children and George. Am glad they have some one with them. I have wanted to write to George but have not. I hear he is a good man. That is the best can be said of anyone.

Lots of love for you and brother Lynn. Remember us to all the rest.

Devotedly,
Sister Tom

Strasburg, Va.
Sept. 12th, 1932.

My dearest Reba,

I certainly ask your pardon for not writing before but this has been such a full summer for. I have had company ever since the last of June. Now that I am alone have been sick with a dreadful back-ache. Can hardly use my right hand to write. I have suffered dreadfully. I do hope I can arrange in some way to go to Nelson within the next few weeks. I do want to see my dear people so much. The older I get it seems the more I feel I must do. It seem so with every one. I hope you and brother Lynn have not been working too hard. With lots and lots fo love for every one, I am,

Your very devoted sister,
Tommie

P. S. I got your letter yesterday just before I got the letter I wrote you off. We like you have had an awfully dry hot summer. Pearl and family were here the very hot weather. I had a woman all the summer for a part of the day. I will just have to get help this winter also for my back is so weak I can not work. I love to work and wish I could continue doing my work for there is so much poverty around that I need every cent to help someone worse off than we. I have not been to Hethie's but once since the wedding. I hope I will be better soon. Do hope can see you before long. Love to Mattie when you see her.

Lots of love for you, brother Lynn and all,
Sister Tom

Strasburg

July 3rd, 1935

My dearest Reba,

I have been wondering what you have been doing, but know you are working for some one. You don't know how much I want to see you but it seems awfully hard for me to go anywhere. I think Jane Wake will go over with me some time. She has been away with a cousin of hers on a trip to Memphis and other places south. Jane drove the car over 2400 miles. Can't you come over. Come and bring Haw-sie's children. We have a nice graden. They will enjoy being here as a lot of children near their age right up here on the hill. Since I last wrote we at last have gotten some money from our farm. It was resold in April. The man that bought it took the bankrupt law. But we did not get any until last week. Please write in your next letter something about Bettie Fitzpatrick's will. Does Mattie come from Tye River to Lovington to work, Have you all had many raspberries, so many nice ones have been around here. I went up and spent one afternoon with Hethie. I sure am glad that Florence will be taken care of now and that you will be relieved. It was awfully hard on you. Please write and come soon for am so anxious to see you. Lots of love for brother Lynn. Somedays I feel very good. Dr. wants me to rest a great deal more than I do. My heart is three times larger than it should be and out of place. Hoping to see you soon, I am,

Devotedly,

Your sister Tommie

LYNCHBURG COLLEGE

Lynchburg, Virginia

Office of the President

June 2, 1955

Mrs. L. L. Lea

Lovington, Virginia

Dear Mrs. Lea:

It was so nice of you to visit the college when you were recently in Lynchburg. I was delighted to have the opportunity to meet Aunt Tommy's sister again and to show her about the campus.

We shall be grateful for the books which you indicated that you would like to give the college, and I shall stop by your home some time to pick them up and to visit with you.

You asked me to give you a statement of my recollections of your sister, and that I am happy to do. You will find a short statement enclosed.

With best wishes, I am,

Sincerely yours,
Orville W. Wake
President

OWW:df

RECOLLECTIONS OF MRS. TOMMY STICKLEY

by Orville W. Wake

"Aunt Tommy," as Mrs. Stickley was known to our family, was a third grandmother in our home. Because she was so deeply interested in her church, it was natural for Aunt Tommy to take a very close personal interest in the minister and his family. Being the oldest of the sons of the minister of the First Christian Church, I came to know Aunt Tommy as few others of my age did.

I remember the conversations of others about Aunt Tommy as a young woman. She came to Strasburg as the bride of a promising young lawyer directly from an established and aristocratic family of Nelson County. Aunt Tommy had the bearing and the manner of a person brought up in the best tradition of eastern Virginia culture. Her friends described her as a beautiful, vivacious young woman who insisted on having a fine buggy horse and driving herself. It is said that for a long time she kept her horse harnessed most of the time so that she could go to see her friends and neighbors and go to the store without the slightest delay.

After the horses had vanished from our state, and when Aunt Tommy was too advanced in age to be so active, it seemed to me that she spent most of her time working on the problems of other people. She had a genuine love for people, and while she was not "sentimental," her natural sympathies for others always caused her to lend a helping hand. Her help was sometimes financial, but in many cases it was a moral and spiritual help that she extended to troubled people. She was one of those rare individuals with whom people could talk about the most intimate matters without being the least bit self-conscious, and in those situations she did show a kind of wisdom that could inspire confidence and sharpen judgment.

Her life was long and beautiful and she will be among the unforgettable characters of all of those who knew her well.

CHURCH AND LODGE BODIES ARE LISTED IN STICKLEY WILL

The late Arthur Campbell Stickley of Strasburg, who died quite recently left a will in which he left \$1,600 to various church and lodge bodies, and remembered numerous of his nieces and nephews.

The will of the deceased Strasburg attorney, which was written on May 8, 1947, and witnessed by Newton W. Borden and M. Elston Wharton has just been probated in the clerk's office of Shenandoah county circuit court. James A. Stickley of Strasburg was named executor, and it was requested that he be permitted to serve without giving surety to his personal bond. This was done and he has posted personal bond of \$8,350.

The various provisions of the will, which contains 18 clauses follow:

To the trustees of the Strasburg Christian Church, \$200.

To the trustees of Lynchburg College, \$500.

To the trustees of Southern Christian Home, 1011 Claburn Avenue, Atlanta, Ga., \$500.

To the trustees of Florida Christian Home, 1071 Edgewood Avenue, Jacksonville, Fla., \$400.

To Miss Ethel E. Stickley, Edinburg, a niece, \$500.

To Wilmer B. Stickley, Maurertown, a nephew, \$300.

To Landon C. Browning, a great-nephew, \$200.

To Cornelia Simerly, a niece, \$250.

To Mrs. Susan Stickley, widow of Howard Stickley, and a niece-at-law, \$100.

To Mrs. Lucy Stickley, wife of Clarence E. Stickley, Middletown, \$100.

To trustees of Spurmont Lodge, No. 97, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, Strasburg, \$100.

To Mrs. Mattie Bickers, widow of William Penn Bickers, \$100.

To Mrs. Katherine Jackson (nee Orndorff), a niece, old corner cupboard.

To M. R. Bruin, sum not to exceed \$300.

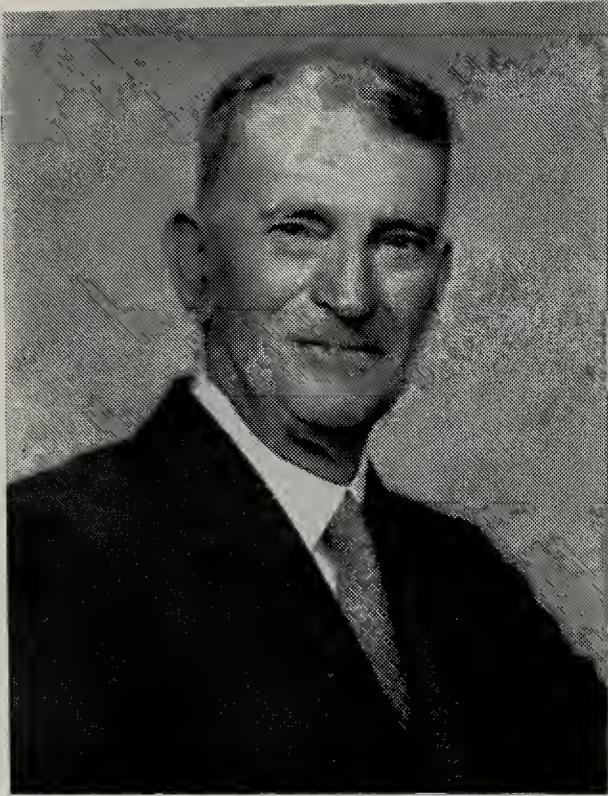
All the residue of the estate of whatever character is to be divided equally among Miss Ethel E. Stickley, Wilmer B. Stickley, Landon C. Browning, Cornelia Simerly, Mrs. Susan Stickley, Mrs. Lucy Stickley and Mrs. Mattie Bickers.

Twenty-four heirs-at-law, all nieces and nephews and great nieces and nephews are listed, as well as four others are indicated whose names are unknown to the executor.

May the 11th, 1880.

Dear Cousin Sammie:

I know you are not expecting a letter again this early from me, nor am I disposed unnecessarily to annoy you by any unreasonable request or to be too importunate about what I think reasonable and proper. In addition to what I last wrote as to the time of our marriage permit me to say that it would be much more convenient as well as more in accord with my feelings and wishes for you to consent to the time I propose. I do not expect to attend to much business until I claim you as my own sweet wife, as I think of but little else than you and would like to have you with me all the time. If the matter is delayed I shall be able to see very little of you during the summer as you say I must not visit you at home, which I take as a joke. At any rate if



*Lucian Linn Lea, Reba Fitzpatrick Lea, Tommie Fitzpatrick Stickley,
Hawes Fitzpatrick Habel*

we are not married in June I shall have to spend the summer or the greater part in Spotsylvania if I have to give up my business. Seeing that it would so much accommodate and greatly pleasure me, will you not yield to my entreaties—I know you could get ready as I would prefer that you should not make much outlay or preparation—should you be pressed for time you might forego your trip to Nelson and remain in Staunton. I would be more than glad to see you in Nelson but much prefer that you agree to my proposition and I could visit you in Staunton on my return from Alexandria. Now won't you write me as soon as you receive this and say that it shall be as I wish and I will bless you in my heart of hearts and love you better than ever if it were possible. Should you accede to my proposition please write me your plans. Say if you will remain in Staunton and be married there or come to Nelson and then go home. I think under all the circumstances it would be decidedly best for us to be married in June at Staunton and I hope you will so agree. I am sorry I can not see you and talk the matter over, but I feel confident that your good judgment will induce you to concur with me unless you shall be controlled by a disinclination to be married. Please pardon me for being so importunate, I should not be so, if I could see any good reason for delay. We have plighted our faith to each other, why not fulfill our promise at once? Answer me and say that I may have *my way this one time*.

Fondly yours,

/s/ Thos. P. Fitzpatrick

Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick b. 1826—d. 1897, married at Aunt Nannie Lipscomb's home in Staunton, Virginia, third wife October 20, 1880 *Samuella Hawes Coleman*, b. 1850 (?)—d. 1926, daughter of Spencer Coleman b. 1797—d. 1871—m. 1823 Rebecca Digges b. 1806—d. 1880, daughter of William H. Digges of Nelson County and his wife Eunice Hawes Coleman of Caroline County.

- Children: 1. Reba (Rebecca) b. December 27, 1881 m. January 10, 1925 L. L. Lea b. 1869—reside Lovington, Virginia.
2. Eunice Lindsay b. 1883 m. 1908 William A. White b. 1882 son of George Willis White and Annie Wayland White of Red Hill, Albemarle. Reside at Arrington, Virginia.
3. Behethland Penn b. 1886 m. 1909 Jacob Clinedinst Crim b. 1879—New Market, Virginia.
4. Mary Hawes b. 1888—d. 1931 m. 1920 George W. Habel. Family of Samuella Hawes Coleman Fitzpatrick, youngest daughter of the Coleman's of "Elim" in Spotsylvania.

DEATH OF MRS. FITZPATRICK

Mrs. Samuella H. Fitzpatrick, of whose death we gave a short notice in our last issue, died at her home in Nelson County, Virginia, on the 24th day of March, 1926. She had been ill for some time with influenza, which greatly weakened her heart action and resulted in death.

She was a native of Spotsylvania County and daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Spencer Coleman. She received her early education at her home where her father, and later her brother, then conducted a preparatory school. After her preparatory course she attended the Female Seminary at Charlottesville, Virginia. While she attended this seminary her brother-in-law, John Hart, was one of the professors, this professor Hart being the father of our present Superintendent of Public Instruction of Virginia, Prof. Harris Hart.

Mrs. Fitzpatrick was united in marriage to Judge Thomas Fitzpatrick. Judge Fitzpatrick was among the pioneers in orchard planting and in the introduction of pure bred live stock into the State. He early realized that Piedmont Virginia was well adapted to the production of apples of the finest quality and flavor.

The subject of this notice was a great lover and student of history and literature, was well read in history, and had stored in her memory many gems from the poets. She lived a quiet life on her farm in Nelson County.

Four daughters survive: Mrs. Jacob C. Crim of New Market, Va., Mrs. W. A. White, Mrs. G. W. Habel, and Mrs. L. L. Lea, all of Nelson County, all of whom were, by their mother, sent to Hollins College and educated there.

—Item from New Market Paper.

Eunice Lindsay Fitzpatrick White and William A. White.

- Children: 1. Hawes Coleman b. August 29, 1909, m. 1937 Merit H. Canby, son of Ben Canby and Marian Forsythe Canby—Washington, D. C.
2. Anne Wayland died in infancy 1911-1912.
3. Eunice Lindsay White b. August 7, 1912.
4. William A. White died in Infancy, b. 1921-1923.
5. Reba Virginia White b. 1922.

My sister Reba told me that I am the only one in the family who has not given her some material for the book she has about completed of our family.

I was born at "Belfield," Arrington, Virginia, September 29, 1883. The second child of Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick and Samuella Hawes Coleman Fitzpatrick. Dr. Tony Whitehead was our family doctor and the nurse with my mother was "Aunt Clarissa Robertson." I was very

small, weighing only three pounds. In those days, that I lived was a marvel. "Belfield" originally belonged to the Digges family and was the home of my mother's mother, Rebecca Digges, who married Spencer Coleman, Jr. and lived at "Elim," near Lewiston, Spotsylvania County.

The rooms at "Belfield" were large with an open fire place in each room. When my father bought "a heater" it made quite a sensation. The hall had a double door with glass around it, and wainscotting, and a winding stair. I realize now that this was a lovely old home. Unfortunately, this house was burned and the only thing that remains to remind one of this old family is the rock enclosed Digges grave yard.

So many things I can recall of my childhood incidents in which my father so often figured. There were two long rows of boxwoods down the front walk to the yard gate. He would line us up for a race, and just before we got to the gate he'd holler so loud and kick so high we'd lose step and he'd always win.

As he was away all day, his home-coming was quite an event. He always had something for us—candy, apples, or a peach. His coat was a wonder! Containing many pockets—two in the long tails. What a time we had searching for what he had hidden while he stood smiling at us. The lucky finder was not keeper, but divided what was found with others not so fortunate. Candy often came mixed with tobacco.

We were forced to wear bonnets with slats in them. These we hated and got rid of when ever we could. My mother "Miss Sammie" overcame this difficulty by sewing them to our hair. We just had to have fair skin and no freckles.

As long as we were small we had a nurse who was our constant playmate. I can recall once one of "Aunt Susan" Murphy's girls was with us. My sister, Hawes, was very small and as we were in a big hurry to go some place she put Hawesie on her back holding her legs around her neck and off we started, but not for long. My mother raised the window to holler, "You little Plutonian, you put my child down"—and Mary Sue said—"Dar now Miss Sammie done cuss, we can't go."

The years passed and going to school became the big question. I believe the first time I ever went to school was to the yellow house at Arrington and the teacher was Brother Walter's governess. I went only part of the day at first often riding home in the P.M. behind Mary Sneed who had come to Arrington on horseback for the mail. Later on a small school house was built half way between our home and Arrington. Here we went to school with Brother Walter's children. Brother Walter (half brother) boarded the governess one year and we one.

Sometimes we walked to see Judge Brown's family, who lived two

miles from us at "Hazelwood," or to Brother Walter's, or to Mrs. Slaughter's at Arrington; but there were four of us and we played well together.

My secret desire was to fly, and I was sure I could accomplish this if the wind came at the right time. So one windy day I climbed up on the cow shed and raised a large umbrella, and gave a flying leap. I don't know why I had no bones broken, only the umbrella was a total loss.

These happy childhood years passed all too soon, and December of '97 my father died and for us nothing was ever the same. My mother was left with four children to rear, and with what seemed to her a hostile world to combat. I look back now and know she was the bravest and finest person I ever knew!

The fall after my father's death Reba and I entered Hollins. My father was a friend of Mr. Cocke and had expressed a desire that we be educated there. Hethie and Hawsie were also students at Hollins. Hethie "took art" and the Havaland china she painted is lovely.

In the fall of '07 I went with my mother to "Elim," her old home in Spotsylvania County. We were there about ten days. We took with us a cooked ham and other food, and with the help of some of the old family servants, among them "Aunt Alsie" and "Mammy Jennie," we were very comfortable.

On our return trip we had to change trains in Gordonsville, and spend the night in Charlottesville. My mother insisted that we spend the night at the Carter House, as Mrs. Anderson had always been so nice to her. While we were there we met Mr. George W. White and Ann Wayland White, his wife and also their son William Abram White from Red Hill. As they lived near "Sunnybank," the home of Cousin Bettie Hart, my mother was soon telling about visiting there when she was young and also of attending dances in the home of Mr. Steve Carpenter.

In the meantime their son had told me he had noticed me when we were getting on the train in Gordonsville. He and his parents were returning from Jamestown Exposition. From this meeting a friendship developed. We corresponded that fall and winter, and after my return from visiting my father's niece, Jennie Cutler Shumate of Relay and Baltimore and Mother's nieces Maud Lipscomb Hargrave of Baltimore and her sisters. Will came up to see me for the first time in May. This visit led to many others that summer. My mother and sisters liked him and to me he seemed to possess all the qualities I most admired. We became engaged by fall, and were married at our home, "Belfield," by Rev. Frank Mezick.

William Abram White was born September 23, 1883, at Ivy, Albemarle County. He was the third child born to George W. White and Ann Wayland White. Their first home was burned and Will, a baby at that time, was brought out of the house in a feather bed. He

was one of a large family, five sisters and three brothers. The house was rebuilt and they lived in the Ivy neighborhood until January 20, 1903. They sold their home and farm and bought the old Marcus Durrett place at Red Hill. Will was educated in private schools and at Ivy public school, taught by Mr. John Long and Mr. Kaufman. Their teaching is well remembered and often referred to. He never attended public school in the Red Hill neighborhood, but was sent to a business school in Lynchburg. After this, he was with his uncle, "J. E. White, The Land Man," a real estate firm of Charlottesville. He was with this firm when we were married November 3, 1908.

George W. White was the son of William Anderson White, born December 3, 1831, died September 1898, married Susie Rothwell who died April 7, 1904. William Anderson White was the son of Anderson White and Lucinda Huckstep who lived near Free Union. William Anderson White lived near White Hall. This home was later owned by Tom White, their son and is now owned by the Garretts. William Anderson White was a person of fine qualities and was highly thought of in his community.

After Will and I were married we lived at "Belfield" with my mother about 18 months, then we went to live on our farm near Tye River. Will had built us a nice house there, doing much of the work himself, although he had had little experience.

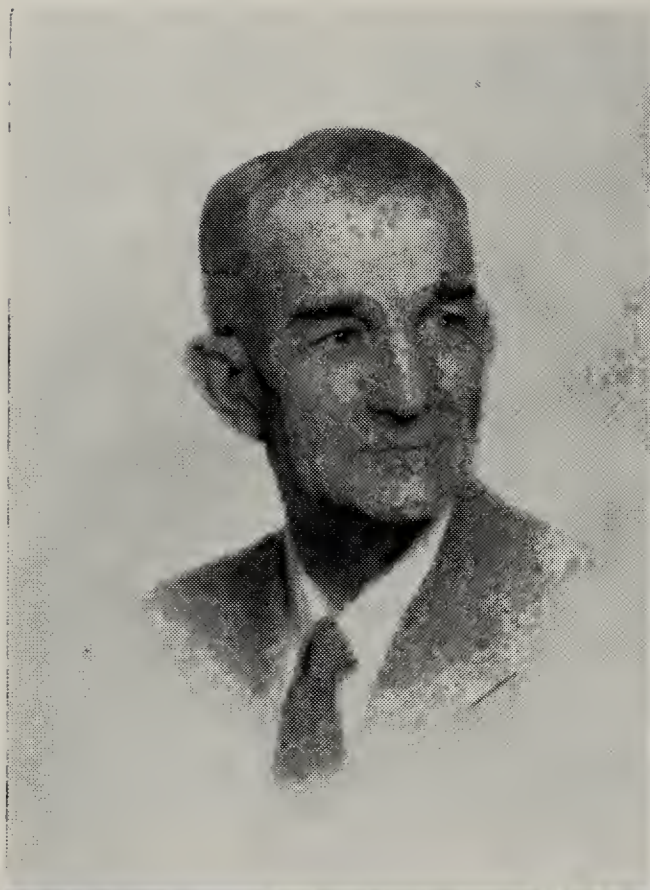
My sister Reba came home sick and Dr. Cringan said she had typhoid fever. I went to Red Hill and our first baby girl, Hawes, was born August 29, 1909.

I returned with my baby to my mother's. We were there until in the fall, then we moved to our new home on the Halsey farm. While we were living on the farm our second child, Ann Wayland was born.

Will began to have trouble with his eyes and they were so red we decided to consult Dr. Hedges of Charlottesville. Will had had a sun-stroke years before and Dr. Hedges said he would never be able to stand much sun and heat and that he would have to give up farming. So we sold our farm to the Watts family of Amherst and built a house and store on two lots we owned at Arrington and here we have lived ever since.

Eunice Lindsay was born here August 7, 1912, one month after Ann Wayland's death. Nine years passed before our little son Bill, named for his father, was born. Billie lived only two years and two months, he was sick only twenty-four hours. Ann Wayland and Billie are buried at "Belfield" in the Fitzpatrick grave yard.

Our three girls attended school at Arrington and later Lovington High School. Hawes graduated from Virginia Intermont College H. S., Bristol, Virginia and attended Madison College, Harrisonburg, Virginia. Later she entered the University of Virginia's nurses training school. She graduated from here, and then took a post graduate course at William and Mary Extension in Richmond, Virginia. She was an



*William Abram White, Eunice Fitzpatrick White, Merit H. Canby,
Hawes White Canby*

Albemarle County nurse during the polio epidemic—later went to Washington and accepted a position at Children's hospital. She was at Children's until she went to Garfield as Supervisor of Woman's Surgical Ward.

While at Garfield she and Merit H. Canby were married by Dr. Warner of St. Albans. Merit graduated at University of Virginia in Commerce in 1935. He and Hawes met at the University. At the time of his marriage he was with his father, Ben Canby, of the real estate firm of "Phillips and Canby." Since 1941 he has been an appraiser for Acacia Insurance Company.

Hawes kept her position at Garfield until their home at 6211 Wagner Lane was completed. This was the first house built on new development Fairway Hills by Phillips and Canby. Hawes and Merit have three children: Reba, Virginia, and Ben.

Eunice Lindsay, our third child, was born August 7, 1912. She had straight dark hair and bluish-grey eyes, and "Mrs. Judge Brown," "Miss Mary," as we called her, said she was the prettiest little baby she had ever seen. Having lost Ann Wayland a month before Lindsay was born she was a great joy and comfort to us. Hawes White was a most devoted sister, and as Lindsay grew she watched over her with loving care. So often I would hear her say, "Lindsay you do just like I do." So they grew so close and fond of each other. When Lindsay entered school at Arrington owing to Hawes' teaching she made two grades the first year. Her first teacher, Ruth Anderson, of Roseland, Virginia, was loved and her instructions carefully followed. She finished her grade work at Arrington and entered Lovingson High School graduating at fifteen, the youngest graduate up to that time. She entered Longwood College, Farmville, Virginia. She majored in music and minored in English. She took a four year course and graduated June 7, 1932. While at Longwood College she was a member of a Capella Choir, Senior Choral Club, Dramatic Club, Cotillion Club, Library assistant, in charge of circulation desk during senior year, member of May court representing Senior Class. She had hoped to teach public school music, but few schools had this course then. She taught at Markham and Upperville, Louisa County and Montebello and Fleetwood, Nelson County.

She was married June 27, 1942 to Louis Mason Spicer, Jr. of Charlottesville, Virginia, at Trinity Episcopal Church, Arrington, Virginia. The marriage was followed by a reception on the yard at our home, "Tremont," Arrington. Lindsay was teaching high school English at Fleetwood, Nelson County when she was married. She continued to teach, resigning in 1944. Elizabeth Lindsay, their first child, was born June 30, 1945. Louis Mason III was born March 22, 1947. They are living at Piney River where her husband is employed as a chemist by the Calco Chemical Division, American Cyanamid Company.

When Reba, our youngest girl graduated from the Lovingson

High School. She said there was a nurse and a teacher in the family and she believed she would take a business course. She entered Martha Washington Collge, Fredericksburg, Virginia, September 1939. She passed all her exams—making good grade, but did not want to return the next fall. She went instead to Phillips Business School in Lynchburg and graduated from there in June. She went to Washington to visit Hawes and while she was there Mrs. Phillips from Phillips Business School came up with a group of graduate students. She had Reba to join them and with her help all the students secured positions.

Reba was with the war board at Fort Belvoir, and while employed there she met Edward Axelson, who was one of the engineers there.

Edward was from Virginia, Minn., and was a graduate from University of Minn. Before the war he was city engineer of Minneapolis. His father and mother are from Sweden and haven't been in this country long. Edward's grandfather was still living on home place in Sweden until recently. He has two brothers, both graduates of the University of Minn.

Reba and Edward were married July 19, 1945 in the Chapel at Fort Belvoir, followed by a reception at the Club.

They have one child, Ann Wayland, and have bought a home at 806 Devon Place, Alexandria, Virginia. Edward was promoted to rank of Capt. just before war ended. He was retained on the war board and is still employed there. A son, Billy, was born in 1952.

This completes the history of my branch of the family. We have been married 43 years this fall. We had a store here, but closed out the store and turned the house into a rental cottage. Will has been postmaster at Arrington 12 years. He has an Uncle Charlie Wayland of Crozet and Uncle John White and Aunt Blessing of Charlottesville and many relatives in Albemarle County. He also has five sisters living and one Brother, Wayland White, of Canal Zone.

Thursday Night.

My dear Reba and Mr. Lea—

I doubt if I get another chance to write to you this week, and know you look forward to letters, so will put this poor effort in the mail tomorrow. There is little news to write about since I wrote. Lindsay phoned today, and said all of them were very much better, and they expect to spend Sat. here with us if all goes well and they continue to improve. They have had colds for several weeks. We have been going up there to see them, had dinner with them several nights ago. This is a lovely letter from Jennie you sent me. Dad says Uncle Geo. got a letter from her today. I sent her a small box of food, to Sweden. Maybe she will get it this month. I also wrote her a long letter. I have had several cards from her.

Dad and I are having dinner tomorrow night with Mr. and Mrs. Harris, our new rector. I know you and Mr. Lea will like them both. You will be able to trace kinship—her brother, I believe, married a Coleman from Caroline County.

The Beale children have homes with her sisters and brother. The second girl will be either with Mrs. Wheeler or Mrs. Witt, I don't know which home she will be in. Mattie said she told her she could stay with them if she was satisfied. The oldest girl who was in Lynchburg, I hear has gotten married recently. I did not give money for you, as the family had all been separated when you wrote.

I hear Geo. paid \$2200 for his car, and I believe was allowed \$200 for old one. I seldom see any of them. His car is maroon and seems wide by other cars.

I had a nice long letter from Josie. Mr. Bowen is very ill again. Hawes, children and Reba stopped by there last fall and saw him then, he seemed weak and frail. He has high blood pressure, hardening of arteries and a bad heart. She is uneasy about him all the time. I did hear Roselle was sick, haven't heard any more. Selena told me but said she didn't think it would do any good to write you so I hadn't mentioned it.

Dad has gone over to Wills. I guess he hopes to hear some news. Nothing has taken place recently—two deaths among the colored—Shelman Clarkson and Mag Farwell. She had married Vollie Peters and lived on the road leading to Coakleys, in the old Reese house they had bought. By the way Alfred and Ava, his wife, did send you a Christmas card. Dad forwarded it to you.

Well, Dad's back and says he has no news, so guess I had best end this. I wish I knew something to write about Mr. Lea's kin, guess we live too far from them. Heaps of love to you both. I am glad you are well. We are too, I'm thankful to write. "Take care of each other."

Love,

Eunice

FROM WOODS HISTORY OF ALBEMARLE CO.

In 1774, William Ramsey bought from Adam Dean 400 acres, and ten years later 400 more acres from Alexander Ramsey his brother.

William Ramsey married Margaret, daughter of Andrew Wallace and granddaughter of old Michael Woods. His home was on the place where James M. Bowen resided. He built the mill on the place which in early times went by name of Ramsey's Mill. The old dwelling still stands at the head of the mill pond. He died in 1825. He had three sons: Andrew, John, and William. William, son of William, lived at the home of his father and died 1832. His daughter Mary Ramsey married Jeremiah Finks Wayland.

Jeremiah Finks Wayland and Mary Ramsey had nine children: (1) Abram (2) James (3) Finks (4) Henry (5) Eliza (6) Margaret (7) Evelena (8) Mary (9) Susan.

1. Abram Wayland died March 1, 1906, married Martha Woodson. She died Sept. 19, 1904. They had eight children: Annie M., Charles L., Martha Susan, Clara Bell (died), Robert Everett, Thomas (died), and Helen.

2. James, son of Jeremiah, married Susan Woodson. Their children: Sudie, Kate, Molly, Lilly, and Lon married and went to Texas.

3. Finks Wayland married Lilly Bleadsoe from Washington, D. C. Children: Ed, Harry, Bleadsoe, Evelyn married Dr. Pinkerton of New Jersey. This branch of Wayland family lived at Heards near Covesville, Va.

4. Henry Weyland went to Mo. No record of line.

5. Eliza Wayland married Frank Harris of Charlottesville, Va. Children: Ellis, Charlie, Mary and Evelyn.

6. Margaret Wayland married John Antrim of Albemarle Co.

7. Evelina Wayland married her cousin Henry Wayland.

8. Mary Wayland married John Harris from near Miller's school. Children: Cliff Harris who lived in Nelson Co. and married Miss Fannie Martin. Mary Lizzie Harris married James Stout of Augusta Co. Children: Cornelia, Sallie, James and John. Margaret Harris married Sam Page of Albemarle Co. Children: Nick, Anne, Reba, Virginia, Will, Margaret, Phylis, Jack, and Henry. Mary Lizzie and Margaret Harris were educated by Prof. John Hart and were school mates of Samuella Hawes Coleman Fitzpatrick, my mother.

9. Susan Wayland married Mike Wallace who was blind most of his life. He was postmaster and merchant at Yancy Mills.

Abram Wayland and Martha Woodson Wayland lived at Crozet. The farm was on both sides of the railroad. The house is still standing. The farm was sold as lots, and in this way the village Crozet developed.

Their children were as follows:

1. Annie Morton Wayland born 5-28-1895—died 3-2-1927—married George W. White born 4-15-1857—died Dec. 1931. Their Children: Carrie born June 10, 1880, married June 10, 1903, Dr. A. C. Ray and lived at Ashland, Va. Ethel May born Jan. 5, 1882, married Sept. 4, 1907, M. Y. Sutherland, North Garden, Va. William Abram, born Sept. 23, 1883, married Nov. 3, 1908, Eunice Lindsay Fitzpatrick of Arrington, Va. Mattie died—Bessie died. Charles Bennet White, born Feb. 16, 1880, married Dec. 15, 1915, Tivis McAllen of Knoxville, Tenn. Anna Louise, born July 14, 1891, married Frank Jones of Covesville, Va. Mary Virginia, born Jan. 29, 1894, married Dec. 21, 1916, Charles F. Cross of Richmond, Va. Edna Elise, born Jan. 7, 1897, married Sept., 1923, Horace Johnson and lived in Cleveland, Ohio. Robt. Wayland White, born Aug. 2, 1899, married

March 9, 1922, Josephene Maher and lived in Canal Bone. Russell died young.

2. Charlie Lee Wayland married Elizabeth Bourne of Md.
Children Bourne Married—

Fred married Sarah Meredith—daughter of Epil. Minister who lived at Greenwood, Albermarle Co.

Ruth married Dr. Page Nelson of Bedford Co.

Nan married Dr. Huntess McClung of Lexington, Va.

Bob married—

Tom—

3. Bettie Wayland died.

4. Martha Susan married Wallace Rowe of Richmond.

5. Robt. Everett married Helen Munn of Washington, D. C.
Robt. Wayland died having one child Margaret who married ——
Taylor, Grandson of Pearl Watson Ray and Dr. Ray of Charlottesville.

6. Helen Wayland married Russel Bargamin of Richmond. They lived at Crozet. Children: Helen, Ann, Russel and Jack.

THE DAILY PROGRESS—APRIL 20, 1953

Charles Lee Wayland, one of Crozets pioneer orchardists, died Sunday at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Hunter McClung, in Lexington. He would have been 92 next Saturday.

Mr. Wayland, born April 25, 1861, in Fishersville, moved to Crozet at an early age. With his brother, he introduced some of the peach varieties still grown in the Crozet area.

His own holdings covered some 300 acres in the Blue Ridge foothills. He was interested in the expansion of the Albemarle Pippin apple.

Mr. Wayland was at one time president of the Consolidated Orchard Company of Crozet. He married Miss Lizzie Gantt Bourne, of Baltimore, Md., who died some years ago.

Surviving are three daughters, Mrs. Page Nelson Sr., of Charlottesville, Mrs. Hunter McClung, of Lexington and Miss Elizabeth Wayland, of Colony; four sons, G. Bourne Wayland, of Crozet, Robert R. Wayland, of Lexington, Fred G. Wayland, and Thomas G. Wayland of Fauquier County; 15 grandchildren, and 11 great grandchildren.

Burial will take place in Rock Gate Cemetery at Crozet. Pallbearers will be eight of Mr. Wayland's grandsons, John Scott Wayland, David F. Wayland, Robert R. Wayland, Jr., John H. McClung, F. Page Nelson, Jr., Charles K. Nelson, Thomas Hugh Nelson, and Robert B. Nelson.

CANBY

1. Merit Holliday Canby (1912—) and Hawes White Canby (1909—) were married 9-7-37 in Washington, D. C., and have three children, Reba Fitzpatrick, born 1941, Virginia Forsyth, born 1945 and Benjamin Jackson, born 1949.

2. Benjamin Jackson Canby (1886-1941) and Marion Forsyth Canby (1887—) were married Dec. 12, 1911 and had two children, Merit Holliday Canby (1912—) and Marion Forsyth Canby (1929—). Mr. Canby was in real estate business 1907-1941 in D. C.

3. Benjamin Duvall Canby (1836-1918) and Ida Hynson Canby (1860-1923) were married 1880 and lived near Colesville, Md. He was very active in community affairs and county politics and had five children, Thomas Hynson Canby (1884—), Benjamin Jackson Canby (1886-1941), William Mauditt Canby, (killed 1923 Knickerbocker Disaster), Anna Ringgold Canby ———, Medford Parr Canby (1896—) was Conf. scout during Civil War. His love and allegiance to the South was always uppermost, retaining great bitterness to the north as long as he lived.

4. Thomas Canby (1800-1864) came to Sandy Spring, Maryland from Yardley, Bucks County, Penna., about 1827, and started a private school. He married Debra Duvall and later moved to Colesville, Maryland. They had the following children, Laura M., who married Richard Wilson, William Mauditt married Sally Rust of Leesburg, Va., Benjamin Duvall married Ida Hynson, Eliza married Lowndes Jackson, Mary married Jackie Berry, Martha married Ruban Riggs.

5. Wilson Canby married Ann Yardley of Yardley, Bucks County, Penna.

Merit H. Canby, 1912—is a graduate of University of Virginia, Class of 1935. He has been one of the Mortgage Loan Appraisers for Acacia since 1941 and was employed by the district office of Federal Housing Administration preceding present position. He is a senior member of the National Society of Residential Appraisers, Jr. Board of Trade.

Benj. Jackson Canby was in real estate and building business from 1907 to 1941. He was a most remarkable man, just and pleasant at all times both in business and home life. (All that knew him loved him.) He seemed to radiate a goodness that made everyone happy and cheerful.

Thomas Canby (1800-1864) son of ——— Canby and Ann Yardly of Bucks County, Pa. Came to Sandy Spring, Md., about 1827.

One of Merit's grandfathers Civil War stories of one tar heel division that was at Ellicott City, Md. - * * * *

During the Civil War a Tar Heel division took a car load of ice cream, the first they had ever seen. They tried to put it in their knap-

sacks, etc. Their remark was "It is the dammest, sweetest, coldest mush I ever tasted."

Another story told about him—There was a Co. political meeting that was to pass on some issue he didn't believe to be for the good of the people so he rode his horse up the steps and into the meeting and broke up the meeting. (He was a sober man tho' this story might make one wonder.)

While he was scouting for Civil War he was having dinner with a family along his route when a northern scout came to dinner too. Both laid their pistols on the mantel and had dinner, after which they both left, each going his own way.

HYNSON

Source—Old Kent by George H. Hanson

2. Nathaniel Thornton Hynson (12-1809 - 5-12-1876) son of Nathaniel and Sophia Ringgold Hynson married twice. His first wife (married Dec. 6, 1832) was Anna Maria Sonyth Willson, eldest daughter of Dr. Thomas Willson of Trumpington, Eastern Neck, Kent County, Md., by whom he had two children, viz., Helen Anna Maria, and Henry Thornton Hynson. In December, 1836, he married Anna Maria Medford, daughter of Macall and Anna Maria Parr Medford, of Hanover Square, London, England, by whom he had the following children, viz., Medford, Anna Sophia, Adele Freeman, Nathaniel Thornton, Frances Louisa, Theodore Freeman, Henry Parr, Ida and Percy Ringgold Hynson.

3. Nathaniel Hynson (1-15-1781?) son of Nathaniel and Mary Richardson Hynson, married Sophia Ringgold, eldest daughter of James and Ann Roberts Ringgold of Annapolis, Md., and had the following children; James Ringgold, Sophia Ann, Henry Ringgold, Nathaniel Thornton, James Ringgold, Joseph Nicholson, William Scott, Charles Edward and John Ringgold Hynson.

4. Nathaniel Hynson, son of Nathaniel Hynson and Mary Smith married Mary Richardson of Wye, Talbot County and left one son who was born January 15, 1781.

5. Nathaniel Hynson, son of Nathaniel and Mary Kelley married Mary Smith, Oct. 29, 1735, and had one son, Nathaniel Hynson, born Oct. 24, 1736.

6. Nathaniel Hynson, son of John and Ann Hynson married twice. By his first wife Hannah he had three children: Nathaniel born 1-19-1709, died 1712, Mary and Hannah. His first wife was buried at St. Pauls, Nov. 26, 1713. He married again Aug. 6, 1714, to Mary Kelley. In his will dated May 4, 1721, he mentions his wife Mary and the following children, viz; Nathaniel, Hannah, Martha and Rebecca Hynson.

7. John Hynson who married Ann, died and was buried at St. Pauls May 10, 1705. They had the following children, viz; John, Nathaniel, Sarah, Elizabeth, Jane and Mary.

8. Thomas Hynson came to Kent County, Md., from the Eastern Shore of Virginia around 1650 and was then around 29 years of age. He was county clerk in 1652. He had 4 sons, viz; John, Charles, Thomas and Henry Hynson.

FORSYTH

Matthew Forsyth, son of Sir James Dykes of Cormarti, Edinburgh, Scotland.

Married at Chesterfield, New Jersey, Friends Meeting, January 15, 1696.

John Forsyth, son of Matthew, born 1700, died 1765—married Abigail Smith 5 mo.—1740. Abigail died and John married his wife's sister. This marriage not approved by Friends so he was released from membership August 1750. John Forsyth sold seven acres of cedar swamp which he had bought in 1733. He owned several tracts of land in Monmouth County.

Joshua Forsyth born 1750-1782 to whom his brother Matthew left most of his estate saying on his death bed "Take it and make the most of it."

Joshua Forsyth born 1779-1869 lived near Pemberton, New Jersey—cranberry grower and tanner. He first married Elizabeth Crushaw and then Ann Stillwell.

John Forsyth, born May 2, 1836, died January 1, 1905. Married Virginia Oliphant, March 14, 1867, of New Lisbon, New Jersey. He was a farmer and cranberry grower.

Marion Forsyth, born May 25, 1887. Married Benjamin J. Canby, December 12, 1911.

Merit Holliday Canby, born September 26, 1912. Married Hawes White. Their children—Reba Fitzpatrick Canby, August 1941; Virginia Forsyth Canby, July 1944; Benjamin Jackson Canby, June 1, 1949.

These records were taken from the old Chesterfield monthly meeting records and old dated documents from the state house at Trenton, New Jersey.

OLIPHANT

2. John Forsyth, born May 3, 1836, near Pemberton, N. J., died January 1, 1905, in Pemberton, N. J., married on March 14, 1867, Ann Virginia Oliphant, born Dec. 8, 1847, in New Lisbon, N. J., died March 1917, in Pemberton, N. J.

3. Eayre Oliphant, Jr., born Nov. 13, 1824, in Tuckertown, N. J., died January 15, 1903, in Pemberton, N. J. He married on Dec. 25, 1845 in Philadelphia, Hanna Ann Wood, born Jan. 20, 1827, in N. Y. City, died March 25, 1884, in New Lisbon, N. J.

4. Eayre Oliphant, born Sept. 22, 1788 in Tuckertown, N. J., died Oct. 2, 1857 in New Lisbon, N. J. He married Anna Mullen on March 20, 1810 in Mount Holly, N. J. Anna Mullen was born March 31, 1770 in Mount Holly and died Nov. 4, 1860 in New Lisbon, N. J.

5. Shinn Oliphant, born March 1, 1765 in Oliphant Mills, died Feb. 22, 1839 in Tuckertown, N. J. On Nov. 12, 1787, in Northampton, he married Hope Eayre, born May 9, 1767 in Eayerstown, died May 15, 1839 in Tuckertown.

6. Habbakkuk Eayre, born in Northampton, died in Eayerstown, on May 24, 1747 he married Mary Jones who was born in Burlington, N. J. and died in Eayrestown.

7. Thomas Eayre, born Oct. 16, 1697 in Evestown Twp., died in Eayrestown. He married in 1719, Priscilla Hugg, who was born in Gloucester Co. and died in Newton Twp., N. J.

8. John Hugg, Jr., born in Ireland, died in 1730 in Gloucester Co. He married Priscilla Collins in 1688 in New Jersey.

9. Francis Collins, born Jan. 6, 1635 in Oxford, England, died 1720 in Burlington. He married Sarah Mayham in 1663 in England.

Francis Collins was a member of Gov. Jennings Council 1684; Council of Proprietors 1707; Signer of Grants and Concessions 1677, Member of the Assembly, Justice and Judge of Burlington and Gloucester Counties down to 1701.

Dear Marion,

Perhaps some of the following notes may help make an interesting paragraph.

The Hynson line in outline:

Thomas Hynson of Fordham, Cambridge Co., Eng., came to Kent Co., Md., 1650, m. Grace, (in Eng.)—3 children born in Eng., others here. Was clerk of the "Isle of Kent," Eastern Shore, Md., and a few years later became "High Sheriff of Ye Countie."

Col. John Hynson m. Ann Bordley (2nd marriage)

Col. Nathaniel Hynson I, m. Mary Kelly (2nd wife)

Nathaniel Hynson II, m. Mary Smith.

Nathaniel Hynson III, m. Mary Richardson.

Nathaniel Hynson IV, m. Sophia Ringgold (daughter of James Ringgold and Ann Roberts of Annapolis) Nov. 12, 1801.

Nathaniel Thornton Hynson V (brother of John Ringgold Hynson) m. Anna Maria Medford (2nd wife), daughter of McCall Medford



*Reba White Axelson, Lindsay White Spicer, Capt. Edward Axelson,
Louis Mason Spicer, Jr.*

and Anna Maria Parr, who was dau. of Wm. Parr, a well known London banker and his wife, Marianne Parrach.

Ida Hynson m. Benjamin Canby.

Benjamin J. Canby m. Marion Forsythe.

Merit Canby m. Hawes White.

From Md. Historical Magazine Vol. XV, Sept. 1920, No. 3.

Seven Pioneers of the Colonial Eastern Shore: 1. Robert Vaughan, 2. Joseph Wickes, 3. Thomas Hynson, 4. James Ringgold, 5. Augustine Herman, 6. Richard Tilgham, 7. Simon Wilmar.

(3rd Pioneer) Col. Thomas Hynson came to Province of Md., 1651 Was partner in business with Major Joseph Wickes of "Wickcliffe." Died 1673.

"Their public lives in the Province was of such a character as to lead me to believe that they were mental equals as well as congenial companions."

Brought wife, Grace, 3 children and 3 servants from England. Warrants for land on Eastern Neck, 400 acres, March 3, 1658. Sept. 23, 1659 received great tract called Hinckingham, (2200 acres) along Eastern Shore of Chesapeake Bay. In survey called "Hynson Haven."

Member of Provincial Assembly at Patuxent, Oct. 20, 1654; also in 1639. High Sheriff Kent County, Feb. 1655—(35 years old). Wide acquaintance in Maryland and in England. Died about 1668.

4th Pioneer—Col. Thomas Ringgold, came to Kent 1650, close friend of Major Joseph Wickes and Thomas Hynson. Surveyed tract of 1200 acres directly on Chesapeake Bay, four miles from Eastern Neck—named it "Huntingfield"—now one of show places of Kent. Scene of many delightful functions and assemblages made up of most distinguished of the Colonists. Grant of "Huntingfield," July 12, 1659. No name in the long list of Maryland families stands higher for honor than that of Ringgold." Gave "Huntingfield" to his two sons, James and John. James (Major by appointment) was by far the most important of the Ringolds of "Huntingfield" prior to 1700. "Lord of the manor on Eastern Neck."

Note from "The Day Star of American Freeman"—George Lynn Lachlan Davis, bottom of page 194.

"For a period of more than 200 years the Ringolds have been one of the leading families of Maryland. They are distinguished in the history of our colonization and of the early provincial commerce upon the Chester. At the period of the American Revolution they were conspicuous for their patriotism. They have been represented in the Hall of Congress and upon the field of battle."

John Ringgold Hynson mentioned in Maryland Historical Magazine among "Men of Maryland specially Honored"—Sept. 1917, Vol. XII.

Hynsons and Ringgolds prominent in religious life of Maryland from earliest days.

Tablet at right of chancel St. Paul's Church, Kent County lists Thomas Ringgold and Nathaniel Hynson and John Hynson among 14 names.

I. U. Parish—Vestry 1863 lists N. T. Hynson.

St. Ann's Church Annapolis lists one of early Ringgolds on its vestry.

These are a few of many random notes which may be all that you will need for a little paragraph. I hope they will help.

Hastily but affectionately,

Marguerite Hynson

April 25, 1951

Eunice Lindsay White was born August 7, 1912. She was married in Trinity Episcopal Church, June 27, 1942, to Louis Mason Spicer, son of Louis Mason and Elizabeth Robinson Spicer of Charlottesville, born December 11, 1913.

Their children are: Elizabeth Lindsay Spicer, born June 30, 1945 and Louis Mason Spicer III, born March 22, 1947. Lindsay is a graduate of Lovington High School and has a B.S. degree from Longwood College (1932). She taught school at Markham and Upperville High Schools. She was a teacher of English at Fleetwood High School in Nelson County for nine (9) years. She is a member of the Woman's Club of Nelson County, Nelson County Day Committee, Trinity auxiliary, and the Nelson County Garden Club.

Mason is a graduate of Lane High School in Charlottesville and attended the University of Virginia for three (3) years. He is employed at the Calco Chemical Division, American Cyanamid, Piney River, and is the Supervisor of Analytical Laboratories.

MISS WHITE BECOMES BRIDE OF MR. SPICER IN ARRINGTON

The wedding of Miss Eunice Lindsay White, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. William Abram White, of Arrington, and Louis Mason Spicer, Jr., son of Mr. and Mrs. Louis Mason Spicer, of Charlottesville, took place at noon yesterday at Trinity Episcopal Church, Arrington. The ceremony was performed by the Rev. Arthur Koch, rector of the church.

Bridesmaids were Miss Camille Spicer, of Charlottesville, sister of the groom, and Miss Virginia Habel, of "Bellfield," Arrington, dressed in yellow, and Miss Samuella Crim, of New Market, and Mrs. Emil Hladky, of Piney River, in blue. Their dresses were made of starched

chiffon fashioned along princess lines with flowing skirts and long sleeves and trimmed with bands of lace. They wore tiaras of tulle in matching colors and carried bouquets of mixed garden flowers.

Mrs. Merit Canby, of Washington, a sister of the bride, who was matron of honor, wore green starched marquisette. Miss Reba White, of Alexandria, whose dress was orchid, was her sister's maid of honor. Their tiaras were of matching colors and their bouquets of mixed garden flowers.

The groomsmen were Montie H. Robinson, of Charlottesville; Merit Canby, of Washington and Russell Smith and James Alfred Pettit, of Roseland. The bridegroom had as his best man his father.

The bride, who was given in marriage by her father, wore a gown of white satin. Alencon lace formed the square neckline and midriff banding, from which fell a gathered skirt with fan shaped train. The long, tight sleeves ended in a point over the hand. Her fingertip veil of illusion fell from a tiara of scrolled tulle and seed pearls. She carried a bouquet of stephanotis.

Immediately, following the ceremony, a reception was held on the lawn of "Tremont," the home of the bride. Members of the wedding party and parents of the bride and bridegroom received.

Mr. and Mrs. Spicer left for a brief honeymoon, after which they will be at home near Piney River.

Mrs. Spicer received her degree from Farmville State Teachers College and has done graduate work at the University of Virginia. She has held teaching positions in Fauquier and Nelson Counties and is now a member of the Fleetwood High School faculty.

Mr. Spicer attended the University of Virginia and now holds a position at Virginia Chemical Corporation at Piney River.

Those from a distance who attended the wedding and reception were Mrs. Benjamin J. Canby and Miss Marion Canby, of Washington; Mr. and Mrs. Bernard Hess and family, of Wilmington, Del.; Miss Mamie Robinson, of Murfreesboro, Tenn.; Miss Lela Robinson, of Roanoke; Corporal Richard M. Robinson, Jr., of Fort Bragg, N. C.; Mrs. Thomas Marshall Taylor, Mrs. William R. Hill and Mrs. William Harrison, of Richmond; Mr. and Mrs. Walter Putney and Walter Putney, Jr., of Farmville; Mrs. Frank Jones, of Bedford; Misses Bettie and Caroline Cabell, of Charlotte, N. C.; the Rev. and Mrs. William D. Pollock, of Glasgow; Lieutenant and Mrs. Harold Islev-Peterson, of Annapolis, Md.; Mrs. Mason Spicer, Mr. and Mrs. R. Merritt Robinson, Mr. and Mrs. Harry Robinson and family, Mr. and Mrs. Jeter Robinson, Linwood Robinson, Mrs. Montie H. Robinson, Mr. and Mrs. E. I. Blake, Miss Thelma Elliott, Dan Jones and Mr. and Mrs. John White, of Charlottesville; Mr. and Mrs. Pearce Kemper, of Crozet; Mrs. M. Y. Sutherland and Mort Sutherland, of North Garden; Mr. and Mrs. Frank Jones, Maynard Duvall, Mr. and Mrs. Charles F. Cross, Jr., and

family, Mrs. Cecil Hurt and Mrs. John Jenks, of Lynchburg; Mr. and Mrs. Jacob Crim, John, Jacob, Jr., and Michael Crim, Mr. and Mrs. John G. Miller, of New Market, and Mrs. Frank Brumbach, of Woodstock.

Eunice Lindsay White, daughter of Eunice L. Fitzpatrick and William Abram White, was born August 7, 1912. She was married June 27, 1942 to Louis Mason Spicer, Jr., of Charlottesville, who was born December 11, 1913. He is the son of Louis Mason Spicer who was born May 11, 1887, son of William Walker Spicer, born February 22, 1846, died July 7, 1932. William Walker Spicer married Mary Susan Marshall of Nelly's Ford, Nelson County, Virginia, who was born December 19, 1846, died October 30, 1932.

Louis Mason Spicer, Sr. married Elizabeth Florence Robinson, Nov. 15, 1911. She was born October 15, 1888, the daughter of Samuel John Robinson, born at Brownsville, Virginia, May 4, 1853, died June 15, 1942. He married Josephine Cornelia Witt, born July 3, 1863, died April 17, 1939. She was a daughter of Capt. John William Witt of Nelson County, who was born in 1802 and died in 1872. He married Elizabeth Naomie Hite.

Children of Eunice Lindsay White and Louis Mason Spicer, Jr. are: 1st Child—Elizabeth Lindsay Spicer, born June 30, 1945. 2nd Child—Louis Mason Spicer III, born March 22, 1947.

Mr. Samuel J. Robinson mentioned above was born at Brownsville, Albemarle County, son of the late Richard Wood Robinson and Elizabeth Black Robinson. His grandfather was Capt. John Robinson of the Civil War.

I. Anderson White and Lucinda Huckstep, married December 15, 1818, and they lived near the Moarmous River below Millington, Albemarle County.

II. Their son, William Anderson White, born December 3, 1831 and died September, 1898. He married Susie Rothwell who died April 7, 1904.

III. William Anderson White and Susie Rothwell White's son, George W. White, born April 15, 1857, died December 24, 1932, married Annie Morton Wayland, born July 7, 1859 and died March 3, 1927. They lived in Albemarle County, Virginia at Ivy in 1902 and at Red Hill in 1927.

IV. Annie Wayland was daughter of Abram Wayland who died March 3, 1906. His wife, Martha Woodson, died September 19, 1904. They lived at Crozet, Virginia.

V. William Abram, son of George White and Annie Wayland was born September 23, 1883, and married November 3, 1908. Eunice Lindsay Fitzpatrick, born September 29, 1883, daughter of Judge Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick, born February 11, 1826 and died December

24, 1897, and Samuella Hawes Coleman, born May 3, 1850 and died March, 1926. Their children were: Hawes, born August 29, 1909, Ann Wayland White, born March 19, 1911, and died July 6, 1912. Eunice Lindsay White, born August 7, 1912. William Abram White, Jr., born April 26, 1921 and died June 2, 1923. Reba Virginia White, born October 1, 1922, was married at Fort Belvoir, July 19, 1945, to Capt. Edward William Axelson of Virginia, Minnesota.

WILLIAM WALKER SPICER

William Walker Spicer passed away peacefully at St. Luke's Hospital, Richmond, Virginia, Thursday, July 7, 1932, of pneumonia, after a short illness. Aged 86 years. The funeral was held at Walkers M. E. Church, in Madison County, he having been a member of that church for more than sixty years. The pallbearers were five sons and one grandson of the deceased.

Mr. Spicer was born in Culpeper County, February 22, 1846, the son of John Samuel Spicer and Nancy Leavell Spicer. His grandfather Moses Spicer, was married to Polly Moore on March 22, 1778. Moses Spicer was one of four brothers who came from England and settled on a large tract of land extending from Culpeper to the Blue Ridge, granted to them by the British Crown. Mr. Spicer was married December 26, 1871, to Miss Mary Susan Marshall, daughter of John S. Marshall, direct descendant of Chief Justice Marshall.

He is survived by his widow, one daughter, Mrs. Thomas Marshall Taylor, wife of Dr. T. M. Taylor, of State Farm, Virginia; five sons as follows: Forest W. Spicer, of Marshall, Mo., John Samuel Spicer, of Washington, D. C., Robert Spicer, of Detroit, Mich., William Spicer of Syracuse, N. Y., and Louis Mason Spicer, of Charlottesville, Va. Also one brother, J. A. Spicer, of Orange; five grandchildren, numerous nieces and nephews and a host of friends who mourn his departure.

He was a staunch Confederate veteran, having served in the Cavalry as a courier for General Robert E. Lee, and his request was to be laid away in the uniform that he loved and fought in for the lost cause. Those who knew him best loved him most.

SAMUEL J. ROBINSON, 89, DIES AT HOME AT CHARLOTTESVILLE — JUNE 16, 1942

Charlottesville—Samuel J. Robinson, retired merchant and well-known churchman, died Monday morning at his home here.

He was born at Brownsville, this county, son of Richard Wood and Elizabeth Black Robinson, and was in his ninetieth year. His grandfather was Captain John Robinson, a veteran of the War Between the States.

In early life Mr. Robinson moved to Nelson County, where he engaged in the mercantile business for a period of 20 years. He then

purchased "Brook Hill Farm," once the home of Lord Pelham Clinton, four miles south of Charlottesville. In 1901 he came to this city and the following year opened a meat market under the firm name of Samuel J. Robinson and Brothers. He retired from active business in 1932.

He was one of the charter members of the High Street Baptist Church and later transferred his membership to the University Baptist Church.

Mr. Robinson married Miss Josephine Cornelia Witt, daughter of Captain John Witt, of Nelson County. Surviving are seven children: three sons and four daughters: S. Jeter, R. Merritte and Harry H. Robinson, and Mrs. L. M. Spicer, all residents of this city; Mrs. Bernard R. Hess, of Wilmington, Del.; Miss Mamie Robinson, Murfreesboro, Tenn., and Miss Lelia Robinson, Roanoke; one brother, James T. Robinson of this city, and two sisters, Mrs. Minnie W. Gentry, Crozet, and Mrs. Annie Sandridge, of this city.

William Witt was born in France, came to this country, settled at Manikin, Virginia. Rev. Samuel Black came from Scotland, settled near Forks of Brandywine neighborhood of Del. and Pa. Church on Highway 322 near Downingtown Road to Harrisburg. John Robinson, Capt. Mexican War, born New Castle, Del., lived on Hardware River, Albemarle County, Virginia. Died on way back from Mexican War. Richard Wood Robinson, C. S. A., lived in Brownsville, Albemarle County, Virginia. Moses Spicer, one of three brothers who came from England. Had a grant from King to land in Culpeper County, Virginia. Original house near Stonehouse Mt. on road to Slatemill; m. Polly Moore in 1776.

John Wesley Marshall buried Lone Pine, Orange County, Virginia. John Wesley Marshall's brother was "Cyclone Jim"—Senator.

Rev. Samuel Black m. Katherine Shaw (4S.-3D.) 2. William Black m. ? (5S.-2D.) 3. James Black m. Rosanna Merritt. 4. Elizabeth Frances Black 4-23-1830—4-19-1922 m. Richard Wood Robinson 4-4-1826—4-3-1867, son John Robinson, 1782—7-7-1847, who m. Myra Field, d. 11-14-1870. Their son, Samuel John Robinson, 5-4-1853—6-15-1942 m. Josephine Naomi Witt of Nelson County. Their daughter, Elizabeth Florence Witt, 10-15-1888, m. Louis Mason Spicer, of Orange.

William Witt, 1675-1754.

David Witt 1720-1808—wife Sarah.

Then David Witt, d. 1750, wife Sally.

Burgess Nelson Witt, 1783—wife Nancy Strickland. Their son, John William Witt, 6-20-180 —11-20-1878, m. Elizabeth Naomi Hite, 1825-1921. Their daughter, Josephine Naomi Witt.

William Atwell Marshall m. Mary Parsons.

John Wesley Marshall, 1824-1899, m. Elizabeth Jane Faber (daughter of John Faber, wife Susan G. E. Fellows). Their daughter Mary Susan Marshall, 1847-1932.

Moses Spicer m. Polly Moore.

John Samuel Spicer, 1804-1878, m. Nancy Leavell, (daughter of Joseph Leavell and Mary Schneider).

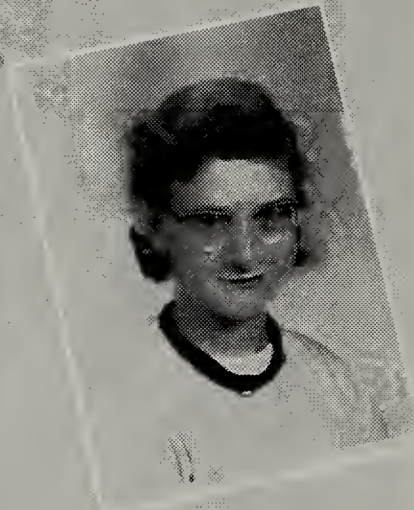
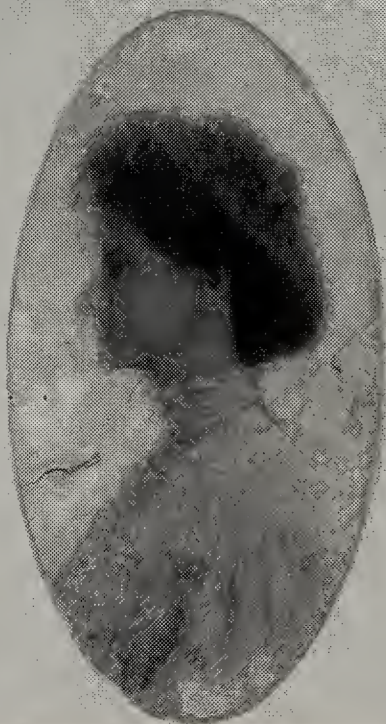
William Walker Spicer, 1847-1932, Co. K. 39 Va. Cav., C. S. A., m. Mary Susan Marshall, 1847-1932.

Their son Louis Mason Spicer, b. 5-11-1887, m. Elizabeth Florence Robinson. Their son, Louis Mason Spicer, Jr., m. Eunice Lindsay White.

Reba Virginia White graduated from Lovington High School, 1939, attended Mary Washington College, and graduated from Phillips Secretarial School, Lynchburg, Virginia, 1941. Was employed by Engineer Research and Development Laboratory, Fort Belvoir, Virginia, from 1941-1947. Married Edward William Axelson July 19, 1945, and had two children—Ann Wayland Axelson, born May 25, 1949, and William Edward Axelson, born March 28, 1952. ~~die 1959~~

~~Edward William Axelson~~, son of Emma Christina Johnson Axelson and John Adolph Axelson, graduated from Virginia Junior College, Virginia, Minnesota, 1937, and University of Minnesota, 1939, with degree of B.C.E., and from Catholic University, 1952, as M.C.E. Served in U. S. Army from March 1942 to June 1946, and is currently a Major, Corps of Engineers, U. S. Army Reserve. He is employed at the Engineer Research and Development Laboratory, Fort Belvoir, Virginia, as Chief, Floating Equipment Design Branch—primarily concerned with the design of military floating bridges and accessories. In 1950, he contributed the article "Military Bridging" for publication in the Encyclopedia Britannica. ~~die 1959~~

Emma Christina Johnson and John Adolph Axelson, born in Sweden, came to America when they were in their teens, met and were married here. They have three sons, Edward William, Adolph Herbert, and John Albert—all graduate civil engineers from the University of Minnesota. John Axelson and wife, Emma, planned to return to Sweden for a visit after World War II, but decided not to go after the death of John's father, Axel Jonasson, 1947, at the age of 92. Axel Jonasson was a very active man, had been moose hunting the winter before his death. His health broke when he fell and broke his hip.



*Mason and Lindsay Spicer's wedding picture, Hawes White at 18,
Eunice Fitzpatrick at 22, "Pat" Canby at 14*

To Mr. and Mrs. W. A. White
Arrington, Virginia

From Lt. E. W. Axelson
The Engineer Board
Yuma Test Branch, Bin 1791
Yuma, Arizona

11 June 1945

Dear Folks:

It is difficult for me to know just what salutation to use in heading this letter since I have never been in the position (naturally) of becoming a part of another family. I hope this letter (which should have been written weeks ago) will not appear stilted or insincere since it surely is not intended to be so.

I wish first of all to thank you again for the hospitality which you showed a comparative stranger who, very suddenly it seems, desired to marry your daughter and take her away. I enjoyed my stay and would like to come back again, as a son you have gained instead of one who has taken a daughter away.

It is difficult for me to see what the future has in store for Reba and myself but whatever it be, I feel sure that there should be no need for worry. The immediate future, in wartime, is definitely unsettled and there is the possibility that I may yet be sent overseas. In that event, Reba and I would have had some measure of life together. Being separated would be difficult in any case, either married or unmarried, in view of the affection we feel for each other. Reba and I have discussed this possibility and she feels she could better bear the separation if there were some definite tie between us.

The future after the war is also vague but there is no basis for anxiety since I have my old job waiting for me in Minneapolis as an engineer for the Minneapolis Gas Light Co. However, since I've been in the army I have worked with a number of engineers from various parts of the country who have suggested other chances of employment. Time will tell what one it shall be.

I am deeply worried lest you get the idea that the lateness of this letter indicates that I did not approve of Reba's family. That is not the case! We at the Board have been trying to get a number of jobs out of the way so I'd be able to get a leave for the marriage. I also have exhibited, in the past, an unfortunate laxness in writing the letters that I should write.

I am indeed sorry that my absence from Belvoir is placing an additional load on Reba inasmuch as she must take care of many of the things which would have fallen on me. However, our many friends are lending considerable help—and for that I shall be forever grateful.

My schedule, as yet tentative and based on future word from the Engineer Board at Ft. Belvoir, calls for my departure from here on the 19th and my arrival in Washington on the 20th.

In closing, let me say that I believe that Reba and I will have a happy married life (barring the war's effects) and that there should be no occasion for regret on either side. For my part, I can state definitely that such is the case. You have raised a very fine girl and one that I feel fortunate in finding. And that is not a biased opinion since it is substantiated by a number of people.

And so, in closing, let me again thank you for your hospitality—
With best regards.

Ax

WILLIAM A. WHITE DIES: POSTMASTER AT ARRINGTON

William A. White, 70, postmaster of Arrington, died unexpectedly yesterday morning at the home of his daughter, Mrs. L. M. Spicer, Jr., in Piney River.

Born in Albemarle County on Sept. 23, 1883, he was a son of the late George W. White and Annie Wayland White. He was a member of the Kingswood Baptist Church at Arrington and received a business education in Lynchburg. For 26 years he operated a mercantile establishment in Arrington before becoming postmaster 15 years ago. At the time of his death he was chairman of the Nelson County Postmaster's League and a member of the Nelson County Men's Club.

Surviving are his wife, Eunice Fitzpatrick White of Arrington and two daughters in addition to Mrs. Spicer, Mrs. M. H. Canby of Washington, D. C., and Mrs. E. W. Axelson, Alexandria.

He is also survived by five sisters, Mrs. Frank Jones of Charlottesville; Mrs. Charles Cross of Lynchburg; Mrs. A. C. Ray of Richmond; Mrs. Horace Johnson of Cleveland, O.; and Mrs. M. Y. Sutherland of North Garden; one brother, Wayland White of Cristobal, C. Z., and seven grandchildren.

Funeral services will be conducted at 11 a.m. tomorrow from Trinity Episcopal Church, Arrington, with interment in the church cemetery. The family has requested that flowers be omitted.

Lynchburg News, Dec. 11, 1953

WILLIAM PETTIT FITZPATRICK Arrington, Va.

1-27-54

Dear Eunice,

I had intended writing you sooner and would have done so except for the fact that I have been quite busy with my regular routine of work, besides taking inventory of my business. I want you to know you have my deepest sympathy in the loss of Will, which was a most

unusual shock to me and I have missed him greatly since. I not only miss him as a true and loyal friend, but miss his companionship as a constant, worthy, helpful and enjoyable associate. It seems hard for us to understand why our loved ones should be taken from us.

I am pleased indeed to know that your condition is so much better and I hope you will soon regain your usual health and vigor. With kindest regards and very best wishes for your welfare, I remain

Yours sincerely,

W. P. Fitzpatrick

Lexington, Virginia

Sunday, Dec. 13, 1953

My dear Eunice,

How my heart aches for you! I know full well the sorrow of giving up your dear beloved husband. I always loved Willie. He had a shine about him and a warmth that never varied toward me.

The world is better that he lived in it, and while I don't know your children, I feel certain they are a credit to you both and an incalculable comfort to you now.

Bob and I would love to stand by you tomorrow but I'm afraid it will not be possible. We will be thinking of you all.

With a heart full of love.

Nancy McClung

Tyro, Virginia

12-16-53

William E. Massie

Postmaster

Dear Mrs. White,

To say that I am shocked and grieved is putting it mildly. You have lost a faithful mate. I have lost a true and loyal friend and the community has lost a very valuable citizen. My heart bleeds for you.

On the other hand you have so much to be thankful for. Your married life has been full and happy all these years and those memories I know will be a source of strength and comfort to you as long as you live.

With our deepest love and sympathy, I am

Sincerely yours,

Capt. Billy

CHARLES F. THOMPSON

P. O. Box 4
Arrington, Nelson Co., Va.

December 12, 1953

Dear Mrs. White,

Words cannot express my shock and surprise of the sudden passing of Mr. White.

Please accept my most sincere sympathy for you, and the entire family in this hour of bereavement and loss.

Only those of us, who have experienced this ordeal can know the heartaches we endure.

I am hoping for your speedy recovery.

Sincerely,

Charles

Will White died while Eunice was in the hospital for a very serious operation.

Behethland Penn Fitzpatrick (Hethie) b. Aug. 27, 1885, "Bellfield," near Arrington, Nelson County, Va. Educated at home under private teachers and in the public school at Arrington. Attended Strasburg Female Seminary, Strasburg, Va., 1901-04. Received from Hollins College, in 1905, three golden reports, diplomas in History and English Literature and a certificate of distinction in the History of Art. Offered, but could not accept, the Hollins 1905-06 Euepian scholarship and the assistantship to Miss Lucy P. Stone of the art department. Received the collegiate certificate after attending the summer sessions at the University of Va. in 1907-08. Teacher at Oak Ridge, Nelson County, Va., 1907-08, and in New Market, Va., in 1908-09. Member of Trinity Church, Nelson County, Va., transferred to Emmanuel Lutheran Church. Former member of Woman's Auxiliary of Trinity Church, Nelson County, Va. Member of the Executive Committee of the State Central Committee. President of the Breckenridge Chapter of the U.D.C.'s of New Market, Va. First woman to vote in New Market, Va., and the first woman to be appointed on the Democratic State Central Committee. Charter member and president of the New Market Garden Club. Active in the move to get the V.M.I. Board of Visitors to allow the married veterans, who had been called from V.M.I. into active duty in World War II, to return to V.M.I. to complete their courses of study. Active in county welfare work. Interests: homemaking, antiques and politics. Married June 2, 1909, Jacob Clinedinst Crim, b. April 9, 1880 in New Market, Va., son of John William Crim and Eliza Catherine Clinedinst. (Affectionately called "Mother Crim" by the V.M.I. cadets of the battle of



Jacob Clinedinst Crim, Bebethland Fitzpatrick Crim, Capt. John C. Crim, Wife and daughter Jane, Eliza Clinedinst Crim "Mother of the New Market Cadets"

Hethie and Jake and the Crims of New Market

New Market, and from whom she received thousands of letters which are treasured by her family. On May 15, 1914, she received, along with the members of the New Market Corps, a V.M.I. cross of honor in recognition of her kindness to the V.M.I. cadets on the day of the Battle of New Market and afterwards.) Jacob C. Crim received his education at the Polytechnic Institute, New Market, Va. Prof. William H. Smith taught him bookkeeping and business arithmetic. In 1892, he started to work for his uncle, John W. Clinedinst, a carriage manufacturer. In 1915, he and his brother, John David Crim, succeeded his uncle in the carriage business. 1915 they built the Clinedinst car. In 1917 they converted the carriage making business into an automobile repair and painting business. Member of the Mt. Jackson Masonic Lodge No. 103, Democratic Committee of Shenandoah Co., town Council, Lutheran Church and active in the business administration of the church. Interests: politics and history. Address: New Market, Va.

Children:

Catherine Coleman Crim, b. June 2, 1910, New Market, Va., B. S. degree in Home Economics, Madison College, 1932. Member: Breckenridge Chapter of U. D. C.'s, New Market, Va., Charter member and organizer of Luconocoa Garden Club, Page Chapter No. 24, Order of the Eastern Star, assistant manager Shenvalee Hotel, New Market, Va., 1932-51. Interests: Antiques and flower arrangements. M. John Godfrey Miller June 8, 1932. He is the son of the late Dr. Casper Otto Miller and Mary Christina Schumacker. A. B. Degree Muhlenberg College, 1923, B. S. degree Cornell University, 1925. Alpha Zeta. Member of Shenandoah Co. Electoral Board, 1926, and of the Shenandoah Co. School Board, 1926-46. Publisher of *The Shenandoah Valley*, 1925-51. Charter member and first president of the New Market Rotary Club, Treasurer of Shenandoah Valley Incorporated. President and organizer of the Shenandoah Co. Memorial Hospital. Interests: farming and golf. Address, New Market, Va.

Samuella Hawes Crim, b. Oct. 21, 1914, New Market, Va., named for her maternal grandmother, Samuella Hawes Coleman Fitzpatrick. B. S. degree, Madison College, 1935. Teacher in the high school of: Mt. Jackson, Va., 1935-37; Belmont, Va., 1937-38; Sperryville, Va., 1938-40; Covington, Va., 1940-43; Woodstock, Va., 1943-44; New Market, Va., 1944-46, 1947-49; Fishersville, Va., 1949-51. M. A. degree 1947, George Peabody College for Teachers. Member of: Virginia Education Association, National Education Association, Virginia Academy of Science, Tennessee Academy of Science, American Association of University Women, Page Chapter No. 24, Order of the Eastern Star; Registrar of Breckinridge Chapter of the U. D. C.'s; charter member and organizer of Luconocoa Garden Club, New Market, Va. Interests: antiques, genealogy, nature. Address: New Market, Va.

John Clinedinst Crim, b. Sept. 9, 1916, Arrington, Va. B. S.

degree, Civil Engineering, Virginia Military Institute, 1937. Highway Senior Engineer and Draftsman, 1937-39. Senior Foreman, Grade 9, National Park Service, 1939-41. World War II service record: Heavy Artillery—Captain, 353rd F. A. Regiment, Camp Livingston, Ala., and 435th F. A. Battalion, Camp Bruber, Okla., and Hawaii. March 12, 1946-51, maker of metal serving trays. Interests: Fishing, golf and whittling. M. Mary Olive Hutzler, Dec. 30, 1942. She was born Jan. 16, 1916, Rockingham, Va., daughter of John Milton Hutzler and Olive Fuss of Harrisonburg, Va. B. S. degree in Elementary Education, Madison College, 1938. Teacher at Low Moor, Va., 1938-40, and Harrisonburg, Va., 1940-42. Interests: stamp collecting and music. Address: New Market, Va.

Children:

Jane Catherine Crim, b. Sept. 13, 1944, Muskogee, Okla.

John David Crim, b. Oct. 13, 1946, Harrisonburg, Va.

Elizabeth Anne Crim, b. Feb. 24, 1948, Harrisonburg, Va.

Charles Clinedinst Crim, b. Sept. 11, 1950, Harrisonburg, Va.

Jacob Fitzpatrick Crim, b. Dec. 27, 1922, in New Market, Va., B. S. degree, Civil Engineering, Virginia Military Institute, 1947. Member of V.M.I. Glee Club, Shenandoah Valley Club and of the V.M.I. Class of '44. Awarded academic stars in 1946. World War II service record: Field Artillery—Captain—0550661. Attended F. A. OCS and Officers Survey Class at Fort Sill, Okla. Served with 869th F. A. Bn. of the 65th Inf. Div., during combat. 2 battle stars. Employed July 1947 as staff engineer, Alcoa Reduction Works, Aluminum Co. of America, Alcoa, Tenn. Work included experimental work on Soderberg Electro-Chemical cells along metallurgical lines, production work, personnel job evaluation, analysis work and experimental research in the Rodding Room. Recalled into Army Service Sept. 1, 1950 with 191st F. A. Bn. of the 278th Regimental Combat Team. M. Betty Louise Culp, May 28, 1950. She was born Aug. 23, 1923 in New Kensington, Pa., the daughter of Bess E. Walp Culp and William Edward Culp, Sr. A. B. degree, Gettysburg College, Gettysburg, Pa., graduate work in Science and Education, Penn State College, State College, Pa. Member of: Order of the Eastern Star, Gettysburg College Rifle Club, Vice President of Gettysburg Outing Club, Publicity Chairman for Beta Chi Chapter of Alpha Xi Delta National Sorority and also in charge of news for national headquarters when chapter was installed on Gettysburg Campus, Student Christian Assoc., New Kensington Jr. Women's Club, Star point in the Order of the Eastern Star. Taught 1949-50 in the Arnold Public Schools, Arnold, Pa. Interests: music, art, crafts, tennis, riding, golf. Address: 204 Cedar St., Maryville, Tenn.

David Micheal Crim, b. Sept. 12, 1924, New Market, Va. B. S. degree, Civil Engineering, Virginia Military Institute, '48. Member of the Class of 1945. Academic stars in 1947 and 48. World War II

service record: S-Sgt. 13,185,220. Inf. Replacement Training Center, Fort McClellan, Ala. and Camp Maxey, Texas, June 1943-Feb. 1946. Teacher at Woodstock, Virginia, 1948-51. Member of: Virginia Education Association, National Education Association, Virginia Academy of Science, American Society of Civil Engineers, Registered Professional Civil Engineers of the State of Virginia. Interests: Golf, music, fishing. Address: New Market, Va. Instructor at V.M.I.—1951. M. 1952, Madelyn Funk.

"Shenandoah Valley" and
"Daily News-Record"
May 17

"MOTHER CRIM" IS MEMORIALIZED BY VIRGINIA MILITARY INSTITUTE

On Friday afternoon of last week, Gen. C. E. Kilbourne, Superintendent of the Virginia Military Institute, Lexington, Va., came to New Market and personally presented to Messrs. Jacob and John Crim resolutions adopted by the Board of Visitors of the institution memorializing their mother, the late Mrs. Eliza Clinedinst Crim. The resolutions were handsomely hand engrossed on parchment and appropriately framed. Mrs. Crim became endeared to the institution by reason of her care of the wounded cadets after the Battle of New Market, May 15, 1864.

Gen. Kilbourne stated that he was presenting the resolutions in behalf of the institution specifically on last Friday so that they would be received before Mother's Day and prior to the annual May 15th Battle of New Market anniversary. He further expressed the hope that the resolutions would be given due publicity through the press.

The resolutions read as follows:

RESOLUTION

Adopted
by the Board of Visitors of
Virginia Military Institute
January 18, 1941

Resolved that it is the sense of this Board of Visitors that the Virginia Military Institute and the whole body of the Alumni hold the memory of Mrs. Eliza Clinedinst Crim, known by the affectionate title of "Mother Crim" in reverence and high esteem and the Board desires to register the same by a permanent record and memorial to be spread upon the minutes of this Board and filed in the achives of this institution.

That she was zealously devoted to the cause of the Southern Confederacy during those years of Blood and Iron that tried men's souls.

That in the hour of their anguish and suffering she was a ministering angel to the Cadets of Virginia Military Institute who fought and were wounded in the Battle of New Market in which they bore so gloriously a part on May 15, 1864.

That the tender ministrations and loving care bestowed by this good and true hearted woman upon those wounded and suffering boys, far from their homes and loved ones, and deprived of a mother's care, were ever recognized and acclaimed by the entire Corps of Cadets, who fought at New Market, who honored her during her life and cherished her memory.

Therefore be it Resolved, that these Resolutions are adopted by the Board of Visitors of the Virginia Military Institute to the end that a permanent memorial to "Mother Crim" appear upon its records to be preserved among the archives of this institution, it being so ordered; and a duly authenticated copy be sent by the secretary to the family of Mrs. Eliza Clinedinst Crim.

R. W. Massie

Joseph Button
Alex F. Ryland
S. Gardner Waller
Jay W. Johns
James Easley

L. W. H. Peyton
G. Sarpell
Sidney G. Hall
Jas. R. Gilliam, Jr.
W. I. Whitefield

JACOB C. CRIM DIES SUDDENLY

At 10:10 o'clock on Saturday night, September 20, 1952, Jacob Clinedinst Crim, prominent citizen of New Market, died at his home in New Market following an illness of less than fifteen minutes from heart failure. For the past few years he had not been in the best of health, but responded well to treatment. He suffered a slight cold Saturday and went to bed a little early. Shortly afterward he complained of feeling ill and agreed to have a physician summoned, but passed away before the doctor could arrive.

Mr. Crim was a son of the late John William and Eliza Catherine Clinedinst Crim, and was born at New Market on April 9, 1880. Thus at the time of his death he was aged 72 years, 5 months, and 12 days. His mother, Mrs. Eliza Crim, was widely known as the "Mother of V.M.I." by reason of the ministrations to wounded V.M.I. cadets, following the Battle of New Market on Sunday, May 15, 1864.

On June 2, 1909, Mr. Crim was united in marriage to Miss Behethland Penn Fitzpatrick, of Arrington, Nelson County, Va. To this union there were born and survive two daughters — Mrs. John G. Miller (Catherine), of New Market, and Miss Samuella Crim, a teacher in the Woodrow Wilson High School, of Fishersville, Va.;

and three sons, John C. Crim, of New Market, Jacob F. Crim, of Maryville, Tenn., and David Michael Crim, member of the faculty of the Virginia Military Institute, Lexington, Va. Also surviving is a brother, John, with whom the deceased from youth engaged in business activities on the closest partnership arrangement; a sister, Mrs. Frank Brumback (Emma), of Woodstock, and four grandchildren, Jane, John, Elizabeth and Charles Crim. A sister, Martha, died in infancy.

Mr. Crim became an apprentice in the firm of his uncle, John W. Clinedinst, manufacturer of buggies and built-to-order horse drawn vehicles. He and his brother, John D. Crim, were thoroughly trained in the art of craftsmanship, which was the recognized trademark of Clinedinst vehicles throughout Northern Virginia.

Mr. Crim specialized in producing the leather seating and trim while his brother painted and decorated the vehicles.

As the motor age arrived, the J. W. Clinedinst Co., under the operation of the Crim brothers, devoted its activities to automobiles. The Crim brothers turned their talents in increasing measure to refinishing automobiles, Jacob doing the upholstering and trimming, while John handled the painting. About 1920, Messrs. John and Jacob Crim took over the J. W. Clinedinst Company, and operated it on a partnership basis since that time.

A few years ago Mr. John Crim gave up repainting of automobiles and devoted his time to decoration of antique furniture and hand-painting trays. Mr. Jacob Crim continued displaying his skill retrimming automobiles, carrying on his work on a somewhat reduced schedule, though he was active in his craft almost to the day of his death.

Mr. Crim took great interest in local and state politics, serving for many years on the Shenandoah County Democratic committee. He was a familiar figure at numerous county, district and state conventions. He was in attendance last July at the Virginia State Democratic convention at Roanoke, being a delegate from Shenandoah County. He served number of years on the New Market town council and also for some years was a director of the Citizens National Bank.

Mr. Crim was a lifelong member of the Lutheran Church and prior to the consolidation of the Emmanuel and St. Matthew's congregations, was a member of the Emmanuel council. He was also a member of the Masons at Mt. Jackson.

By reason of his business, political, fraternal and religious connections, Mr. Crim became acquainted with and was highly respected by a host of persons in the Valley and Northern Virginia. He was a kind and loving husband and father.

Funeral services were held on Monday afternoon at 3 o'clock from Emmanuel Lutheran Church, the Rev. Lester A. Wertz, officiating in the presence of a host of relatives and friends who braved a heavy downpour of rain to be present to pay their last tribute to the departed. Many who were not able to be at the ceremony joined others in provid-

ing a very large and beautiful display of flowers. Interment was in the John W. Clinedinst lot in St. Matthew's Lutheran Cemetery.

Pallbearers were: Active—W. B. Burress, Henry Tusing, C. H. Whitmore, C. W. Stover, Charles Knight, Charles Harner, I. C. Moyers, and Ivan Branner; and Honorary—B. E. Nelson, T. R. Beahm, Carl Ney, H. B. Moyers, A. S. Ruhl, Dr. W. C. Shirley, Eugene Stover, G. A. Woods, A. S. Zirkle, F. L. Rice, G. T. Farrow, B. A. Guard, and G. B. Lohr.

MISS SAMUELLA CRIM ON SCIENTIFIC COMMITTEE 1952

Miss Samuella Crim, of New Market, teacher of biology at Wilson Memorial High School of Fishersville, Va., attended the Philadelphia meeting of the American Association of Biology Teachers, which met with the American Association for the Advancement of Science.

Miss Crim, a member of the committee on Conservation, was in Philadelphia from December 26th through the 30th.

1954

Miss Samuella Crim will leave on next Thursday for the University of Florida at Gainesville to attend the Southeastern Work Conference of Biology Teachers held in cooperation with the American Institute of Biological Sciences. She was one of two high school teachers of biology and science selected by Mr. Dowell J. Howard, Superintendent of the Virginia State Board of Education, to represent the state at this Conference. The Conference will continue through September 9th, and Miss Crim, teacher of Biology and Science at the Broadway High School, will be absent from her class room for several days at the opening of school. Miss Crim, the daughter of Mrs. Jacob C. Crim of New Market, is studying for her Doctor's Degree, and this summer studied at the University of Virginia, Charlottesville, where her brother, Mr. Michael Crim, of Lexington, Virginia, instructor at V.M.I., also completed a course of study.

1925

Dear Hethie,

I sent the old table by express, as it was a present from Fielding Lewis to his niece who was Dr. T. W. Lewis' daughter and married Grandfather Spencer Coleman. She was 2nd wife and had no issue, but bargained with Grandfather Spencer Coleman to give him all of her property if she died first and if he died first that she was to have what came by her, she died eleven hours after he did. The reason I waited so long was I had to put away two narrow strips that belonged to the ends of the table and I just can't remember where I put them. They had white wood let in between the dark on the edge of the strips. As I have looked in every place I thought likely for them to be and failed to find them, am sending the table on. You will please get the drawer to it made. I sent the front and one side of it.

S. H. F.

Mr. H. E. DeJarnette
Princeton, W. Va.

New Market, Va.
April 19, 1951.

Dear Rashe,

Reba sent me your lovely letter "to read and return," and asked that I write you that *I* am the girl who rode with you many years ago in Spotsylvania. I have not forgotten those rides nor the fact that Mama said: "In all probability you will never be with so many fine catches again." There were Henry and Elliotte, Tom Dew, Bob Waller and you who were very eligible bachelors and Absolem Waller a widower. I did not catch any of them, for I was not fishing at sweet sixteen.

Later on I did catch one of the finest men and hope you can stop to see us and meet him some time when you go to see Cousin Joe, who is also a mighty fine man.

Jake and I have two daughters, Catherine Coleman, married John Godfrey Miller of this place. Samuella Hawes, unmarried, and is science teacher at Wilson Mem. High School, Fishersville. John Miller is another mighty fine man. Then I have three sons, John Clinedinst, married Mary Hutzler of Harrisonburg. They have two daughters and two sons. Have built a lovely modern home about a mile from us. John makes and sells handmade trays of many shapes and sizes, also paints and sells a good many of them. He is an artist like his Uncle John Crim who also paints beautiful trays. John graduated in Civil Engineering at V.M.I. in '37, volunteered before World War II started, trained negro troops in Miss. and La. for years, then was transferred to white troops at Muskogee, Okla., then sent to the Pacific. Had got as far as Oahu Island when the Japanese surrendered. He was a Captain during the latter years of service.

Our second son, Jacob Fitzpatrick was called from V.M.I. in '43 after completing three years there. He was sent to Ft. Sill for further military training, was made 2nd Lt., went with Gen. George Patton into Germany, marked time there while Russia was allowed to take Berlin. Then stayed in occupied Germany until July 4, 1946. Was made Captain before his discharge. He said that General Patton should have been allowed to go on and take Berlin as he wanted to do, and could have done. He also said he would be one of the first to be called in the war with Russia which he predicted we would be having in five years. Therefore he kept up with modern methods by joining the Tenn. Nat. Guard. I forgot to say that he went back to V.M.I. and graduated in Civil Engineering after his discharge, and got a position with the Alcoa firm in Marysville, Tenn. This firm requested him to ask for deferment, but they were told that a Captain in a National Guard unit that had been activated could not be deferred. Jake was sent with the division to Ft. Deven, Mass., last Sept., then on Jan. 1st was sent to Officers Intelligence School at Ft. Riley, Kansas. After completing successfully his work there he returned to

Ft. Deven, and went with his unit to Pine Camp, Watertown, N. Y., where they will have training in heavy artillery firing. He married last May, Betty Louise Culp, a mighty fine girl from New Kensington, Pa. So far she has been able to go with him to the different places. We hope and pray that he will not have to go out of this country any more.

Our third son, David Michael had been at V.M.I. only two years and was just 18 when he was called into active service from there in June '43. He served at Ft. McClellan, Ala., and Ft. Maxey, Texas. He rose to the rank of Staff Sergeant, did not wish to go to Ft. Sill, weighed 268, and was kept busy training troops until the war ended. Then he returned to V.M.I. and completed his Civil Engineering course. He is at home with us, but teaching in the high school in Woodstock, Va., where he also teaches a Veterans' class. I am truly proud of Mama's fine grandsons, for my sister Hawes' two sons are as fine as my boys.

Mike was told last year that physically he was all right and his fat was caused by what he ate. He was given a diet. He followed it and lost the 90 extra pounds. The main things he had to stop eating are sweets and bread. He now eats carrots instead of bread, is 34 waist instead of 46. See what a man can do if he has the will to do it.

I forgot to say that Catherine and Samuella received B.S. degrees at Madison College. Then Samuella went to Peabody College, Nashville, Tenn., where she received hre Master's degree. She is the only one of our five who has a Master's.

Reba asked me to write you all this information. I hope you are not too much bored.

Of course I am proud of the blood that I inherited. So are you. Wishing you the best of luck.

Your sincere cousin,
Hethie F. Crim

JACOB FITZPATRICK WRITES TO HIS MOTHER FROM V.M.I.
MAY 1, 1943 — COPY

"Mom, you must not write or say things about my health. I signed my application for a commission last week in the F. A. The Institute gave me a recommendation of 'very satisfactory' and stated a preference for 'Duty with the Battery.' So please don't write anything up here about my health condition, or what it was. The Army gives its own physical, and if I had to take something like Limited Service from them, you can give me almost anything else. I thought we had cleared this up before this.

"You know of course of our complete battery of trucks (16) and about the 105 m.m. howitzer. The other day we got in 3 more 105's. So now we have the complete motorized battery. And now we have 2 weeks training in its use."



Capt. Jacob Fitzpatrick Crim, Betty Culp Crim, Capt. David Michael Crim, Madeline Funk Crim

CAPTAIN JACOB CRIM ON RECENT ENCAMPMENT

1948

Captain Jacob F. Crim, the son of Mr. and Mrs. J. C. Crim of New Market and a member of the Tennessee National Guard, was the latter part of last month on a two weeks' encampment at Camp Campbell, Kentucky, with the 191st F. A. Battalion. On July 21, the Battalion made an excellent showing in the test of its gunnery ability. The battalion fired 361 rounds of ammunition using 4.5 inch guns.

Captain Crim was in charge of fire direction center, whose duty it was to relay commands from the observation post and translate them for use at the guns. He was assisted by five other men. The 4.5 gun has a maximum range of 11 miles and weighs nine tons.

It is expected that Captain Crim, who is employed by the Aluminum Corporation of America and makes his home at Maryville, Tenn., will spend a vacation the last of this month with his parents here.

CAPTAIN CRIM GRADUATES AT FORT RILEY, KANSAS

1950

Captain Jacob Fitzpatrick Crim, son of Mr. and Mrs. Jacob C. Crim, New Market, Va., graduated with the Officers' Intelligence Class No. 4, Army General School, Fort Riley, Kansas.

Captain and Mrs. Crim arrived Tuesday to visit until Saturday with his parents. He reports for duty to Pine Camp, Watertown, N. Y.

Capt. Jacob F. Crim and wife left Tuesday, September 2nd, for Maryville, Tenn., where they will reside and where Capt. Crim will resume his position as technician with the Aluminum Corporation of America. Capt. Crim relinquished this position in 1950 when as a member of the National Guard Unit he was called to active service and assigned as commander of a battery of the 8th Field Artillery, 26th Infantry Division, in action near Kumsong on the East Central front in Korea. Six months prior to the termination of his tour of duty he was assigned as liaison officer near Kunhwa on the Central Front with the third battalion of the 27th "Wolfhound" Infantry Division. After his return to the States he was mustered out on August 1, 1952, at Indiantown Gap, Pa.

Previously, from 1943 to 1946 Capt. Crim served the 65th Infantry Division, U. S. 3rd Army, commanded by General Patton, participating in the advance of that unit through Germany and into Austria. Capt. Crim and his wife visited his parents, Mr. and Mrs. J. C. Crim and other relatives prior to their return to their home in Maryville, Tenn.

BETTY LOUISE CULP TO BE BRIDE OF JACOB FITZPATRICK CRIM — 1950

Mr. and Mrs. William E. Culp, Sr., 1701 Leishman Ave., New Kensington, Pa., announce the engagement of their daughter, Betty Louise, to Mr. Jacob F. Crim, son of Mr. and Mrs. Jacob C. Crim of New Market, Va. The marriage will take place in June, 1950.

The family of the bride-elect is one of the oldest in New Kensington, Pa. Mr. Crim is a grandson of the late Mrs. Eliza Clinedinst Crim, "Mother of the V.M.I. New Market Cadets, 1864."

Miss Culp is a teacher in the Arnold school system. She was graduated from Gettysburg College, where she was a member of the Alpha Xi Delta Sorority. Her degree was Bachelor of Arts and she has taken work at Pennsylvania State College.

Mr. Crim was graduated from the Virginia Military Institute of Lexington with a Bachelor of Science degree. He is now an engineer in the reduction division of the Aluminum Company of Alcoa, Tennessee. He served over three years in the U. S. Army during World War II and was in the European Theatre as Capt. 65th Infantry Division of General George S. Patton's Third Army.

The Crims and Mr. and Mrs. John G. Miller honored Miss Culp Saturday evening at the "open house" held from 8 to 10 o'clock at the Shenvalee Hotel.

CRIM-FUNK VOWS SPOKEN IN WOODSTOCK

1951

The Woodstock Methodist Church, decorated with greenery and lighted candelabra, was the beautiful setting for the wedding of Miss Madelyn Frances Funk and Mr. David Michael Crim on Saturday evening, December 24th, at eight o'clock.

The bride is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Oliver M. Funk, of near Woodstock, and the bridegroom is a son of Mr. and Mrs. Jacob Crim, of New Market.

Officiating at the double ring ceremony were the Rev. Earl C. Day, pastor of the bride, and the Rev. M. G. Backmann, pastor of Patmos Lutheran Church, a close friend of the young couple.

Before the wedding, Miss Jackie Barr, church organist, played softly on the organ. Preceding the ceremony, Miss Mary Bair Bowman sang "Because" and "Always."

Entering to the strains of Mendellsohn's Wedding March, the bride was quite lovely, wearing a ballerina length chantilly lace wedding gown over white slipper satin. A fingertip veil of illusion fell over her shoulders. She carried a bouquet of white rosebuds, and her only ornament was a pearl necklace, a gift of the bridegroom.

Matron of honor and only attendant was Mrs. William C. Martin of Front Royal. She wore blue slipper satin, a ballerina length dress, with black accessories, a pink rosebud head piece, and carried a nosegay of pink rosebuds.

The best man was Mr. John Crim of New Market, brother of the bridegroom. Ushers were Messrs. David D. Jones of Woodstock; John G. Miller of New Market; Madison Funk, of Front Royal; and George B. Lohr, Jr., of Baltimore, Md. All wore black evening suits with white boutonnieres.

Mrs. Funk, mother of the bride wore a grey suit, grey hat and grey mitts. Mrs. Crim, mother of the bridegroom, was attired in black. Both had shoulder corsages of pink roses.

The newly married couple with parents of both formed a receiving line in the front vestibule of the church where the guests at the wedding were received.

After pictures were taken, the members of the wedding party and invited guests attended a reception, buffet style, given by the brother-in-law and sister of the bride, Mr. and Mrs. Mike Chellini, near Readus, five miles west of Woodstock.

The three-tier wedding cake was cut by the bride and bridegroom, and punch, mints, nuts and sandwiches were served.

The happy couple then left on a short Christmas holiday honeymoon. For her going-away outfit, the bride wore a brown suit with matching accessories.

Mrs. Crim graduated last May from Woodstock High School. She has been living at home since that time.

Mr. Crim graduated from New Market High School and the Virginia Military Institute in Lexington. He saw service with the armed forces during World War II. From 1947 to 1951, he was a member of the faculty of Woodstock High School. Last September, he joined the faculty at V.M.I. Mr. and Mrs. Crim will make their home in Lexington when college opens the first week in January.

July 20, 1951

Dear Mom, Pop and Uncle John:

Betty and I now have our little home here in Devencrest looking like a picture in a book. The drapes have been here about a week now and Betty waxed the floors; we even have a small garden. Yes sir, tomato plants and a row of radishes, not a large garden but we had planned to add to it.

I have been working on the car doing the odd things I guess you would call fair wear and tear. Got new points, new plugs, re-capped the back two tires, relined the brakes and polished it myself. So the old buggy looks more like new than it has in a long time.

Also, about a week ago I rented a television set which has been very enjoyable. It is a '51 model "Motorola." Betty and I enjoy watching the mysteries on it. Boston has two TV stations.

Mom, I know you have really had your hands full with Uncle John's troubles and then Pop's toe flaring up again. But I also know that you are the one to bring them through these hardships in true fashion.

Betty and I have been married a year now and it has been a happy one. She has been good about writing to her family for me and to mine. She is a good wife and I know that separation from her if even for a short while will not be easy. But if it must be there is nothing either of us can do about it except to do the best we can. How often I have heard Mom say this. But I am sure that she is truly, as her Aunt Daisy says, a chip off the old block and will keep her chin up.

There is some confusion about just exactly when I will have to be at Fort Lawton, Seattle, Wash. The orders are printed on such cheap paper that no one can tell whether I am supposed to be there at Fort Lawton on the 20th August or the 30th August. This particular week there have been 18 of us officers with orders FECOM from our Bn.

Col. Nichols just doesn't know what to do, because most of what he has left are those who joined him in the last two weeks and are reserve 2nd Lieuts. I wish I could let you know something definite. The way I see it now though is that if it is the 20th August, I will leave up here for New Kensington on the 24th of July and will get there on that date. From there we will call you all and make plans to come to New Market.

However, if my reporting date is the 30th of August, we will leave here on the 31st of July. Col. Nichols is going to check it for us tomorrow and I hope to know something then.

Both of us send love,

Jake and Betty.

Mr. Mike Crim,
New Market, Va.

Dear Sir:

I have been advised by the officials of the Beta Club, an organization which we have followed with great interest, that you complete this year your preparatory school course.

Please let me congratulate you upon having reached this important milestone, and let me express the hope that you will fulfill your promise and complete your hopes of attending some institution of higher learning that appeals to you and is adapted to your purpose.

I am forwarding a little booklet that explains in general terms something of the nature and the program of this institution. I had a

feeling that whatever be your own college you would like to know something of this institution now nearly two hundred years old, which George Washington befriended in the eighteenth century and over which Robert E. Lee presided in the nineteenth century.

If you wish a catalogue, or if you have any personal problem about which I may make a comment I hope you will feel free to write directly to me.

Cordially yours,
Francis Pendleton Gaines,
President

Mike answered this letter and said that he planned to attend V.M.I. but appreciated very much his interest in him.

I kept Dr. Gaines' letter for I felt sure that Mike would really appreciate it even more as he grows older. Mike was the only one of our three sons to receive a letter like this from Dr. Gaines. I know that I really appreciated it.

May I add that Col. R. A. Marr, Jr., of V.M.I. paid Mike a great compliment when he and I went up there to see him about Mike's re-entering V.M.I. after his discharge from the Army. He asked him to plan to come to V.M.I. as a teacher after he had completed the other two years work there. I know I was very proud, that this honor was offered to Mike and I hoped he would accept it but Mike said he had worn uniforms long enough and wished to get back into civilian clothes.

Hethie

CRIM BROTHERS SEE SERVICE

2nd Lt. Jacob F. Crim, V.M.I., '44, after successfully completing the "Class in Survey School," at Ft. Sill, Okla., returned to Camp Shelby, Miss., where he was made Aid de Camp to General Brock who appointed him Survey Officer of the 869th F.A. Bn. Lt. Crim is also on the Battalion Staff. After completing their training this Battalion was sent to France and is now with the Third Army, under General Patton in Germany. It is a part of the 6th Infantry Division.

Capt. John C. Crim is now located at Camp Gruber, Okla. Since May, 1942, he has been training troops in the use of Heavy Artillery. Capt. Crim is a graduate of V.M.I., '37. For over two years he was at Camp Livingston, La., where he was doing the same type of work with colored troops. Capt. Crim married Miss Mary Hutzler of Rockingham, Va. They have a daughter, born September 13, 1944, at Muskogee, Okla.

Sgt. David Michael Crim attended V.M.I. for two years and entered active service at Camp Lee, Va., in June, 1943. From there he was



*Samuella Hawes Crim, Hetchie Fitzpatrick (at Hollins), John Godfry
Miller, Catherine Crim Miller*

sent to Ft. McClellan, Ala., where he stayed over a year and advanced to a Sergeant's rating. He was then sent as one of the Cadre selected to train Advanced Infantry at Camp Maxey, Texas.

These three young men are grandsons of Capt. Thomas P. Fitzpatrick, C.S.A., and Samuella (Coleman) Fitzpatrick. They are also grandsons of Mrs. Eliza Clinedinst Crim, "Mother of the V.M.I. New Market Battalion 1864."

GRANDDAUGHTER OF HEROINE OF CONFEDERACY TO WED

Engagement of Miss Catherine Crim and John G. Miller
Editor, New Market, Va., Announced

Mr. and Mrs. Jacob C. Crim, of this place, have announced the engagement of their daughter, Miss Catherine Crim, to John Godfrey Miller, editor of the Shenandoah Valley News of New Market and a son of Doctor and Mrs. Casper O. Miller, of New Market.

Both Miss Crim and Mr. Miller are members of widely known Shenandoah County families, the former being a granddaughter of the late Mrs. Elza Crim, of New Market, "Mother of the V.M.I. Cadets," and one of the outstanding figures in local Confederate history.

On the maternal side she is the granddaughter of the late Judge Thomas P. Fitzpatrick, who was one of the leading citizens of Nelson County. Miss Crim is a student at State Teachers' College, Harrisonburg, Va., where she will graduate in June.

Mr. Miller is a graduate of Muhlenburg College, Allentown, Pa., and received his M. A. degree at Cornell University. In addition to his newspaper connections, he is a member of the school board of Shenandoah County and interested in a number of business enterprises in New Market. His father, Dr. Miller, is a former member of the Virginia Legislature. The marriage will take place in the early summer.

"Shenandoah Valley"

May 27, 1943

CAPT. AND MRS. CRIM HONORED AT LUNCHEON

Mr. and Mrs. Frank H. Brumback of Woodstock, entertained on Sunday noon at their home, "Crimland," in honor of their nephew, Captain John C. Crim, and his bride, who was the former Miss Mary Hutzler of Harrisonburg.

The country home of the Brumbacks was beautifully decorated throughout with varied colored spring flowers. The table was covered with a hand crocheted luncheon cloth and the centerpiece was a

white three-tiered bridal cake with a miniature bride and groom on top. Surrounding the cake was a mound of orange blossoms, and other flowers used in decorating the table were white and pink rose-buds.

A four course dinner was served to the following guests: Captain and Mrs. John C. Crim, of Alexandria, La.; Mr. and Mrs. J. C. Crim, parents of the groom, Mr. and Mrs. John G. Miller, Misses Samuella Crim and Mary Elizabeth Brumback, Mr. John D. Crim, Pfc. Jacob F. Crim and Cadet Michael Crim of the Virginia Military Institute, and Mr. G. B. Lohr, Jr., of Baltimore.

The hostess presented the bride with a lovely brooch pin of hand painted porcelain miniature of the groom's grandmother, Mrs. Eliza Clinednst Crim, who is known as the "Mother of the V.M.I. Cadets." Mr. and Mrs. Brumback also presented Captain and Mrs. Crim with an old mirror which at one time was owned by Mrs. Anna Marie Kargg Clinedinst, the groom's great-grandmother.

"Shenandoah Valley"

NEW MARKET

May 27, 1943

PERSONALS

Cadet Michael Crim, who completed his sophomore year at the Virginia Military Institute of Lexington, returned here on Saturday to the home of his parents, Mr. and Mrs. J. C. Crim.

WITH OUR BOYS AT WAR

After completing his junior year at the Virginia Military Institute of Lexington, Va., Pfc. Jacob F. Crim returned here on Saturday to spend until June 9 with his parents, Mr. and Mrs. J. C. Crim. He will then leave for Fort George G. Meade, Md., to complete his Army training.

Captain John C. Crim and Mrs. Crim spent from Friday until Tuesday visiting here with his parents, Mr. and Mrs. J. C. Crim. Captain Crim had been stationed at Fort Sill, Oklahoma, but is now being transferred to Alexandria, La., where he and Mrs. Crim will reside. Mrs. Crim, who is the former Miss Mary Hutzler of Harrisonburg, has been residing at her parents' home in Harrisonburg since her marriage the past December.

MRS. J. C. CRIM CHOSEN "WAR MOTHER"

May 9, 1944

It was announced today over WSVA, the Shenandoah Valley broadcasting station, that Mrs. J. C. Crim of New Market, had been selected to represent this section of the state as a "War Mother of 1944" to celebrate Mother's Day on May 14th as planned by the Women's Division of the War Finance Committee. This year every section of Virginia was asked to send in their selection of the outstanding "War Mother" to their nearest radio station.

On Mother's Day from two to 2:30 o'clock a State-wide broadcast will be heard over WRNL honoring the War Mother of 1944. The mother chosen to represent Virginia and receive special honor will speak over her local station which will have a state-wide hookup. Photographs of all the War Mothers selected throughout Virginia will appear in the *Richmond Times-Dispatch* during the coming week.

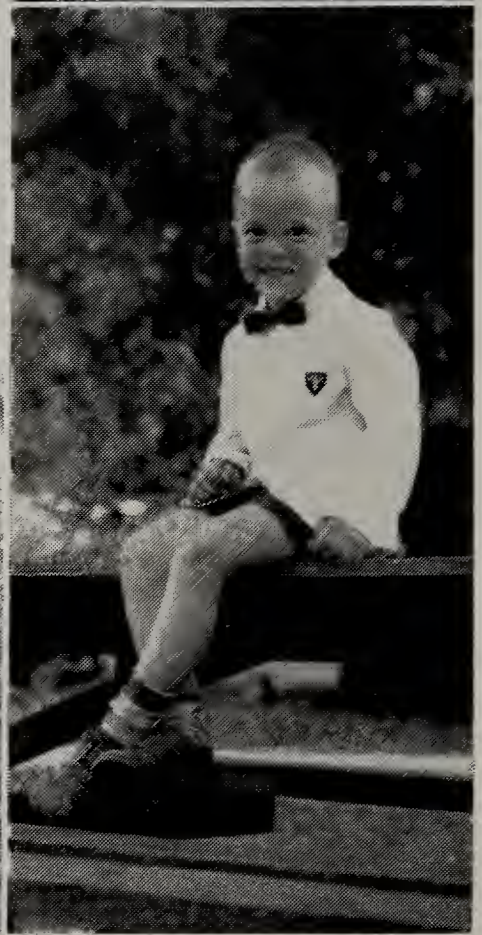
Mrs. J. C. Crim has three sons in the Army of the United States—Captain John C. Crim, a graduate of the Virginia Military Institute of Lexington, is an officer of a Field Artillery battalion stationed at Camp Shelby, Miss. Cpl. Jacob F. Crim, on duty at Fort Sill, Okla., and Private David Michael Crim, stationed at Fort McClellan, Ala., were students at the Virginia Military Institute when called into active service. They are grandsons of the late Mrs. Eliza C. Crim of New Market, who was recognized as the "Mother of the V.M. I. Cadets" because of the motherly care she gave the dying and wounded cadets during the Battle of New Market fought on May 15, 1864.

"Shenandoah Valley"

September 27, 1945

MRS. CRIM ATTENDS DEMOCRATIC MEETING

Mrs. J. C. Crim, member of the Virginia Democratic State Central Committee representing the ladies of the Seventh District of Virginia, attended the meeting of the Committee together with the Virginia Democratic Executive Committee which was held at Hotel Richmond in the city of Richmond last Saturday afternoon. She was accompanied to Richmond by her daughter, Miss Samuella Crim, and Mrs. B. A. Guard of this place, who, with the latter's daughter, Miss Mary Sue Guard, and Miss Beth Decker, students at Westhampton College, attended the banquet of the organizations at the John Marshall Hotel in the evening.



*Digges Graveyard at Belfield, Tommy Habel, Picnic at Eunice White's,
Samuel Hawes Crim*

"Shenandoah Valley"

October 20, 1938

U. D. C. PRESENTS NOVEL SHOW

On Saturday, October 15th, in the home of Mr. and Mrs. J. C. Crim on North Main Street, New Market, the Breckenridge Chapter, United Daughters of the Confederacy, presented the "Antique Review" which proved to be a most interesting and novel entertainment. Many people interested in the work of the local chapter and in viewing the many pieces of antiques attended during the afternoon and evening.

The Crim home, which is furnished entirely in antique furniture, displays in itself many rare and interesting pieces, among which is a writing table formerly owned by Chief Justice John Marshall; also a number of attractive pieces from the Crim, Clinedinst and Fitzpatrick families of past generations. Many valuable and interesting exhibits of quilts, counterpanes, innumerable pieces of china and glass, shawls and small pieces of antique furniture were viewed with much interest.

Mr. Henry Tusing's display of pottery made by his grandfather, the late John Schweinfurt between 1865 and 1910, was noted with interest, together with Mr. Schweinfurt's picture displayed with the pottery which recalled to many this well-known citizen of other days. A lovely collection of luster pitchers was also displayed by Mr. Tusing.

Mrs. Raymond Orebaugh exhibited some baby dresses and toys preserved in the Rupp family for nearly a hundred years and these were received with much acclaim. Mrs. S. G. Henkel had on display a lace shawl which had been in her family for one hundred years and was wonderfully well preserved without a single break.

Major Jacob DeGrotte Williamson's army coat worn at Appomattox during the War Between the States, and Mrs. J. D. Williamson's wedding dress worn in 1842 in Lexington, Va., were valuable exhibits. The prized collection of portraits of Confederate leaders donated to the Chapter by Mrs. Elon O. Henkel, and a portrait of General George Washington donated by Miss Kittie Zirkle, were on display along with the old Neff-Rice Camp banner and framed records of much value.

Mr. Frank Rice's display of beautiful antique tables, chairs, a gilt-edged tea set, and a lot of exquisite small pieces in glass and china deserve special mention. Some of these pieces were sold by Mr. Rice and a nice commission from the sale presented to the Chapter.

"Shenandoah Valley"
November 12, 1931

WITNESS TELLS ABOUT NEW MARKET BATTLE

Mrs. E. C. Crim, of New Market, "Mother of
Virginia Military Institute Cadets,"
Tells of Battle.

The following article appeared a number of years ago in an issue of the Shepherdstown, W. Va., *Register*, and is reported here by request:

THE BATTLE OF NEW MARKET

Mrs. I. V. Johnson, of Shepherdstown, has given us permission to print the following letter received some time ago from her friend Mrs. Crim, of New Market, Va., giving an account of the fight at that place during the Civil War, when the cadets of the Virginia Military Institute acquitted themselves bravely. Some of the touching incidents of that memorable battle are very beautifully described by Mrs. Crim, whose letter is as follows:

My dear Friend: Since my return to my home in the beautiful Shenandoah Valley I find myself thinking over the pleasant time we spent at the grand Confederate reunion in the "magic city of Roanoke." It was one of the most enjoyable visits of my life, and I will ever remember the dear good people of Roanoke. I will never forget those fine speeches we heard in that grand hall. I cannot find words to tell you my feelings when we sat on the stage and could look over the house and see the gray heads of the dear old Confederates, knowing so well that many would "cross the river" before we meet again. The ranks thin out as the years go by, and in a few more years none will be left to tell of the stirring days of the Confederacy.

"A few more seasons come,
And we shall be with those that rest
Asleep within the tomb."

My dear friend, I want to tell you something about the battle of New Market. I hope it will be of some interest to you. The battle of New Market was fought on Sunday, May 15, 1864. The cannonading commenced on Saturday evening. How well I can remember it all, and how it frightened my poor old mother and the little children. They were taken to the cellar for protection. On Sunday about noon three Federal officers rode abreast down the street of New Market and ordered me to the cellar. I told them they had better go, as I heard the old Rebel yell and I knew that our men were not far away. The gallant John C. Breckenridge rode into the town with the advance

guard. Oh, what a fine looking soldier he was. He was superb that day and the handsomest man I ever saw. He rode a fine horse and looked every inch a grand Confederate general. He rode on down the street. The Yankee bullets came up the pike thick and fast, but he rode on, it seemed to me, into the very midst of death. A terrible shell exploded quite near him, and the splinters of the old gate post flew over him. The old gate post stands today, or part of it, and it has been a monument to him for many years, but we have one now of granite to mark the spot where so many fell that day.

The day of the battle I stood on the doorstep. My little brother called me to come and look at the fine soldiers coming down Shirley's hill. This was the first time I ever saw the Virginia Military Cadets. They looked so nice and trim as they ran down the hill. I yelled, "The French have come, the French have come! We will win the day, we will gain the day!" Just then a terrible shell exploded right in front of the line as they came down the hill, and knocked a gap in the ranks. They just ran together elbow to elbow in an instant and closed up so beautifully. I can see it now—I will never forget those brave boy soldiers as they ran down the hill to victory and death. I could not stay in after I saw this. I ran on down to the battlefield to help with the wounded. I was the first woman to go there. Some came afterwards and did noble work. Oh, what a sickening sight after the battle. I stayed up all night to help the wounded. A cold rain was falling and so many shivered with such severe chills. We helped to carry the wounded into the old Rice home. We made a fire and gave them warm drinks, but many died that night. Our poor soldiers, how they suffered and died that day. Even now it brings tears to my eyes, and I can hardly see to write this letter. Old Dr. S. P. C. Henkel, our old war doctor, went to work, and stayed all night with the wounded. I saw a pile of arms and legs that were cut off and buried in a field. The Sixty-second Virginia Regiment suffered and lost so many men in the battle. The long rows of graves in our cemetery tell the tale of how these brave men fought that day. I left the field to come home and make tea for the wounded. On my way up I met the poor little boy soldiers of the V. M. I. One cadet wanted to borrow an ax to cut wood to make fire and get supper. They were too proud to beg. I took them in and gave them their supper. One said he was fifteen years old. He wanted his bread spread with preserves. He sat down just like a little child to eat from mother's hand. I returned to the battlefield with the hot tea, and on my way down I met many cadets coming into town. Nearly all were barefooted. They lost their shoes in the mud as they ran through a plowed field, and all were so hungry and tired.

They told me of a poor little cadet lying down at the Lightfoot farm, badly wounded. I told them to bring him up to my home, where he would be more comfortable. He laid there all night, but in the morning after the battle, the now Sir Moses Ezekiel, of Rome, Italy, who

was then a pretty, black curly-headed Jew boy, brought him to my home in an ambulance and carried him in. My good old mother put him in her bed, as it was the only bed we had downstairs. When we laid him down he looked up at me and said, "Sister, what a good soft bed." Mother had an old-time feather bed, and it must have felt soft to him after lying on the hard ground. This sweet little cadet was from Amelia County, Va. His name was Thomas Garland Jefferson. He was about sixteen years of age, was blue-eyed and had golden hair. I will never forget him and his sweet, boyish face. He was shot in the breast, and the bullet was cut out of his back. His sufferings were intense, but he bore up so well and never complained. Cadet Ezekiel nursed him very tenderly. His own mother could not have done more for him. Ah, those were noble youths. I feel proud today to think that we have such a grand institution in old Virginia that can make such brave soldiers out of boys. When Cadet Jefferson fell, two of his comrades hastened to his aid. Indifferent to his own comfort, with outstretched hand he pointed to the front, saying, "That is the place for you; you can do me no good." He urged them to the front, saying words which should be immortal. The evening before he died he called Cadet Ezekiel to read to him. He read the 14th chapter of Saint John: "Let not your heart be troubled, Ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my father's house are many mansions. I go to prepare a place for you." What a deathbed scene—the little Jew cadet reading the New Testament to his Christian comrade in his last hours. Could anything be more touching? I went to smooth his pillow, and he said, "Sister, what beautiful hands." He called, "Duncan, come and light a candle; it is growing dark." The blindness of death came over him. He died about midnight in Moses Ezekiel's arms. He was buried in the old churchyard, where they fought so bravely. Those were noble boys and Virginia should be proud of them. The day they marched away they gave me his gray jacket to keep for his mother, and the big minnie ball which Dr. Russell Meem cut out. I wrote a letter to his mother and gave her the history of his last hours. She did not know her little boy was called out, but thought he was safe in Lexington, Va. When she got the news that he was dead she sent for me. I went to Amelia County and stayed with those good kind people till just a few days before the surrender of our beloved chieftian, Robert E. Lee. General Lee had moved his supplies from Richmond, and the big guns were staring me in the face. The army was falling back to Amelia Court House. I left in one of the last cars to go over the road to Lynchburg. It was only a big box car. When I got in I had to sit down in the straw on the floor. The car was filled with our poor men just out of prison. They were living skeletons. Before we left Amelia Court House my brother came on from Richmond to come home with me. The day we left Amelia Court House Mrs. Jefferson filled a sack with nice biscuits, ham, and chicken. Oh, I was so glad I had it with me. As long as life lasts will I remember these poor wasted hands that

reached out to me for some of it and how thankful these poor men were for that good taste of ham and chicken. When we got to Lynchburg we found that the Yankees had torn up the canal, and we had no way to get home. I could not get back to Amelia, so my brother and I started to walk home. We left Lynchburg a beautiful spring morning and walked the old tow-patch to Lexington. We walked twenty-two miles a day, and just had to beg something to eat on the way. How often I think of that kind old couple up in the Blue Ridge Mountains, old Mr. and Mrs. Ogden. How kind they were to us, and kept us over night, gave us such good meals and filled a sack to last till we got to Lexington.

The next night we stopped over with an old friend, Col. Mohler, from Page, who moved to Rockbridge before the war. He met us with outstretched arms and did so much for our comfort. He was so glad to see old friends from the Valley and treated us so kindly. We had fine weather and I stood the trip well. The scenery along the old tow-path was grand and beautiful and it did me good to look over this fine country. When we arrived in Lexington the first thing I saw was the blackened walls of dear old V. M. I. Hunter and his raiders had been there and burned this fine old institution of learning. The distance I walked was about 63 miles, not 100, as the paper said. When we got to Lexington we found a stage on the line to take us to our home in the Shenandoah Valley.

I would write more and tell you of the dark days when Sheridan and his host burned our barns and mills. The black smoke went up and we could smell the wheat burning. I don't see how we were able to live in those dreadful times. I know I often went to bed hungry. Forty-five years have passed away since that memorable day, May 15, 1864. I am an old woman now, "three score years and ten," but the incidents of that day are as fresh in my mind as if they had taken place yesterday. I made the pilgrimage to Lexington, Va., the most interesting place in our beautiful Southland. Here repose remains of our beloved Robert E. Lee, and the grave of that grand Christian soldier, Stonewall Jackson. I went down the hill to strew the little spring flowers and drop my tears upon the graves of my beautiful boy soldiers that sleep so peacefully near the old Campus of that grand institution, the Virginia Military Institute. What sad tender memories cluster around this sacred spot! Sleep on, sleep on, my beautiful boy soldiers, who gave your precious young lives for a cause which we all believed to be right, and are now resting under the "shade of the trees."

"The Mother of the old war Battalion."

E. C. CRIM

(The above letter was written to Mrs. Johnson by Mrs. Crim and was published in the *Register* of November 4, 1909. There have been so many requests for copies of the letter that we publish it again.

Mrs. Crim will be ninety years of age the 12th of next April, but she is still in good health and in possession of all her faculties, except that she is somewhat deaf. Mrs. Johnson tells us that Mrs. Crim recently sent her a beautiful piece of embroidery that she herself made, and that she can read as well as the next one—without the use of glasses.—Editor, *Register*.)

“Daily News-Record”

November 7, 1931

“MOTHER” CRIM DIES AT NEW MARKET,
FUNERAL TOMORROW

Nurse of V. M. I. Cadets in Famous Battle
Passes Away in 94th Year

One of Most Famous Women in the Confederacy

Often Gave Vivid Recollections of
Cadets Charge—Knew Many Notables

Mrs. Eliza Clinedinst Crim, aged 94, “Mother of the V. M. I. Cadets” in the famed Battle of New Market and this community’s most beloved and most widely known resident, passed away early this morning at the home of her sons, Jacob C. Crim and John D. Crim.

Infirmities of age were responsible for death. Mrs. Crim was mentally alert to the last and was active until a few weeks ago.

Funeral services will be held from Emmanuel Lutheran Church Sunday afternoon, friends meeting at the home at three o’clock. The Rev. W. L. Darr will officiate at the burial of his oldest parishioner.

V. M. I. SENDS CADETS

A squad of Cadets from Virginia Military Institute, at Lexington, will act as guard of honor at the funeral. Gen. John A. Lejuene, superintendent of the institute, in expressing his sympathy to the family, announced that he was sending the cadets in recognition of the warm place Mrs. Crim holds in the heart of V. M. I.

Her nursing and care of the youthful V. M. I. cadets in the Battle of New Market on May 15, 1864, earned for Mrs. Crim the well-deserved title as “Mother of the V. M. I. Cadets.” Her fame was worldwide, all histories referring to her services of mercy.

Mrs. Crim's vivid recollections of the incidents surrounding the valor and sacrifices of the V. M. I. boys make one of the most graphic recitals of the War Between the States. The brunt of the battle was borne by the Cadet corps and the 62nd Virginia Infantry and Mrs. Crim was an eye witness to the gallant charge of the institute cadets and in her reminiscences wrote:

MARCHED TO VICTORY

"I saw the terrible shells explode right in front of the line of Cadets as they charged down Shirley's Hill. The deadly fire cut gaps in their line, but they closed up, elbow to elbow, and without faltering they moved forward to victory and to death."

The wounded were carried into the old Rice home, now the Virginia Knights of Pythias Home, north of New Market, and the Bushong house. There began Mrs. Crim's ministrations to the wounded which won for her the only medal for valor ever conferred by the Virginia Military Institute.

Mrs. Crim told of the solicitude of the cadets for each other, of how Moses Ezekiel, later to become a world-renowned sculptor, carried his wounded comrade, Thomas Garland Jefferson, to the Crim house and how Jefferson died in Cadet Ezekiel's arms at midnight. Ezekiel later carved the famed statue, "Virginia Mourning Her Dead," which is the V. M. I. Memorial to her gallant sons who perished at New Market.

HAD STIRRING EXPERIENCES

She also related the thrilling wartime narrative of how she rode in a box car with her brother, John, and Confederate troops from Amelia Courthouse to Lynchburg at the time of Gen. Lee's surrender, of walking from Lynchburg to Lexington on her way to the Valley because General Hunter had destroyed the James River and Kanawha Canal, the only route of transportation at that time.

Mrs. Crim's war-time experiences, and especially as they were interwoven with the story of the Cadets, made her an outstanding figure of war days in the Valley, and many of the boys who served under the Stars and Bars at New Market, sought her in after years to pay her the homage which was her meed, and to hear from her lips the tale of their heroism as seen from the eyes of one of the belles of '61-'65.

She numbered among her personal friends commanding officers of the Confederacy, governors of Southern States, Senators and Congressmen, and many others of note who, since the War Between the States, attained high places in political and military affairs. Especially was her home the mecca for the surviving Cadets who frequently visited "Mother Crim" in New Market as an appreciation of their love and esteem.

DAUGHTER OF CONFEDERACY

Mrs. Crim was particularly active as a Daughter of the Confederacy, attending reunions when possible, and out of her remarkable experiences contributing much to the enjoyment of her associates. Several years ago, when the Confederate Reunion was held in Richmond, Mrs. Crim opened the grand ball with Gen. Julian S. Carr, commander-in-chief of the Confederate Veterans, and danced with Gen. W. S. Jones who was one of the Cadets at New Market.

Her collection of personal letters, written to her during and since the war by distinguished soldiers and statesmen, is invaluable and she cherished these messages of esteem more than she cared for any one thing, except her family.

A LOVABLE WOMAN

Mrs. Crim was a lovable woman and delighted in doing good for others. Her attractive personality made her many friends and her charitable acts were the evidence of Christian character which she has left as a heritage to her children and her community.

Mrs. Crim was born at Fort Defiance, in Augusta County, but came to New Market in girlhood. She was educated at the old female academy at Woodstock.

She is survived by two sons, John D. Crim and Jacob C. Crim, of New Market; a daughter, Mrs. Frank H. Brumback, of Woodstock; a sister, Mrs. Annie Calvert, widow of Judge George R. Calvert, of New Market; six grandchildren, Catherine, Samuella, John, Jacob, and Michael Crim, of New Market, and Mary Elizabeth Brumback, of Woodstock.

"MOTHER OF V. M. I. CADETS" IN BATTLE OF NEW MARKET DIES

Mrs. Eliza Clinedinst Crim, 94, Witnessed Valiant Charge by
Youths in Teens—Won Fame For Her Ministrations to Wounded

Mrs. Eliza Clinedinst Crim, 94, famed figure in the War Between the States and known the world over as "the mother of the V. M. I. cadets" died this morning at her home in New Market.

It was because of her nursing the wounded Virginia Military Institute cadets who fell at the battle of New Market May 15, 1864, that Mrs. Crim won distinction and the only 1864 medal of valor ever conferred by the college upon any one who was not a member of the New Market Battalion, 1864.

The historic charge was reenacted seven years ago on the New Market battlefield by the Quantico Marines and V. M. I. cadets, attracting a throng of 50,000 persons. In her reminiscences of the fight, Mrs. Crim wrote:

"I saw the terrible shells explode right in front of the line of cadets as they charged down Shirley's Hill. The deadly fire cut gaps in their line, but they closed up and without faltering they moved forward to victory and to death."

Many of the cadets came in after years to New Market to express to Mrs. Crim their appreciation. She numbered among her personal friends high officials of the Confederacy, Southern Governors, Senators, Representatives and many others who after the war attained high places in political and military life.

Funeral services were held at the Crim home at New Market at 3 p.m. Sunday. A squad of V. M. I. cadets acted as guard of honor.

"Shenandoah Valley"

November 12, 1931

MRS. E. C. CRIM MOURNED BY MANY

Large Concourse of People Pay Last Respects; Mrs. Crim
Called Most Outstanding Woman of Valley in History

One more chapter of the fast departing past was closed last Sunday afternoon as a throng of people, the humble and the great, the old and the young, gathered at the grave side to pay their last respects to the memory of "Mother" Crim, one of New Market's oldest and most venerated citizens. In her passing was recalled once more the privations and sacrifices of those stirring times when the beautiful Valley was shadowed by the clouds of war and its hills were awakened by the reverberating echoes of cannon and rifle fire.

Until about ten days before her death, despite advanced age, Mrs. Crim enjoyed wonderfully good health, being able to move about, and alternated every two weeks between the home of her sons in New Market and that of her daughter in Woodstock. About ten days before her death she contracted a severe cold which caused her marked discomfort and seemed to bring about a general weakened condition which continued to become more pronounced until she passed peacefully away at 3:30 o'clock Friday morning, November 6, 1931.

Mrs. Eliza Catherine Crim was born in the Presbyterian Manse at Ft. Defiance, Va., on April 12, 1838, to the late Jacob and Anna Karg Clinedinst. Her mother was a native of York, Pa. At the time of her death, Mrs. Crim had reached the advanced age of 93 years, 6 months, and 24 days.

With her parents, when a young girl she moved to New Market, shortly before the Civil War. In her immediate family there were four brothers—John W., Charles E., and Thomas M., of New Market; and George M., of Charleston, W. Va.; and Jacob R., of York, Pa., all deceased; and four sisters, Mrs. George R. Calvert (Annie), who survives her, and Mrs. William H. Rice (Mary); Mrs. George M. Bodell (Ella), and Mrs. George W. Crim (Alice), deceased.

Mrs. Crim was brought up under the best traditions of southern hospitality. She was educated at the Woodstock Academy, and at a select school for young ladies in York, Pa. She cultivated the crowning graces of womanhood and developed a personality which made favorable impression upon the community and those with whom she came in contact. Many years ago she became a member of Emmanuel Lutheran Church of this place, in which connection she remained faithful for the remaining years of her eventful life.

In 1871 she and the late John W. Crim were united in marriage. To this union were born a daughter, Anna Martha, who died in infancy, and a daughter Mrs. F. H. Brumback (Emma Jane), of Woodstock, and two sons Messrs. John D. and Jacob C. Crim, who survive her. She is also survived by six grandchildren—Misses Catherine and Samuella Crim; John, Jacob and Michael Crim, of New Market; and Mary Elizabeth Brumback, of Woodstock.

Mrs. Crim was a young lady of 23 years of age when the Civil War began and for the next four years she was cast, together with the other residents of this section, in the drama which characterized the fall of the Confederacy. She, like others, devoted her best efforts to meeting the problems of those trying times with fortitude and energy. A partial record of her experiences are found on page 2 of this paper which carried a reprint of a letter she wrote to a friend, describing the war-time conditions at New Market.

The most convincing proof of the good offices of "Mother" Crim comes from the hand of those for whose comfort the ministrations were performed. Col. Charles T. O'Farrall, formerly Governor of Virginia, in his book "Forty Years of Service," makes the following remarks in reference to Mrs. Crim and the people of New Market:

"On the 21st day of June, 1863, at five o'clock in the afternoon, I was wounded at Upperville ———. As soon as I could move safely, I was sent up the Valley in an ambulance, with a young sister of mine and one of my company, Alfred Ferguson, now an honored citizen of Winchester, whose war record is as untarnished as a descending flake of snow, and a man true in all the relations of life. At New Market, my war home, the door of Jacob Clinedinst was thrown wide open to me as the ambulance stopped in front. From the entire family I received the kindest attention, but I would be false to my own feelings if I did not mention especially one of the young ladies of the household, Miss Eliza. She was as a ministering angel to me; every wish, whim or

caprice of mine she gratified; every dainty that could tempt my appetite was prepared for me by her own hand; my room was kept redolent with flowers. She took turns with my sister in reading to me, and nothing that she thought would give me pleasure or relieve the tedium of my confinement escaped her. She was an enthusiastic Southern girl, ready to serve the cause in every possible way. For some years she has been the wife of Mr. Crim, of New Market, and believes as firmly now that the South was right as she did forty years ago.

"It would delight me much if I could speak at length of New Market. I have called it my war home. My own home, as I have said, was within the enemy's country (West Va.). The people of New Market nursed me three different times when wounded. Every house was open to me. I knew everybody and everybody knew me."

Not only did Mrs. Crim bend her efforts to lighten the pains of the suffering Southern soldiers but during the war she was granted the following certificate from a Federal surgeon for her services to Yankee wounded:

"Federal Hospital, New Market
Sept. 9th, 1864.

"This is to certify that Miss Clinedinst of this place has ever shown to the suffering Federal wounded in this hospital and under my charge the kindest regard, and that she has contributed to their comfort something almost every day.

"I have been in charge of this hospital since June 1st, 1864, and have been greatly aided by the efforts of Miss Clinedinst during the period that has intervened. Her person and property should be respected by every Union Officer and soldier.

"MR. E. HALL, Asst. Surgeon
54th Penna. Vol."

Not only did Mrs. Crim evidence a chivalrous spirit in her ministrations to the war torn soldiery but it is a well known fact that she faced resolutely the hardship which confronted all the citizens of the battlefields of the Southland in the dark day of the Reconstruction, when a tireless fight was waged against ruin and destruction, which painstakingly brought the Valley back to prosperity and peace as we, often with too little appreciation, view it today.

After the war Mrs. Crim kept in touch with many of the family of Thomas Garland Jefferson, the V. M. I. Cadet of 15 years who died at her home after the Battle of New Market, May 15, 1864, and as outlined in her letter made a trip to his home in Amelia Court House and carried the uniform, the private effects, and the fatal ball which caused his death, presenting them to his parents. Moses Ezekiel, later to become the famous sculptor, Sir Moses Ezekiel, eager to show apprecia-

tion for her kindness sent her many highly prized gifts. As years rolled by many returned to New Market and the Valley to talk over the old times and walk over the old battlefield, invariably calling on Mrs. Crim. As years went by the returning company became smaller and smaller as they one by one succumbed to the march of time, leaving Mother Crim to read of their passing and think of the various thrilling episodes of her wartime career.

Mrs. Crim was an active member of the Women's Memorial Society of New Market since its organization a few years after the war and since the death of Mrs. M. White Williamson, served as its president. She was a characteristic figure in the annual Fifteenth of May celebrations at New Market, and on frequent occasions attended Confederate reunions and celebrations all over the country.

Funeral services were held Sunday afternoon beginning at three o'clock at the house. As the Emmanuel charge is without a pastor at this time, Rev. W. L. Darr, retired Lutheran minister officiated. Following the services at the home a brief service was held in Emmanuel Church, where but a small portion of the people present were able to secure seats in the combined auditorium and Sunday School rooms.

In a few brief remarks, Rev. W. L. Darr called attention to the eventful life of Mrs. Crim and paid a touching tribute to her interest in the welfare of her fellow beings. He read as part of the scripture lesson, the passage from the Fourteenth Chapter of St. John, which were read to the dying Jefferson, in her home sixty-seven years ago.

Pallbearers for the occasion were a squad of V. M. I. cadets, who gave a military touch to the services as they bore the flag draped casket to its last resting place. Two of the cadets were grandsons of cadets who participated in the Battle of New Market.

Flower bearers were members of the Woodstock United Daughters of the Confederacy, of which chapter Mrs. Crim was a charter member; members of the New Market U. D. C., members of the New Market Women's Memorial Society, and members from the Ladies Aid Society, of Emmanuel Lutheran Church, of which Mrs. Crim was a member. The floral tributes were very numerous and beautiful, having been received from distant points and from many nationally noted individuals.

Telegrams and letters of condolence and expressions of sorrow were received from ex-governors Harry Flood Byrd and E. Lee Trinkle, Judge Thomas Harrison, and Major General Lejuene, commandant of the V. M. I., and many others. The condolence of the Cadet Corps of the V. M. I., was accompanied by a wreath. Messages of regret are still pouring in from all over the country.

Among those present for the services from a distance were Messrs. Peyton, Mason, and Garland Jefferson, of Amelia, Va., nephews of Thomas Garland Jefferson, cadet who died at the home of Mrs. Crim;

Hon. Harry St. George Tucker, representative of the 10th District in Congress and Judge Letcher, of Lexington, Va.; Hon. John W. Fishburne, representative of the 7th Virginia District in Congress, of Charlottesville; Mrs. Kate McQuade, son and wife and their daughter, of Baltimore, Md.; Mrs. Catherine McFadden, of Pittsburgh, Pa.; Mrs. Sam Hoshour, of Winchester, Va.; William G. Wood and wife, Miss Louise O'Bannon, Dr. and Mrs. Gid Brown, and Robert Menefee, of Sperryville, Va.; Col. R. M. Colvin, Confederate Veteran, of Harrisonburg; Mr. John Gordon, Confederate Veteran, of Timberville; Mr. Lester Fray, of Madison; Mr. E. L. Keyser, of Roanoke, Va.; and hundreds of others whose names were not learned, as well as many from Woodstock, Luray, Harrisonburg and nearby Valley towns.

MARY HAWES FITZPATRICK

Written by Eunice

Born Aug. 6, 1888

Died Dec. 13, 1931

Mary Hawes was the fourth daughter and youngest child of Thomas Penn and Samuella Hawes Coleman Fitzpatrick. She was a healthy baby and developed into a beautiful child. She had large soft brown eyes, golden curls and a fair complexion, and was blessed with a good disposition. She was the favorite of the family, and was lovingly called Hawesie.

Hawesie was educated first by governesses that we employed. Cousin Florence Jefferson, my father's niece was one, who at one time lived with us. I remember two incidents that happened when Hawesie's education first began. Once after a short recess, cousin Florence called her in to recite another lesson. She did not want to come, "for if I come you will get all the lessons out of my head," and later cousin Florence asked her what p-o-n-d spelled. Hawes looking at the picture in the reading book of a cow standing in a pond, said, "it spells water, I know it spells water, I see it on her foots." This cute remark of our sister was often retold. Hawes attended the Arrington School, taught by Mrs. Tompkins, a very fine teacher. For a time she was at "Inglewood," Miss Callie Cabell's excellent preparatory school. She had a year at Farmville Teachers College, and a year at Hollins. She grew into a lovely girl both in character and looks and was loved by all.

She and my mother lived at "Belfield." Her visits to my home were looked forward to for Aunt Hawesie was a fine playmate for our children. On May 18, 1920, came her marriage to George W. Habel, born September 11, 1883, of Bedford County and Norfolk. They lived for a time in Norfolk where George had a position with the railroad as yard engineer.

In the division of my father's estate Hawesie had inherited "Kingswood," a farm of 525 acres. She and her husband decided to return



*Hawes Fitzpatrick Habel, Rachel Giannini Habel, George W. Habel, III,
George W. Habel, George W. Habel, Jr.*

to Nelson. They built quite a nice house on the farm not far from "Kingswood" church. Hawes had three lovely children, George, Jr., Virginia Coleman, and Thomas Fitzpatrick. After Reba's marriage she and her family were persuaded to live at "Belfield" with our mother. At my mother's death in 1926 the "Belfield" house and a part of the farm fell to Hawesie. One advantage of "Belfield" over "Kingswood" was the shorter distance to the school. George and Jennie and later Tom went to the Arrington School just over the hill from their home. In 1931 another little Habel was expected at "Belfield," but only tragic loss and sorrow came on December 13, before giving birth to her baby this fine and noble life came to a close.

FUNERAL OF MRS. GEORGE HABEL—1931

Funeral services were held at Trinity Episcopal Church, Arrington, on Tuesday morning at 11 o'clock, for Mrs. George Habel, of Arrington, conducted by Rev. Frank Mezick, the rector, assisted by Rev. W. R. Rickman, in the presence of a large crowd of sorrowing relatives and friends. The interment was made in the family lot at the church cemetery. "Rock of Ages" and "Jesus Lover of My Soul" were sung by the choir, and at the grave, "Abide With Me." The flowers, both numerous and beautiful, were carried by friends of the deceased.

Mrs. Habel is survived by her husband and three small children, George, Jr., Virginia and Thomas, as well as three sisters, Mrs. L. L. Lea, Lovington; Mrs. W. A. White, Arrington; and Mrs. J. C. Crim, New Market. One half-sister, Mrs. A. C. Stickley, of Strasburg, and one half-brother, J. Penn Fitzpatrick, of Tye River.

Active pallbearers were: W. B. Lea, Arthur Wilson, Harry P. Henderson, W. H. Campbell, John W. Goodwin, A. E. Jones and Robert Wright.

Honorary pallbearers were: S. F. Stevens, L. E. Bowling, J. T. Fitzpatrick, J. W. Wheeler, Dr. F. M. Horsley, and W. W. Wright.

Those attending the funeral from a distance were: Miss Hawes White, of the University Hospital; Mr. and Mrs. J. C. Crim and son, John Crim, of New Market; Dr. and Mrs. James Habel, of Jetersville, Va.; Rev. Sam Habel and wife of Amelia County; Miss Mary Habel, of Stuart Circle Hospital, Richmond; and Mr. and Mrs. Mort Sutherland, of North Garden.

MRS. J. C. CRIM'S SISTER DIES SUNDAY

On last Sunday evening, December 13, 1931, at about 10 o'clock, Mrs. George W. Habel—sister of Mrs. J. C. Crim, of New Market, passed away at her home near Arrington, Nelson County, Va., following complications incident upon parturition. She was 43 years of age.

Mrs. Habel was the youngest daughter of the late Judge Thomas

Penn and Samuella Coleman Fitzpatrick, and was born at the home place upon which she resided at the time of her death.

Mrs. Habel was a devoted wife and mother, whose kind ministrations will be sadly missed by her young family. She is known by many people in New Market, where she spent a winter with her sister, Mrs. J. C. Crim. She gained her education at Hollins College, Hollins, Va.; Farmville State Teachers College, Farmville, Va.

Funeral services were held from her late home on last Tuesday morning at 11 o'clock, a large concourse of relatives and friends being present.

On last Sunday afternoon Mrs. J. C. Crim of this place was notified of her sister's precarious condition, and immediately she, with her husband and son John, motored to Arrington, where they arrived about 6 o'clock.

Mr. J. C. Crim and son John returned to New Market yesterday, but Mrs. Crim will remain at Arrington until after the first of the year.

Strasburg, Va.

Dec. 28, 1931

My dear, dear Reba:

I received both of your letters. I know just how sad all of you are at this Christmas time. It is the saddest I ever spent except the one after dear little Elsie died. We know, dear Reba, that great sorrows cleanse the heart of narrowness and selfishness. When we stand by the quiet form of those we love better than life, we always in after years have a deeper sympathy for others.

I do not see

Why God should ever permit some things to be

When He is love

But I can see

Though often dimly, through the mystery, His hand above.

I have been very busy with much coming and going, which I suppose has been the best for me, as it has given me such little time for thought. I had directed cards to each of you, even Hawesie's, but after her death I did not send them. I thank you for your gift, but hoped you would not send me any as you have so much on you. We would have sent flowers, but did not know where to order from to get there in time. Arthur is taking a tonic and I think is better. I wish I could meet Gertrude's Grandmother. Please tell Eunice and Hethie I appreciate their letters and will write them soon. Am so glad Hethie stayed with the children. They are lovely children. The loss of their dear mother is awful for them. Am sending you a small gift. Am always late getting off what gifts I send. Dear Reba I am so

thankful you have such a dear kind husband, and it is, as you say, we must think of the living.

With best love for everyone and especially brother Lynn.

Devotedly,

Sister Tommie

Tyro, Va.

Jan. 15th, 1932

My dear Mrs. Lea,

I shall never forget a beautiful letter you wrote me once, I keep it with my treasures. I have wanted to write to you, but I have not been able to think of any word from me that could, as far as I know, comfort you or strengthen you in the new responsibilities that have come to you, in loving and cherishing, more than ever, these three precious children your sister has left. But maybe I will not know how I am to help—but that I must just try, hoping to help as you helped me. From my childhood days I learned to believe that no people ever really loved you like your Mother's sisters. It must add much to your sister's happiness now to know her sisters are carrying on.

Lovingly, your friend,

C. F. Massie

George was left with three small children to rear. Miss Rena Ware, of Lovington was employed and lived with them until the children passed through their childhood years. Jennie was a lovely and competent girl, and at an early age was soon capable of taking care of the home.

THE HABEL CHILDREN

1. *George Washington Habel, Jr.*, born March 4, 1921 in Norfolk, graduated Lovington High School, attended V.P.I. Secured position in State Highway work on a construction job near Monroe and began correspondence course in highway engineering. Volunteered for draft a few days after Pearl Harbor, trained at Ft. Jackson, Columbia, S.C., in topographical engineering. He was one of fifteen selected on secret mission to distribute maps to officers just before the first troop ships sailed from Norfolk for Africa, Oct. 4, 1942. See article in *Readers' Digest*. He landed in Safi, French Morocco, November 8, 1942, and was in the Sicilian and Italian campaigns, received the following battle stars, Algeria-French Morocco, Sicily, Naples-Foggia, Rome-Arno, North Apennines and Po Valley. Overseas thirty-four months and twenty-six days. Returned to the U.S.A., Sept. 11, 1945. Position in State Highway Survey Party, continued correspondence course in highway engineering, awarded diploma by International Correspondence School. With survey parties located in various parts of state.



Nancy Paulsen, Kathleen Dudley Habel, Tom Fitzpatrick, Glen Paulsen, Jennie Habel Paulsen, Tommy Paulsen

Made survey party chief in February, 1952, with headquarters in Lynchburg, Va. Married, Nov. 26, 1949, in the Episcopal Chapel at Schuyler by Rev. A. Hume Cox to Rachel Lee Giannini, born May 2, 1926, daughter of Robert Lewis and Clara Ann Ragland Giannini, of Schuyler, Nelson County, Virginia. Rachel was graduated from Schuyler High School. She held a position in the First National Bank of Nelson County in Lovington, for six years and during the two years she and George lived in Fredericksburg she was employed there in Farmers & Merchants State Bank and was promoted to teller. George and Rachel are both fine young people, as Hethie so often says, "There are none finer." They bought a home at 709 Riverside Drive. George W. Habel, III was born February 19, 1953.

2. *Virginia Coleman Habel (Jennie)* born March 9, 1923, at "Kingswood," Arrington, Virginia. Graduated from Lovington High School, attended Lynchburg College. In World War II held a position at Ft. Belvoir. On Jan. 26, 1944, at her Aunt Reba's Home in Lovington, she was married to S/Sgt. Serenus Glen Paulsen, born July 27, 1917, son of Serenus Justin and his first wife Gunda Rudrud, born ———, died 1923. Both were from Westby, Wis., but later resided in Milwaukee. Serenus Justin Paulsen was the son of Paul T. Rudrud and his wife Fredericka Frances (Severson) Paulsen. Paul's father came from Norway.

Glen was graduated from Boys' Technical High School in Milwaukee, attended the University of Illinois four years, entered army April, 1943, located at Tucson, Colorado Springs and Souix City, attached to 2nd Air Force Hdq. as draftsman. He was at University of Penn. 1945-1947, as instructor in architectural design and as student in architecture. In Jan. 1947, he received B. A. degree cum laude in architecture. He was awarded American Scandinavian Foundation Scholarship for one year's study at Royal Academy of Arts, Stockholm, Sweden. He graduated with honor, receiving diploma in architecture and city planning. Returning to University of Penn. as associate professor of architecture. Later he accepted a position with Saarinen and Saarinen, architects in Birmingham, Michigan. At present, 1951, he is with Reisner and Urbahn, New York City. They reside in Stamford, Conn.

Children: Tommy Justin, born Jan. 8, 1947, in Philadelphia.

Nancy Lee, born Aug. 28, 1949, in Birmingham, Mich.

1955 again in Birmingham, Mich., with Saarinen and Saarinen.

3. *Thomas Fitzpatrick Habel*, born March 12, 1925 at "Kingswood," near Arrington, attended Lovington High School, graduated from Fork Union Military Academy in May, 1943, and in June entered U. S. Army Air Force. Trained at Gulfport, Miss. In Chemical Warfare at Camp Sibert, Ala. Was transferred to Infantry training at Camp Livingston, La. Then to Quartermaster School at Camp Lee,

Va. Overseas 15 months—Jan. 1945 to May, 1946, in European victory and occupation. Landed in England, then on to France and Germany. Was with Spearhead division under General Hodges that crossed on pontoon bridge below Remagen and drove to Dessau on the Elbe, closest to Berlin, but pulled back. He received Rhineland and Central Europe stars. In army of occupation at Darmstadt 6 months and at Mannheim. Vacation on the Riviera and in the Harz Mts. Tom has the Good Conduct Medal, American Defense, Occupation and Victory ribbons and the European Theater ribbon with two battle participation stars. Technician 5th grade; Service 2 years, 11 months.

Farmer under the G. I. program at old "Bellefield" home of Digges-Fitzpatrick near Arrington, Nelson County. He married Jan. 28, 1950, Kathleen Dudley, born 1926, daughter of Mrs. Eugenia Fore Dudley and the late Mr. William Dudley, of Mullins, S. C. Kathleen was graduated from the Mullins High School and attended Winthrop College.

Children: Thomas Fitzpatrick Habel, Jr., born Oct. 3, 1950, Mullins, S. C., Carlyle Dudley Habel, born Sept. 1, 1952, University of Virginia Hospital, and William Linn Habel, born Sept. 1, 1953.

Kathleen's father, William Dudley was the grandson of one of two Dudley cousins, who went to S. C. from Virginia.

HABEL - GIANNINI 1949

At 4:30 o'clock, Saturday, November 26th, Christ Episcopal Church, Schuyler, was the scene of the wedding of Miss Rachel Lee Giannini, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Robert Lewis Giannini of Schuyler, and George Washington Habel, Jr., son of George Washington Habel, and the late Mrs. Hawes Fitzpatrick Habel of Arrington. The Rev. Hume Cox officiated.

The bride, who was given in marriage by her father, wore an all-white dress fashioned with a yoke of illusion, fitted lace bodice and skirt of net over taffeta. Her fingertip-length veil of illusion fell from a coronet of orange blossoms and she carried gardenias on a prayer book. The only jewelry worn by the bride was a string of pearls, a gift from the groom.

Mrs. Robert Ward, of Richmond sang, accompanied by Miss Betsy Swearingen of Schuyler, at the piano.

Miss Elizabeth Giannini of Richmond, sister of the bride, was maid of honor. She wore green satin and carried a nosegay of yellow and bronze chrysanthemums.

The bridesmaids were Miss Louise Mawyer, of Lovington, and Miss Jane Fortune, of Hopewell. They were attired like the maid of honor.

Elizabeth Spicer and Louis Spicer, III, of Arrington, cousins of the groom, were flower girl and ring bearer, respectively.

Louis Mason Spicer, Jr., of Arrington, was best man and groomsmen were Tom Habel of Arrington, and John Horsley of Harrisonburg.

A reception was held at the home of the bride.

After a northern wedding trip Mr. and Mrs. Habel will live in Fredericksburg, where Mr. Habel is employed with the State Highway Department.

Camp Sibert, Ala.
378th A.A.F. Btl.
Nov. 30, 1944
Wednesday Evening

Dear Aunt Reba,

I will just write you a few lines because I have got quite a few letters to write this afternoon. I have been transferred to the Infantry and I leave tomorrow to start taking basic training at Camp Livingston, La. I keep getting a little further South. They say here that this camp is nothing but swamps either. There are a couple of guys who were stationed there in this outfit. They do have steam heated barracks though.

I never felt any better in my life than I do now. I hope I can keep feeling this way. Tell Mason that I won't be able to gold brick anymore. That's what he called the Air Corps. I kind of hate to trade my fur suit for leggins, helmet, and gun, but someone has got to do it. There are just three of us leaving tomorrow but the rest of the boys will be coming soon. I will write as soon as I arrive at my new camp. Keep writing to me at my present address.

Love,
Tom

Jan. 10, 1950
Tuesday Night
Arrington, Virginia

Dear Aunt Reba,

I am sorry that I haven't written you before now, but I just kept putting it off.

We have been having pretty weather up here lately. I have been taking advantage of it too. We killed hogs last Monday. Daddy had to can all the meat that we couldn't get in the ace box. I cut locust posts last week too, and Henry and myself have been busy all week fencing. The ground is just right for digging post holes. I finished putting the sheet rock on my room last week. I put it on the sides by myself, and Henry helped me with the ceiling.

I sold tobacco before Christmas and got a very good price.

I may be getting married before long. I have a mighty nice girl down in S. C. Her name is Kathleen Dudley. She is English's wife's sister. English is the boy that I was in the army with. She has lived on a farm most of her life and knows what it is like. She is also a mighty good cook. We will not have a church wedding. We will probably be married on the 28th of January at her home.

Love,

Tom

Sioux City, Iowa,

Saturday, Aug. 25, 1945.

Dear Aunt Reba,

I don't know what better morale builder I could have gotten than your nice letter. It is hard, of course, to think of leaving Jennie for a long time, and not be able to do anything toward our future. But I am glad that she will be safe at home with all of you. My biggest concern is for her welfare and happiness. We were extremely fortunate to have been allowed so long a time together. It meant much to me, because we understand each other better—our ideals and ambitions. Those are the things I hope we won't lose being separated. I'm sure we won't, because they mean too much for both of us.

I'm glad that Jennie can be at home when George returns. It will be a happy day for you all—and for "Pop" Habel especially having his children together again with him.

Thank you ever so much for your offering to send me some food when we get overseas. That would be *wonderful* and I won't forget!

There are a great many things I wish that I could say that I can't, but I want you to know how much Jennie and I appreciate all that you have done for us. Aunts like you don't exist for very many people—and we are very grateful for our good fortune.

If everything continues as planned we are supposed to be gone in another week, but knowing the Army we can expect most anything. I will try my best to write as regularly as possible—because I know how much mail means to me.

I hope that you and Uncle Lynn are feeling well. Please remember me to him.

Love,

Glen

P.S. Thank you for taking such good care of my wife. She's irreplaceable.

G.

TO GEORGE HABEL, SR., from GLEN PAULSEN

Mar. 30, 1947
4307 Baltimore Ave.,
Phila. 4, Pa.

Dear Dad,

I'll bet you are wondering if you still have a son-in-law! Since we saw you last life has become a good deal more complicated for us, and with it, less time for everything. Never-the-less, our little family is doing beautifully. Your Grandson is about the cutest fellow we know, and your daughter is making a mother the likes of which you may well be proud! I just hope you will soon come to see us. We've been planning for that a longtime, but now that spring is here, maybe it will work out.

Since I graduated from school in February, I've been busy with my teaching and my downtown work. At the present I'm working on the designing of the big new Philadelphia Airport, but have also been working on other projects such as a hospital, a house and an industrial plant. Variety is one thing my work has plenty of and I like it.

I guess you will all be glad when Aunt Reba gets back. Hope Tom had a good trip down, too.

With Tommy so small we probably won't get down to see you till summer, but we certainly are getting anxious. I can hardly wait till Tommy's big enough to get around because I hope he'll like the farm the way I did as a kid. No doubt he'll want to spend lots of vacations down with "Grandpa George."

Don't forget to write us when you can, and give my greetings to Tom and George.

Love,
Glen

Sept. 2, 1947

Dear Aunt Reba:

My letters have been too few and far between, but I want to write you now before we leave so you'll know I really *haven't* forgotten you and Uncle Lynn.

Both of us are busy with last minute shopping, packing and other final arrangements. I plan to stop working on Tuesday, Sept. 9th, in order to do the last minute packing for the movers. They will come on Thursday A.M., and we are going to spend the night in Prof. Dean's apartment, since they are away on vacation. Friday morning we'll go up to New York and board the ship in the afternoon. I have a friend who is planning to go up with us to see us off, for which we're very glad. I wish some of our family could be there, too!

The name of our ship is the *M. S. Batory* of the Gdynia Line. It makes one stop at Southampton, England, before our destination, which is Copenhagen, Denmark. I have some friends there, also, who are going to be at the pier to meet us. We plan to stay there for a week, and do as much sight-seeing as possible before going by train to Stockholm; the man from whom we are renting our apartment there wrote us that we will not have to furnish any bedding or linen and in addition will have the use of their radio, vacuum cleaner, and two bicycles. We think we are mighty lucky to be getting such fine living accommodations for our stay in Sweden.

I enjoyed seeing Tom and George so much, and it meant especially much to Jennie that they made the trip up to see us, the time was too short but we had a good visit, anyway.

It's too bad that you cannot see Tommy before we leave. He grows cuter and more wonderful (*we* think) every day. I'm sure he'll be crawling and walking soon. He insists on standing up even now. But best of all he seems so alert and intelligent. I *know* he is going to make his parents proud of him some day (in a different way, of course, from which we are now), and he'll be a real credit to our families. I give Jennie a great deal of credit for his fine development, because she is as good a mother as any baby could hope for.

We've been invited out to dinner twice this past week and have had several of our friends over for the evening. There are many more that we ought to have, but there just won't be time with everything else to attend to.

I hope you and Uncle Lynn are feeling all right and not over working. We'll be anxiously looking for your letters this winter, and will try to keep you well posted on what we're doing and seeing.

Our address will be:

Mr. and Mrs. Glen Paulsen,
Hastholmsvagen 161
Stockholm, Sweden.

Love from us all,
Glen

October 1, 1947
Stockholm, Sweden

Dear Aunt Reba:

We were glad to get your letter, which came yesterday. The service was much better than we'd hoped. As nearly as we've been able to learn it's almost as cheap to send our letter to U. S. by air mail. They are very strict on weights so I'll write on both sides because our postage has been very high per letter.

Friday we left Copenhagen! It was a relief for me to get T. away from the hotel as he had a bad cold and there was no way to make him

comfortable. There seems to be no hot water in Europe with the exception of the places which burn oil. We really miss our daily bath, here it can't even be a bath but we are nearly used to that feature. The cold is harder to get used to. We've had a little heat a couple of times, but guess it has to be down to 0°c before we have it all the time.

The Elnegards were grand to us during our stay in Copenhagen. They met the boat and helped us with our things through customs and took us to dinner at the hotel where we were to stay. They had us to dinner at their apt. several times and several days they spent in taking Glen around showing him their arch., one afternoon Paul E. took us for a drive in the country and we stopped at several old castles. That and a visit to a radio house to hear a lovely concert were the highlights of the trip for me.

We'd heard much about how easy it would be to live here and to converse with the people. That has not been the case altogether. I really dread shopping. They have so little and then to get across how much and what is a nightmare. One of the ladies here in the apt. house—practically across from us—speaks English and she has been a wonderful help. We are renting a play pen from her for T. and that really makes my days a lot better as I don't have to watch him every minute. We feel so lucky in having this nice apt. It's very clean and completely and nicely furnished with silver ware, crystal and china. We get the morning sun and that helps to warm us and cheer us. We have lovely large windows. The rooms are fairly large, living, dining room, the kitchen with plenty of cabinet space and a drop leaf table in front of a window which we use all the time for eating. The bed room is small but nice. T. has his corner and the crib and high chair come with the apt. There's a nice hall off the bed room and the bath's at one side with two large closets and a linen closet. One closet is really a dressing room.

The trunks haven't come yet. We are looking for them as they have been through customs. T. and Glen need the contents worse than I do. I have kept T. in because his clothing is not heavy enough. Glen needs his overcoat and gloves.

Glen has decided to go to school at the Royal Academy. He's very much enthused over the program of study. Today his class (about 15—several Americans) went to see some architecture and G. enjoyed it much. Apparently they will take trips from time to time to various parts of the country. Tonight he's attending a lecture at the Academy, one of the former students is speaking. He's trying hard to learn Swedish as all the lectures are in Swedish.

Our appetites have been going strong and we seem hungry all the time. I think it will not be long before potatoes and onions will be the only vegetables available. Meat is rationed along with soap, toilet

paper and sugar, lots of other things too are rationed. Electricity is rationed also.

There's a sewing machine here so I may try to sew some.

A friend of Paul Elnegard met our train upon our arrival and helped us get settled in the apt. He's about G's age and was married about a month and a half ago so we may see them sometimes for companionship.

Tommy is so active we can't hold him down. He's really a little dear. He's been sleeping so much since we came here and so have we. In bed about 9 or 9:30 which is a big change from 12 or later. We'll be looking for your next letter.

Love,

Jennie

You probably saw letters I wrote home, one on the ship and one later. I'll write again to them in a day or so. We think of all of you so much. We really feel far away as we've seen no newspapers. We've heard news in English once.

Sunday, Nov. 9, 1948

Dear Aunt Reba,

The mail man treated us well yesterday and brought us letters from you and several others. I'm sure you don't realize how we appreciate your writing. We look for them eagerly and when they come our morale is sky high. With all the interesting sights there are many inconveniences and some discomforts. I can't tell you how well Jennie takes it all. For my part it is not nearly so difficult because I have lots to keep me busy. I do try to take Jennie and Tommy out whenever I can, though, and we've seen quite a few things together already.

We've been interested in your travel reading and are so glad that you have seen some of the sights of interest here. My mother wrote that she and Dad were going to see a movie on Sweden so that they'd be more familiar with the land we're in, too. I wish we could send you pictures of everything we've seen, but that will have to wait until we come home.

The Royal Academy, where I am studying, is a very old school for architecture, music, painting and sculpture. In my class there are only 16 but they represent several countries. Besides my chief work in architectural planning and design I have lectures in City Planning and History of Arch. In the latter we often go to the buildings we are studying to see them. Altho the work at the Academy takes quite a bit of the time I am able to see much of the architecture around Stockholm and take photographs for my own record. It may be that later I can work in an architect's office also to get additional experience.

Stockholm is really beautiful. I have never seen a city so endowed with natural beauty. The city is built on several islands and very rocky and irregular. From our apartment development the street car line into town takes us past a high point along the water where we get a beautiful view of the whole city. Ships sail through the very center of town and some even act as taxis to carry passengers from one island to another. Stockholm is famed for its strange and beautiful spires. Of course the tower on the Town Hall is best known but there are many more which make the skyline very picturesque. I doubt that any city has more contrasts, for Stockholm is noted for its very fine modern buildings and city planning, but the "Old Town", in which the castle is located, has been carefully preserved with its narrow streets and cobblestone streets.

Quite often we shop in the open-air markets for our fresh foods and flowers. They are a colorful sight in the open squares, with crowds strolling about looking for bargains. It's getting so cold now that I suppose they will soon be forced to close for the winter.

The shops in Sweden have very nice articles particularly their handicraft work. We are greatly tempted to get many things but have only gotten a few small items. I saw a good book on Stockholm (in pictures) and also one on Sweden. If you would like to have it I'd be very glad to send it to you. I only mentioned it first because I thought you might have something similar already.

It will be strange to not be celebrating Thanksgiving as you do at home, but we'll be thinking of you.

I hope you and Uncle Lynn are feeling all right now. Jennie and Tommy send their love.

Sincerely,
Glen

Sunday Eve. 6/10/51

Dear Jennie,

We heard nothing from any of our children this last week but we are hoping all is well with everyone. Hope you continue to enjoy your visit and will be really rested for your own resettlement in your new home.

From Glen's description it sounds like a wonderful place for you and the children. Will shopping and church and school facilities be convenient? Hope you will be real happy and it should not be too hard for the GP's and the Mac's to get together now and then. We are planning and anticipating our family reunion at Christmas time.

Mother and I are fine. Mother goes back to work tomorrow. She has been busy but I think she has enjoyed her vacation and is quite

rested. Last Friday she helped me do some planting in our garden. Some of her muscles have protested ever since but I guess she is getting better.

I feel like a very busy man with my shop, extra work and various projects that I have in mind but I feel fine and am enjoying life very much.

Today has been a perfect day. Clear and comfortably cool. It has been a delight to be out. We called on some friends who are much absorbed in their homes and growing gardens. Everything looks so green and beautiful now.

Hope to hear from you soon. With lots of love to you and the children.

Dad

(Glen Paulsen's father in Milwaukee)

RACHEL GIANNINI HABEL

Parents:

1. Robert Lewis Giannini

Born in 1883 at Carter's Bridge, Albemarle County, Va. Son of Sidney Rhodes Giannini (Italian) and Frances Wingfield Giannini (English) (Daughter of Colonel Fox Wingfield), employed with Alberene Stone Corp. of Virginia at Schuyler, Va., for past 54 years; Mill Foreman.

2. Clara Ragland Giannini

Born in 1889 at Glenmore, Buckingham County, Virginia. Daughter of Robert Alexander Ragland and Arrana Brown Ragland.

Brothers and Sisters:

Robert Lewis Giannini, Jr., born August 13, 1915, Civil Service Civilian Employee, Navy G-S-7, Material Branch Supervisor, Naval Mine Depot, Yorktown, Virginia, married June 23, 1940 to Dorcas Alexander Anderson, of Staunton, Virginia, born Oct. 27, 1914, one son, Robert Lewis Giannini, III, born Sept. 21, 1943.

Arlene May Giannini (died 1925)

Elizabeth Giannini Riggleman, born Sept. 30, 1918, Assistant & Secy. to Virginia Methodist Conference Treasurer. Married to Warren Linn Riggleman June 7, 1952. Manager of the Business Department of The Richmond Life Insurance Company.

RAGLAN CASTLE

Raglan Castle is situated in the village of Raglan, in Monmouth County. There are two stations, called Raglan Road and Raglan Footpath. The visitor to the castle takes the footpath, and traverses the distance of three fields to the road which runs past the castle gate.

The village with its old church is about one and one-half miles from the castle. The castle is surrounded by a moat, and used to be, and still may be, filled with water upon which are seen beautiful white swans and countless water lilies. Rising above the moat is a lofty wall with niches at intervals, and with tables and chairs for the use of picnickers. The visitor crosses the moat by a swinging (draw) bridge and enters through a huge gate. To the left is a high tower. A winding stairway leads to the top, where one may have a superb view of all the surrounding country. The gate to the castle itself has huge iron doors. Within these doors, on either side, is a stairway leading down to the dungeons, and also a stair leading up from each side and meeting in a balcony over the door. On the right the stair leads to the "Blue Room," and on the left to the "Yellow Room." On the left in the Court is a museum with relics pertaining to the castle.

If the visitor faces the back of the court he sees, to the left, the huge root of ivy, larger than a man's body, and sending its vine all over the walls.

In the corner at the back, and to the right, are the kitchen and butlery, with a fireplace as large as an ordinary sized room.

On either side of the court, at the rear, are stairs leading to the wall. One can walk all along the parapet and descend the other stair into the court again.

At one place in the wall of the castle is a hole made by a cannon ball when the castle was said to have been besieged by Cromwell's forces. Raglan Castle gave name to the family through John, of Raglan, son of Robert Herbert, who was brought up at Raglan Castle with his uncle, Sir William Herbert (Sir William Thomas Herbert) then owner and occupier of this grand old castle.

HISTORY OF THE RAGLAND FAMILY OF WALES

The first founding of Ragland Castle is not noted in history so we may infer that it must have been built in the venerable Dark Ages.

Robert, youngest son of Evan Thomas Herbert, was the first progenitor of the Raglands. His son John was surnamed Thomas Herbert, of Raglan. Sir William was knighted on the field of Agincourt by Henry V.

The Herberts soon after their advent into England intermarried with the Beauforts, who were lineal descendants of John of Gaunt and Catherine Swynford. The Herberts came originally from Normandy, and trace lineal descent from Charlemagne, and thus was mingled the blood of two royal lines in the ancestry of the Raglans, that of Charlemagne, and the Plantagenets.

The foregoing is a sketch of the authentic history of the Raglan family from the time of its introduction into Wales with the Con-

queror up to near the end of the 17th Century, when its history in the State of Virginia begins.

RAGLAND ARRIVAL IN VIRGINIA

John Ragland married in Wales his kinswoman, Ann Beaufort—came to Virginia early in the 18th Century. In 1723 we find from authentic sources this patriarch of the Ragland family in Virginia settled upon Mechumps Creek, near the mouth of the Chickahominy Swamp, in Hanover Co. His residence was known as "Ripping Hall." It remained in possession of his descendants until its destruction by fire in 1823. The land books in the Registrar's Office in Richmond show that he patented in the aggregate over 15,000 acres of land in the counties of Hanover and Louisa. John Ragland and Ann Beaufort, his wife, of "Ripping Hall" had nine children:

1. Samuel
2. Pettus married Elizabeth Davis, daughter of John Davis.
3. John married Anne Dudley—1759.
4. Evan married Susanne Lipscomb.
5. James married Catherine Davis, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Shelton Davis.
6. Thomas married Miss Lipscomb.

Three daughters married Tinsley, Jones and John Bowe.

General John Ragland, or Raglan, originally from Wales, about 1720 was the first of the family and name who settled in Virginia, and as far as can be ascertained, the first in the American Colonies.

It is claimed that all bearing the name now settled in different states of America are descendants from him. He was born in Wales, where he married early in life Ann Beaufort, who bore him six sons and three daughters.

In 1774 he obtained grants of land from the Crown to the extent of 16,000 acres, which were ceded to him individually and in consideration of fees paid to the Crown. The lands were situated in the Counties of Hanover and Louisa, Virginia. The first grant bears the date of July 9, 1734. He settled upon Mechumps Creek, near the mouth of the Chickahominy River. He was the first white settler who owned slaves in Hanover County, of which he imported a large number from Africa. He was a wealthy man. His sons, William and Samuel, settled in Louisa County, James and Pettus in Hanover County, John and Evan in Halifax—(from Virginia Records.)

* * * *

Sir William Herbert of Raglan Castle had three sons—1. William, 2. Thomas, and 3. Richard.

Arms—per pale az and gu, 3 lions rampant arg.

Crest—A wyvern, vert, holding in the mouth a sinister hand, couped at the wrist, gu.

Supporters—Dexter (rt) and elephant, sinister, a griffin wings expanded, both arg. the latter gorged with a ducal coronet, gu., and charged with 5 mullets, in sattire sa.

Motto—Ung je serveray.

(A griffin—a body of lion and also tail; claws, head of eagle, also wings.)

HABELS

Four brothers, Habels, from Hamburg, Germany.

1. Dr. John Michael Habel—No descendants
2. Joseph Habel
3. Gemenicus
4. Anthony

Dr. John M. Habel was a M.D. and Ph. D. of Munich University. He was a Professor of Languages for forty years in Philadelphia.

All came to Bedford before 1860 where they remained for several years, living on the South side of Bedford. Joseph and Anthony stayed in Bedford, where Anthony, a merchant, married and had a son, Martin.

Joseph married Martha Fizer of Bedford County. Her brothers were Bob and Jake Fizer. Joseph Habel was a silversmith and watch-maker with a shop in his home in Bedford.

Children of Joseph and Martha Habel—

1. Frank went to Dallas, Texas
2. John Mike—in Norfolk—no issue
3. Samuel Tilden—married Louise Davis of Richmond
4. Dr. James Martin—married Leona Cohran
5. Laura—Married Bob Conner
6. Rose—Married Walter Kesler
7. George W.—married Hawes Fitzpatrick

Dr. James Habel; children of Jetersville, Amelia County

1. James
2. Josephine
3. Mildred
4. Catherine
5. Garland

Sam Habel—Baptist minister—his children are

1. Mary
2. Dr. Samuel Haber—Baptist ministre
3. Woodrow
4. Nathaniel

OLD NEWSPAPER CLIPPING
AMELIA CHURCH WILL HONOR
RETIRED PASTOR

AMELIA—At 11 a.m. Sunday Old Sandy Creek Baptist Church, in Amelia County, will be the scene of an unusual service, when the members of the church will honor the pastor who served them for 21 years, and now is pastor emeritus, by unveiling his portrait hung above the pulpit from which he so often preached. The pastor to be so honored is the Rev. S. T. Habel, Sr., of Amelia Courthouse.

Mr. Habel will be only an onlooker, but two of his sons who are ministers will be participating in the service. The church has invited the Rev. Sam T. Habel, Jr., pastor of the West End Baptist Church of Suffolk, to preach the sermon for the occasion.

The Rev. N. B. Habel, the other son, a student at Crozer Theological Seminary in Chester, Pa., will sing a solo and accept the portrait on behalf of the family. The portrait will be presented by the present pastor of the Sandy Creek Church, the Rev. H. N. Sawyer. It will be accepted on behalf of the church by Mrs. Lula P. Lord. The honoree's little grandsons, Sammy Habel, of Suffolk, and Joe Habel, of Newport News, will draw the cords to unveil the portrait.

1953

JOHN M. HABEL

Jetersville, Va., April 18—John Mike Habel, 80, died Saturday, at the Amelia County home of his brother, Dr. James M. Habel. A retired interior decorator, Mr. Habel was a native of Bedford County. Formerly residing at Norfolk, he formerly was a deacon of Burrows Memorial Baptist Church. He was a member of Burkeville Baptist Church near here. A funeral service will be held at 3 p.m. Monday at Burkeville Baptist Church, with burial in Sunset Hill Cemetery there. Surviving, besides his brother, are two sisters: Mrs. Laura Conner of Covington, Ky., and Mrs. Rose Kessler, of Portsmouth, one other brother, George W. Habel, of Arrington, and several nieces and nephews.

HABEL FAMILY GRAVES MOVED
TO BURKEVILLE

1954

Dr. James Martin Habel of Jetersville was in Bedford this week in connection with the removal of the remains of members of his family from the Habel family cemetery on Route 297 to Sunset Cemetery in Burkeville.

Dr. Habel was born in Bedford, a son of Joseph and Martha Fizer Habel, and was educated in Philadelphia, and at the Medical College of Virginia, where he was a classmate of Dr. E. L. Johnson of Bedford. He has practiced medicine in Amelia and Nottoway Counties for 45 years and has his office in Burkeville.

His father was born in Bavaria, Germany, and was educated at Heidelberg University. He settled in Bedford, where he married Miss Fizer. Mr. Habel died February 12, 1893, and his wife September 30, 1883. Their graves are being removed to Burkeville.

The other relatives moved were Dr. Habel's brother, Joseph Habel, Jr., and his twin sister Josephine Habel, born September 22, 1865, both of whom died in 1866, and his uncle, Dr. John Mike Habel, who was born in Bavaria July 11, 1826, and died April 10, 1916. Dr. J. M. Habel was a professor at the University of Pennsylvania, operated the Habel Language and Coaching College and served as an interpreter for the Philadelphia court for 40 years.

The Habel family home was on the Lynchburg-Salem Turnpike opposite "Piedmont" and is now owned by J. W. Parrish and Samuel Dickason. The family burial ground was on this property.

FAMILY TREASURES

Reba's—From "Elim," Gold band Haviland china—teapot, sugar bowl, plates, cake plate, pitcher, saucers and two cups. Long colonial sofa, mahogany hall console table. One brass candlestick. From Belfield—Large armed chair, carving of grapes on top of back, used to be favorite chair of my father, later of my mother and of Hawesie. Mahogany book case bought from Cousin Inez Carter. Mahogany hall chair. Marble top table. Large silver handled carving set. 1 pair red wool blankets from the factory at Tye River, Piedmont Woolen Mill, my father President and stock owner. My mother's diamond ring. A candle table that was Uncle Brack's (Breckenridge Fitzpatrick) bought at his sale about 1848 by a Mr. Ponton, later bought from him by Aunt Clarissy Robertson and by her given to me. A side table or end table made from old drop leaf table of great grandpa Digges.

Eunice. A walnut table part of Diggs drop leaf. From "Elim"—Walnut extension table, a large walnut wardrobe, a pine wardrobe. Mahogany hall console table, long colonial sofa, gold band cake plate and fruit saucers, white milk glass lattice bon bon dish, lamp with white base, wicker overlay. Spy glass used by Uncle Spencer in Signal Corps C.S.A. From "Belfield"—a small table brown marble top, a small walnut table, Victorian walnut bedroom set, silver plated fruit basket and coffee pot. Silver forks and large ladle. 1 small plate (pear in center), 1 china bon bon dish, 1 china handpainted long dish, a white bisque figure of a muse, a bronze lady. 1 oil portrait of Nicey

H. Coleman Digges given her by Aunt Mollie Tompkins. Five oil portraits willed Eunice by Cousin Inez Carter. Another one of great grandmother Digges, one of great Aunt Sallie Digges Carter, one of great Uncle Robert Digges (on back is written J. Toole Pinxit) one of Aunt Mollie Digges Tompkins, one of Aunt Mollie's first husband John Durrett who was her first cousin. These are all large size oil paintings done about 1852. All except the one of Sallie D. Carter seem by the same artist.

Hethie's—From "Elim"—Corner cupboard made by Mr. A. S. Ruhl and O. B. Theis of New Market from the old "Elim" piano, made in Liverpool—one of the first made. The wood was mahogany trimmed with rosewood and bird's eye maple. Cousin John Hart used the ivory keys to inlay a desk. Hethie had the corner cupboard made. It is beautiful. She had tilt top candle tables made from the piano legs, slender and graceful. Hethie also has a mahogany card table from "Belfield." This was bought at a sale of chief Justice Marshall's property. Another table owned by her is a mahogany tea table inlaid with dogwood. It came from "Elim," and had belonged to Spencer Coleman I's second wife. Sally Lewis niece of Fielding Lewis. Two very large brass candlesticks and two lovely fan shaped French china vases, four leaf clover design in gold, all from "Elim." Small love seat, and grape cluster chair of "Belfield." A very large pitcher and two covered dishes of the "Elim" gold band china. Great grandmother Digges' very large old chair, a bed made from four acorn top posts from Digges home, a small mirror frame from Elim and a rocking chair, that was grandpa Spencer Coleman's, one wine glass, one large salt cellar. Large low rocking chair our mother used when she bathed her babies. Also Hethie has large china cabinet she bought from Tom Habel, made by Mr. Jasper Harris of Arington from Walnut plank cut and sawn 1835 from woods at "Elim." Plank was kept in old school house joist until about 1898. Saw went through large bullets in heart of tree, in "Tarleton's raid," so tradition says. Also silver spoons, forks. Picture of a large group of legislature. We know only the pictures of our father and John W. Daniel.

Hawesie—The sideboard at "Belfield" bought by my mother at the sale of great Aunt Mollie Digges Durrett Tompkins. It had belonged to William Harris Digges. It is of walnut, large, early American, over 150 years old, highly valued by our family (1952 owned by Tom Habel). A walnut corner cupboard, dining room table bought from Cousin Inez Carter when she and Cousin Ed sold out at "Windsor" and went to Calif. Gold band china also bought from Cousin Inez. It had belonged to great Aunt Sallie Digges Carter. The large plain silver ladle was given to Hawesie by Sister Tommie. Jennie Paulsen now has it. It had belonged to Sister Tom's mother, Millie Coleman, my father's second wife. A large hand painted pitcher—peacock and apple blossoms was a wedding gift to Hawesie from Virginia Cohran

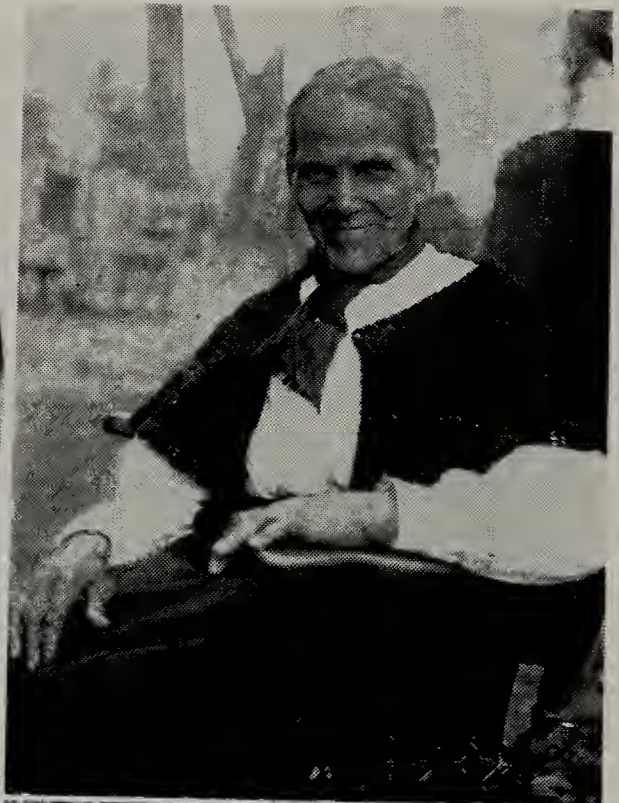
Greiner. The bronze dogs came to Hawsie from our mother, also the silver tray, silver water pitcher, silver goblets, and the beautiful French china fruit basket, many pieces of thin china and a tall chocolate jar. The old big Sheraton chest of drawers and the shaving stand came from "Elim," also a small sewing table. Very large oval marble top table and several smaller ones—love seat or small sofa, walnut chair made by Lewis La Fane 1814.

A FAMILY FRIEND

No account of the Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick family would be complete without mention of a beloved friend, Clarissa Johnson Robertson, later called A'nt Clar-i-sy or mammy Clarisy. When I told Mason Spicer that she was on the friendliest terms with all three of my father's wives, Miss Mary Anne, Miss Millie, and Miss Sammie, and all their children and grandchildren, he said she was a "born diplomat." She was a true and loyal friend. For over 75 years she was present at important family events, big dining days, "hog killing" days, marriages, births, illnesses, deaths. She helped prepare and serve special dinners. No family gathering was complete without her. She would give a toast with poise and sincerity. "Peace, pardon, and plenty attend this home." A'nt Clarisy helped bring many of us into the world. After the babe was dressed, if it was born in a downstairs room she carried it upstairs. If born upstairs, she would have some one climb into a chair and would hand the baby up and the person in the chair would lift the baby as high as she could. This meant rising high in life. I once helped her with this ceremony. We as children were corrected by her as to manners and behavior. We listened and obeyed. She was wise and good.

In the days of sorrow and death A'nt Clarissa was the unfailing friend. She performed those last offices that are now commercialized even in rural sections. She must have grieved greatly at this task, for I think A'nt Clarisy truly loved every one of Marse Tom's family. Naturally the children and grandchildren of Miss Mary Anne were most dear to her, though we of the other branches never saw her make any difference. When she performed the last sad service for "Marse Walter" my mother said she knew that was a bitter hour for A'nt Clarisy.

A'nt Clarissy gave me these facts of her life. She was born at the Carrington home, "Mt. Prospect" in Cumberland Co., five miles from Cartersville. Mt. Prospect joined lands of Roderick Frazer, Anthony Walton, Mr. Jack Miller, Mr. Jack Wilkerson. It was a big farm, part had been sold long before during "slavery" to Mr. Jack Miller. It lay along Willis Creek. Little boats used to run up the creek. They shipped things on boats to Richmond. Miss Mary Anne Carrington and Thomas Fitzpatrick were married down there (1849).



*Samuella Coleman Fitzpatrick "Grandma Sammie," Clarissa Robertson
"A'nt Clarisy," "Belfield" front view of Lea home*

Miss Jennie Fitzpatrick came to the wedding and there met Edward E. Jefferson whom she later married. Thomas P. Fitzpatrick was spry and handsome—called him “little boy” but he was 24. The servants called him “little boy” because he was not as tall as Miss Mary Anne’s other beaux. They drove away in a carriage. They married in September. Then in November Clarissa Johnson (9 years old), Amy her mother, America, Aggie, Scott, Betsy Johnson, Clarissa’s brother Lucius came up to Nelson County. They brought furniture too. Mrs. Mary Frances Jefferson Carrington, Miss Mary Anne’s mother came with them. They lived first in Lovingsston where Walter was born. They moved up on the Mt. to the “old Fitzpatrick house” now (1951) owned by Mrs. Keith Baker. Later they moved on Rockfish near Adial Church. Adial was on Thomas Fitzpatrick’s land. A Mr. Roberts later bought this house. Thomas Fitzpatrick built the house new. They lived there only one year. Mr. Albert Hill bought part of this land. The family moved to “Fleetwood,” then to “Tin Top” house near Kingswood Church, then to “Bellefield” farm near Arrington bought from the Digges family—1,700 acres. Clarissa’s brother Lucius was bought by a man by name of Kidd in Miss. He came back after “The War” on a visit. Betsy Johnson, A’nt Clarisy’s sister, married Henry Clarkson. Aunt Clarissa married Spencer Robertson who belonged to the Miles Shipman family. Spencer’s father fell to the daughter of Miles Shipman who married Mr. Hugh Robertson. “Uncle” Spencer took the name of Robertson. My father hired some men to cut timber on “Kingswood.” Spencer was among them. He became acquainted with Clarissa Johnson and they were married. Aunt Clarissa’s mother was Amy Johnson. Junius Loving, another servant, came up with Mary Anne Carrington. After “The War” my father gave Aunt Clarissa a lot on which they built a nice home. She died in April 1928. Her children:

George	m. Sally Ann
Betsy Ann	m. Hargrove
Lucius	m. Josie Thompson
William	m. a Turner
Louisa	m. a Mitchell

Uncle Spencer was buried in the colored burial ground at “Bellefield.” Aunt Clarissa lies in the cemetery near her church at Arrington. Hethie, Eunice, Will Fitzpatrick and I have placed a small marker at her grave.

For several years in her last days she lived in the home of her son George and his second wife Malinda. They were good and kind to her as were also John Fitzpatrick and other Fitzpatricks. Betsy Anne had three daughters, Annie, Cassie Mae and Lou, and a son, Herman.

Louisa, the only one of Aunt Clarisy's children living now (1951) is in Washington, D. C. She has two children, Bessie and William. Uncle George had a large family, Andrew, Mary Willie, Bettie, Sarah, Annie and others. Lucius and Josie had several daughters. Many of the children and grandchildren at different times have helped in our homes. They are fine, dependable people, and the friendship has carried now to the third and fourth generations of the descendants.

KINGSWOOD CHURCH

The church building and grounds were first owned by the Methodists. When they built the church known as Centenary, the Methodist sold Kingswood church to my father, Judge Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick. He was a member of the Christian or Disciples denomination. There were not many of that denomination in the community. He gave the church to the Baptists with the understanding that the Disciples were to have the right to use it. Rev. Landon A. Cutler, my father's brother-in-law held a protracted meeting there in 1892 or '93. At various times other ministers of that faith held services there. The first Baptist minister I remember serving Kingswood was Mr. Martin of Amherst County. He served many years, and was a good earnest man. My father had the greatest respect and liking for him. The services were well attended and there was a flourishing Sunday School. My father went regularly to the Sunday School and so did his four daughters. People came in buggies, jumpers, spring wagons, carriages, surreys and on horseback and many walked. There were the Charles Henry Stevens family, the Bruce Bowlings, the Bill Hendersons, Brents, Powells, Spencers, and Proffits, the Arrington Joneses, the Norban Proffits, the Tompkins, the Coakleys, the Bibbs, Hudsons, Wrights and many more. After Mr. Martin passed away many pastors came and went. A large group of members from the Collen section, Bowlings and Stevens and others, built a church, Woodland, in their own community. This weakened Kingswood and left her ranks depleted. She rallied now and then under a faithful few, and enjoyed short terms of renewed usefulness under certain kindly ministers: Mr. Ellyson, Mr. Mintz, Mr. Fizer, Mr. Harris and Mr. Dailey. Her congregations grew smaller and smaller, as public works and cities have drawn community people away. Several families still cling to the ancient church, the Jones, Wrights, and Proffits and Powells. At present Kingswood is fortunate in having Rev. L. E. Dailey as pastor. Something is being planned for the loyal Baptist of the Kingswood and Arrington locality. Mr. Dailey is a man of vision and ability. We are thankful for his interest and Christian spirit.

1948

HOLLINS COLLEGE
VIRGINIA.

November 21, 1946.

Mrs. L. L. Lea
Lovingston
Virginia

Dear Reba Fitzpatrick Lea:

Your letter of November 16 has come and with it your check for \$100 on the First National Bank of Lovingston.

I am so delighted that you are sending this gift as the beginning of a continuing Fund in memory of your dear mother whose four daughters attended Hollins.

We are, therefore, establishing

The Samuella Hawes Coleman Fitzpatrick Memorial Fund

This Fund will be used to purchase books in poetry and in history for our college library.

I think your idea of adding to the Fund by gifts from the grandchildren and perhaps others in your family in the month of May every year is beautiful. There is something everlasting in a book which makes it different from all other gifts.

I like very much the bookplates which you enclosed.

I have talked fully with Miss Mary Williamson this morning. She is delighted with your gift. We both think that the blank at the bottom of the bookplate was intended by you to contain the name of the donor/donors of the gift. In the first books bought from your own check your name will be entered.

I hope you will come over to see us whenever you can and please do not hurry away when you do come.

Sincerely and affectionately yours,
Bessie C. Randolph
President

HOLLINS COLLEGE
Virginia

May 5, 1947

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I have received this morning your letter of May 2 and the enclosed check of ten dollars presented by the five ex-G.I. grandsons of your mother, Mrs. Samuella Hawes Coleman Fitzpatrick.

I take pleasure in sending this check to Mr. Estes Cocke, who will

enter it properly on our college books and notify the library also. He and the librarian will understand that this is the annual contribution to the Fund set up in your mother's memory to be used for the purchase of books in poetry and history in our library. I enclose extra copies of this letter for the five grandsons.

Let me congratulate you on the safe return of all five young men from the Second World War.

I shall take pleasure in giving your message to Miss Williamson and your other friends at Hollins.

Faithfully and affectionately yours,

Bessie C. Randolph
President

1. Other children of Col. Alexander and Behethland Penn Fitzpatrick.

AUNT FANNIE'S LINE

Behethland Frances Fitzpatrick b. 1834, d. 1913, m. 1857 Rev. Landon A. Cutler, b. 1835, d. 1903 son of Robert Cutler and Mary Jane Whitehead Cutler, who was sister of Mr. Robert Whitehead for 50 years Commonwealth's Attorney of Nelson County. Rev. Landon A. Cutler was a minister of the Christian or Disciples of Christ Church. He was a strong prohibitionist and was active in prohibition politics as candidate for governor of Virginia on the Prohibition ticket. He was an outstanding person.

1. Mary Behethland Cutler b. 1860, m. Col. Ezera Eugenius Stickley, son of Levi Stickley and Eliza Dosh Stickley who lived in stone house on Pike north of Strasburg. Cedar Creek Battle in Civil War was fought over and around their house.

Annie born 1863 d. 1946, m. Charles Goodloe of Hanover & Spotsylvania Co., Virginia and West Palm Beach, Florida. Sons, Charlie and Robert.

Julia m. 1. Charles Crump, 2. Mr. Bryant, 1613 Atlantic St., Hopewell, Virginia. Children: Harold died, Carlton Crump, (5 children), Hopewell. Miss Landon Cutler Crump, bride of Gordon Taliaferro Charlton, Jr.

Jennie Breckenridge m. Golder Shumate—no children, Baltimore and Ohio official—Baltimore.

Ione m. 1—Goodwin May of Louisa County, 2—W. E. Stoner, Glen Allen, Va. Children: Jane, Gladys—two boys (lawyers).

Fannie Landon m. 1— ? m. 2—George P. Carter—live in Charlottesville, Virginia, 602 Locust Ave.

Robert Cutler, only son, fine promising young man, a minister in the Christian Church—died young—unmarried.

Col. Ezra and Mary C. Stickley.

1. Landon m. Florence Kibler of Woodstock, daughter Mary Catherine, who m. Lloyd Deagans, Virginia Stanton who m. John Kelly
2. Wellington
3. Arthur m. 2 Margaret Hilton. Children: Arthur Campbell, Nelson, Georgia
4. Wilmer
5. Douglas Penn Stickley m. Julia Ward, descendant of Hester Marion sister of General Francis Marion, the Revolutionary patriot known as "The Swamp Fox" and great granddaughter of Julia Ward Howe.

Children: Hester Marion

Douglas Penn, Jr. graduated from West Point (1949)
(See under Penns)

Annie Cutler d. 1946, m. Charles Goodloe.

Children: Charles L. Goodloe, of Charlottesville, Va.
Robert P. Goodloe, of Jacksonville, Fla.
Edwin S. Goodloe of Alexandria, Va.
Mrs. Leslie E. Briggs, West Palm Beach, Fla.

A lecture is delivered annually at Lynchburg College as a memorial to Jennie Cutler Shumate. The foundation was established in 1940 by Golder Shumate in memory of his wife.

Mary Penn Cutler m. Col. Ezra Stickley, lawyer of Woodstock, Va. He was an officer in Confederate army, Secretary of the Bar Association of Virginia for many years.

Children: Landon, Wellington, Arthur, Wilmer, Douglas.

Landon m. Florence Kibler, two daughters; Mary Catherine who married Loyd Deagans and has two children, Mary Virginia and Eugenia. Virginia Stanton, who m. John Kelly and has a son.

Wellington m. but divorced.

Arthur m. Margaret Hilton, has three lovely children, Arthur Campbell, Nelson, Georgia.

Capt. Douglas m. Julia Ward. Children: Hester Marion and Douglas Penn, Jr.

(see letters in Penn Chapter)

MISS STICKLEY IS BETROTHED

Mr. and Mrs. Landon Cutler Stickley of Woodstock have announced the engagement of their daughter, Virginia Stanton, to Mr. John Anthony Kelly of Washington.

The wedding will take place in the Methodist Church late in October.

Miss Stickley is a graduate of the Woodstock High School and Blackstone College and a member of the Sigma Iota Chi Sorority and the honorary fraternitie Delta Psi Omega.

Mr. Kelly is a graduate of St. Bernard Episcopal School at Gladstone, N. J., and also Drake College in Orange, N. J.

145 East 49th Street
May 12th, 1948

Dear Mrs. Lea:

My husband, your cousin Douglas Penn Stickley, asked me to type and return to you the papers you so very kindly and helpfully sent to us about the Penn descent. I hope you will not be unfavorably surprised at the speed with which the envelope comes back to you! But the truth is we are at the moment engaged in settling a family estate which has come to us, and I was afraid of the papers getting mixed up or mislaid, so I did them at once. I am not a very good typist, but trust you will forgive the errors, I did my best. They were very difficult papers to copy, for it was necessary to be correct about every figure and the spelling of every name.

It gave me a great respect for the enormous work you have set for yourself in preparing this material for publication. What devotion it shows! I wish I had the head for genealogy, I try to be the family historian, and save the good old stories and legends, but genealogy has to be perfectly exact and correct in every detail, and that is beyond me. I do however, feel most strongly that every family ought so far as it is able to know its descent and its history, and have respect for the achievements of its line. I think as the study of inheritance—or genetics as the moderns prefer to call it—becomes more understood that these family records will assume increasing importance. One hears a great deal of talk everywhere about family histories, and I was astonished when we set ourselves to acquire exact records, to find how much is taken on surmise and speculation and hearsay. Your records will be of inestimable value to this and to future generations of your family, and we all owe you a great debt of gratitude.

You say in your letter "If you complete your line and would like it to be placed in our book I'd like to have it."

It seems to me you have completed it for us! All that remains for Captain McRory (our genealogist) to do now is to check into a possible relationship between the Virginia Penns and William, the

founder of Pennsylvania. With what you have supplied us, I should think he could do it quite easily. I instructed him when he began his search to either "ascertain what the relationship is, or make certain there is none." . . . As you know, some unscrupulous persons claiming to do genealogy often state that there is a relationship when none actually exists, merely to keep their clients interested. I am so much interested in seeing that there were two Penns who fought in the Revolution, as well as John the Signer. A very distinguished line!

I am glad to be able to send you this note myself, because I see that at the end of your letter to my husband you very pleasantly say that you have a reprint of the account of the wedding of Mr. Wellington Stickley. My husband might feel diffident about telling you that this marriage was terminated by divorce several years ago. These matters are very sad.

My husband and I will celebrate our 25th wedding anniversary in June of this year. He has had a long, hard and very honorable career in the Navy, serving not only from the first day of the war to the last on active duty every minute, but the two years previous to hostilities he was away on the Neutrality Patrol. He was Navigator of the battleship *Arkansas* on her convoy duties, then shifted to the Pacific (forgot to say he was on the *Arkansas* for the North African invasion, at Casablanca) and in the Pacific commanded in two invasions, the Islands of Cebu and of Palawan, receiving his Commendation Ribbon for these last. *He* would never tell you—but I exult in this: he so well planned the landings for the two times he "put the boys on the beaches" that not a single life was lost in either! And yet they went in under fire. One time might have been nothing but good luck—to do it twice shows it could not have been just luck. I hated to have him so long away, but I will always remember that had he not stayed, some other mother might not have had her boy come back to her . . .

We have two children, Douglas Penn Stickley Jr. (another reason we are so interested in the name!) at West Point, appointed by Senator Byrd—and a daughter, Hester Marion (named after my ancestress, sister of General "Swampfox" Marion, of South Carolina)—and also a Revolutionary heroine. My daughter graduated from Massachusetts Institute of Technology last year, one of three girls in a class of 700 boys, and is now in England. She will spend the summer there and in France. My son is sailing to join her in London for his vacation leave this August. We had an idea she might go and see the Penn estate in England, but I fear we will not be able to send her enough information to make it worthwhile. Mr. Hairston told us where William's tomb is located, but that hardly seems a cheerful errand for a pretty girl of 21!

My husband has been worried lately at reports reaching him as to his mother's health. We have lost many of the beloved elders recently, and so are perhaps rather too apprehensive.

We will feel it is a great privilege to send you anything else we may find about the Penn family, and trust you will surely let us know when we may order the book!

Affectionately yours,

Julia Ward Stickley.

P. S.—My husband could not answer immediately himself, as he is on duty this week, so he wished your letter to be answered promptly and asked that I do it.

MRS. E. EUGENE STICKLEY—1949

Mrs. Mary Cutler Stickley, widow of Ezra Eugene Stickley, and a sister of Mrs. George P. Carter, died at 1:30 o'clock yesterday afternoon at her residence at Woodstock, following an illness extending over several years.

She was born and reared at Louisa, daughter of the late Rev. L. A. Cutler, widely known minister of the Christian Church, and Fannie B. Cutler, and was 89 years of age. Surviving are five sons, Landon C. Stickley, of Baltimore, Wellington Stickley, of Philadelphia, Arthur Stickley of Washington, D. C., Douglas Stickley, of Brooklyn, N. Y., and Wilmer Stickley, of Woodstock, and a step-daughter, Miss Ethel Stickley, also of Woodstock.

Besides Mrs. Carter, Mrs. Stickley leaves two other sisters, Mrs. Julia Bryant, of Hopewell, and Mrs. W. E. Stoner, of Richmond.

Taken from the *Daily Progress*, Charlottesville, Virginia.

225 Wendover Rd.

Baltimore, Md.

Jan. 8, 1936.

Dear Eunice—

Another year has rolled around and once again I thank you for your dainty card and pretty handkerchief.

Your note sounded blue, but that was because you were not feeling well. I can understand.

Ione and all her family were here and of course her baby grandson. He is precious. Eight months old—and the image of Cutler. We had a jolly good time.

My happiness continues to the top degree. Wussie growing more precious each year. His grey hair is beautiful. Mine insists upon staying brown!!! He is real well and in Chicago this week. Too cold for me to go—as I keep my entire house hot, like July 4th. Gladys still at U. Va. She loves it there.

Janie has a beau—and she laughs and says, “I’ve always had someone to love me.”

John is doing fine with law in Rd., and is just grand to his mother.

I hear from Mamie and Pearl sometimes. Mattie is in Florida with sister Annie. Where are you girls now? Give my love to all the family. Always glad to hear from you.

Ever fondly,

Jennie

(Jennie Cutler Shumate)

1215 Bolton Street,
Baltimore, Maryland
August 5, 1940.

Dear Cousin Reba,

I want to thank you so very much for the picture of my lovely great aunt Jennie. Mama brought it to me when she was here a short time ago. She told me you had a copy made for yourself so I don’t feel quite so selfish in keeping the picture. I deeply appreciate your sending it to me and I shall cherish it.

I have heard of you all my life and I hope sometime to meet you. If you come this way I’d love you to come to see me.

Sincerely,

Jane May Lewis

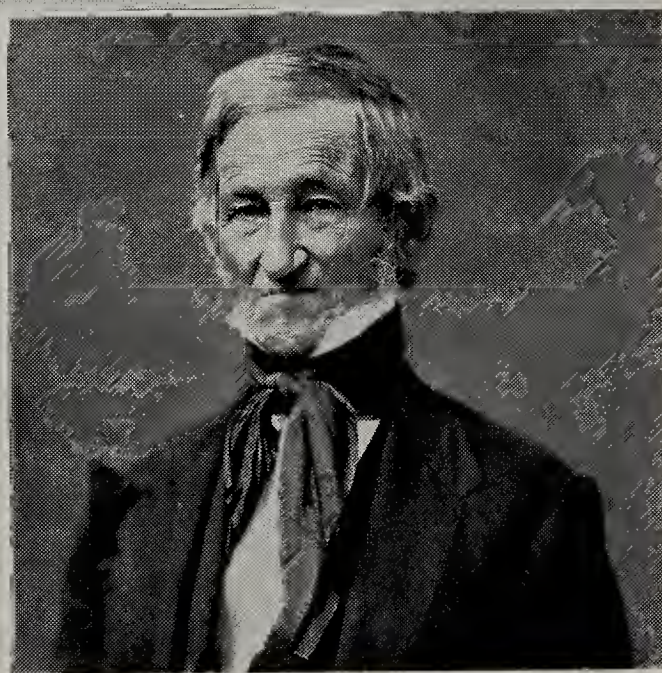
(Ione Cutler’s daughter)

Died C-1947

1613 Atlantic St.,
Hopewell, Va.,
July 24th, 1949.

Dear Reba,

This is indeed a tardy reply to the delightful letter you wrote me when you were wintering in Fla. You know I am an old lady, and not able to accomplish things with the same degree of expedition, as I did when you saw me house-keeping in Hyattsville. I rather like letter writing, but my correspondence has been neglected, due to my having been a very busy person. Carleton was with me last winter. I had a class of 27 music pupils. Essential to carrying out these domestic and artistic duties, called for *real* work and before the winter was over I found I was greatly overworked. Carleton has been away about



Cutlers — Fanny Fitzpatrick Cutler and daughters — Ione, Fanny, Annie, Mary, Juliet, Jennie, Col. and Mrs. Ezra Stickley, Dr. George Penn

2 months. I closed my class in June, and am realizing now the fact that I did not start, one day too soon, to give old Julia some attention.

I've read your letter many times, and enjoyed it more than I can tell you. Yes, the young lady, whose picture you saw in the paper was my granddaughter. She was a lovely bride. She married an Episcopal minister, and will locate in Houston, Texas. Three of C's girls are married, one a High School girl, who is at home, and the oldest, Argyle, has a nice position in Miami, Fla. Daphne Whitehead Crump with her husband and two little girls, is in Germany. Jane is living in Ohio, and happily married. Has a new baby, a boy, which is a rare object in the Crump family.

Of the old Cutler girls, three of the six are surviving. Sister Mary, Jennie and Annie have passed on. Fannie, Julia and Ione are living respectively (and respectable) at Charlottesville, Hopewell and Richmond. I've had a little correspondence with Douglas, who is really interested in his ancestry. Well do I remember Cousin Hugh Fitzpatrick. We enjoyed having him come out from Washington to see us. He was proud and justly so, of his forebears. When Mable Fitzpatrick was coming to visit me once, Cousin Hugh took me to the station in Wash. to meet her. He was quite happy to meet a Fitzpatrick! Robert Whitehead spoke here last week, I believe, in interest of "Miller" for Governor. I did not go. Wasn't feeling well.

With my love,
Cousin Julia

April 23, 1954
Hopewell Newspaper

WOMAN OF THE WEEK by Dorothy Moore

One of Hopewell's busiest and most charming persons is Mrs. Julia Cutler Bryant.

Born in Louisa, her maiden name was Julia Preston Cutler. She was the daughter of the Rev. and Mrs. L. A. Cutler, of Richmond and Louisa.

Twice a widow, Mrs. Bryant does all of her housework and teaches piano to 33 pupils. Music is one of the most important things in her life.

Her sister, Mary, began teaching her piano when she was a small girl. She attended John Marshall High School in Richmond and the Richmond Female Institute.

Later she studied at the Richmond Conservatory of Music and has

studied in Washington, D. C., with Professor Emil E. Mori and with Professor Archibald Olmstead.

Her father performed her first marriage at his church in Richmond when she became the bride of Charles P. Crump, of that city. They had one son, Carleton A. Crump, who lives in Hopewell.

She was married the second time in Old Christ Church in Alexandria to B. F. W. Bryant, of Boston, Mass.

Mrs. Bryant began teaching piano when she was living in Washington, D. C. She has taught most of the time since then.

Her present class of pupils keep her busy most of the time but she finds the utmost pleasure in her work.

Besides music Mrs. Bryant is interested in flowers and reading. She likes dancing and nature. She says that she likes trees better than anything else.

Although Mrs. Bryant was once very active in civic affairs she has retired from civic and public activities.

A charter member of the First Christian Church, Mrs. Bryant has been director of choirs at the First Baptist Church, West End Church and the Christian Church.

She was the first president of the Hopewell Post No. 80, American Legion Auxiliary. She is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution and a former member of the Hopewell School Board. She is also a former member of the Hopewell Garden Club and of the Eastern Star.

Her favorite color is blue, the color of the sky, and her second choice is green, the color of the grass.

She likes to cook and likes a variety of foods. Her favorites are Smithfield ham and lamb chops.

Mrs. Bryant likes travel and has been to both Canada and Cuba. Her favorite pastime is piano playing.

Always interested in music, Mrs. Bryant is proud of the fact that her nephew, Capt. Douglas Penn Stickley, son of the sister who started her musical training, is now married to the granddaughter of Julia Ward Howe, who wrote the "Battle Hymn of the Republic."

CITIZENSHIP AWARD GOES TO L. CUTLER MAY

1954

L. Cutler May, 18-year-old senior at Thomas Jefferson High School, was named yesterday as Richmond's first winner of the Junior Citizenship Award presented by the Richmond Chamber of Commerce.

Vice-Mayor Thomas P. Bryan presented May a plaque at the school's assembly program.

The winner of the award is president of the school's student body, chairman of the Senate, a veteran of the school's football, basketball baseball teams, a member of the council of homeroom presidents, a representative of Key Clubs to the Capital Kiwanis District, has been tapped to membership in the National Honor Society and holds the Harvard Club Award for the best all-around junior class member. He also is active in community affairs.

MR. AND MRS. CARTER CELEBRATE THEIR GOLDEN WEDDING

Mr. and Mrs. George Pendleton Carter, of Locust Avenue, celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary on Monday evening with a small reception beginning at seven o'clock.

Out of town guests who attended were Mrs. Julia Cutler Bryant and Mr. and Mrs. Earl Baker, of Hopewell; Mrs. W. E. Stoner, Mr. and Mrs. Landon Cutler May, Mrs. Edwin McAuley, of Richmond; Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Fitzpatrick and son Charlie Lewis of Faber.

Others were Dr. J. T. Green, L. F. Hankins, Jr., Mrs. M. M. Van Doren, Mrs. S. Jeter Robinson, Mrs. A. A. Rogers, Mr. and Mrs. Noel Surber, Mrs. J. S. Nicholas, Mr. and Mrs. Hugh Alexander, Mr. and Mrs. E. S. Wilkinson and their children, Janice and E. S. Wilkinson, Jr.

Also, Mrs. T. M. Hill, Mr. and Mrs. H. C. Deane, Mr. and Mrs. M. C. Hill, Mrs. C. W. Carter and daughter, Sally, Mr. and Mrs. Jack Goodloe, Mr. and Mrs. Oscar Allegree, Mr. and Mrs. Ivoe Hall, Mrs. J. B. Harlow and her granddaughter, Jean.

—From *Charlottesville Progress*.

HOPEWELL OIL COMPANY Incorporated

Hopewell, Virginia
February 10, 1954

Mrs. Lea
Lovingston, Virginia

Dear Cousin Reba,

I am sorry I am late giving you this information and hope I am in time before your book goes to press, and I certainly want to have one as soon as they are printed.

My daughters are as follows:

Frances Argyle Crump—born Aug. 13, 1921—Single

Daphne Whitehead Crump—born Sept. 26, 1922—Married to Major R. H. Ingle—3 children—living at Falls Church, Va.

Landen Cutler Crump—born Dec. 8, 1928—Married to Gordon T. Charlton an Episcopal Minister—2 children—living in Alaska.

Jane Duncan Crump—born Oct. 7, 1925—Married to James Beckett, Jr., a lieutenant in the Navy—3 children—living in Japan.

Anne Carleton Crump—born Feb. 2, 1933—single—now in her third year at Hollins College.

Some Sunday I hope to drive up to Lovingsston with Mother and Aunt Fannie. I know you all would enjoy talking over old times. I enjoyed seeing you.

Sincerely,
Carleton Crump

Married 1920—Eva May Duncan of Ga.

What a pleasure it was to have a visit from two of the "Cutler Girls" in the spring of 1954! Fanny 85, and Julia 81. Julia's fine son brought them. Such dear little ladies, pretty, lively, and smart.

They brought with them Benjamin Lyon Smith's *Life of Alexander Campbell* in which there is mention in a foot note on pages 289-290 of their mother. A Yankee soldier during the Civil War looking for something to eat came to her door. On a table he saw one of Alexander Campbell's church papers. He said it was his church. The war was forgotten and the soldier was gladly given his breakfast.

Uncle Landon Cutler was baptized into the Christian Church by Mr. George W. Abell in 1952.

Cousin Fanny came again and brought me a card from a Dr. Darst who is writing a History of the Christian Church. Dr. Darst says Colonel Alexander Fitzpatrick was the first convert in Nelson County to the Christian Church.

Reference and Acct. : XVIII 239 B. W. in Archives Dept. E, I and II, etc.

Mrs. Ione Cutler Stoner (Mrs. Walter Stoner) Regent, Henricopolis Chapter D.A.R. contributed the following:

John Whitehead was a member of a company raised in Amherst County by Col. William Cabell. The company served under LaFayette during his Virginia campaign and was present at the surrender of Cornwallis.

See Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography Lyon G. Tyler Edition, Vol. IV, p. 42. Also, "Rev. Soldiers of Amherst County."

John Whitehead born 1735, d. 1787, married Sarah Burcher who died 1792. Their son Burcher Whitehead b. 1764, married Nancy Camden. John and Sarah (Burcher) Whitehead had 16 children.

Burcher (m. Nancy Camden), Wyatt, John, Richard (m. Princey Camden), Cary, Bartholomew, James, Eddy, Sarah, Betty Ann, Rhoda, Nancy, Mary, Susan, Frankie and Marble.

Burcher (son of John) and Nancy (Camden) Whitehead had a daughter Mary J. who married Robert Currie Cutler (1795-1846) in the year 1834, and their son Landon Alexander Cutler (1837-1903) married Fannie Behetheland Fitzpatrick (1835-1913) and were the parents of Annie (Mrs. Charles Goodloe), Fannie (Mrs. George Pendleton Carter), Julia (Mrs. B. F. W. Briant), Jennie Breckinridge (Mrs. Golder Shumate), Ione (Mrs. Walter D. Stoner) and a granddaughter, Miss Gladys Whitehead May.

John Whitehead who served in the Rev. was born in Nansemond County, Virginia, but removed to Amherst County.

(pg. 17918, Va. Soldiers of 1776, by Louis A. Burgess.)

Princess Anne Co. 1785 Census—John Whitehead, Sr., 6 members of his family and 13 slaves.

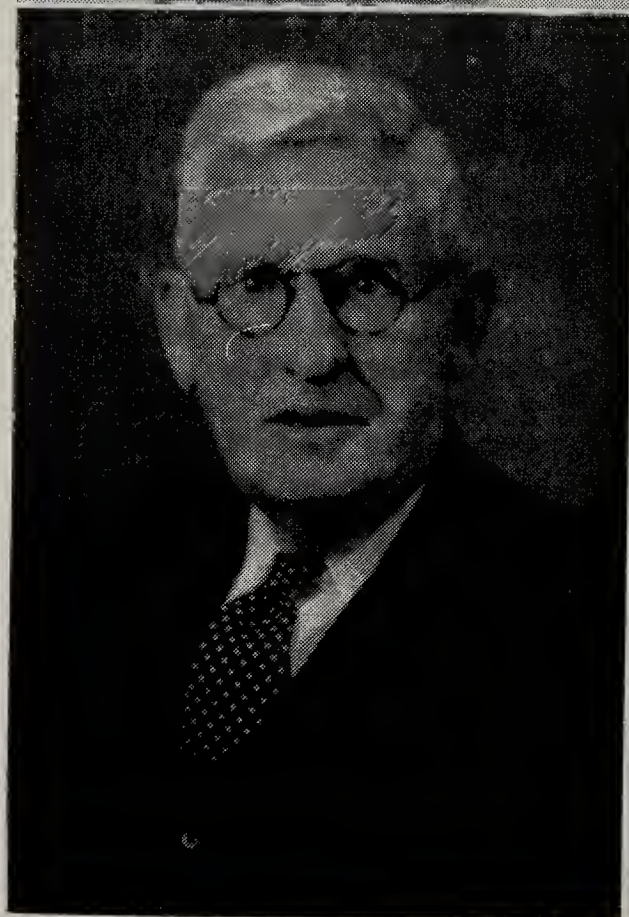
AUNT MOLLIE

Mary Ann Lucy Fitzpatrick, born 1848, died 1902, married 1866, Henry G. Boyce, born 1845, died 1921, of South Carolina. Resided at Grape Lawn, Nelson County. (Known to us as Aunt Mollie).

Children: Estelle Penn born 1868, married Willie J. Hill.
Leonidas Alexander Clinton, born 1870, died 1912 unmarried.
Gertrude Breckenridge, born August 8, 1872
Sidney Randolph born 28th March 1875
Thomas Boyce, born 9th October 1876
Fannie Olivia Jennie, born 5th July 1881, died 1900
Edna Metellus Boyce, born 15th March 1887.

Children of Estelle Boyce and Willie Hill:

Willie Christine Hill, born July 21st, 1890.
Marie Hill, born September 21, 1893, married Walter Scott Dawson, June 10, 1913, died February 15, 1938 and Walter Scott Dawson died February 19, 1938. They had two children. Reginald Hill Dawson, born April 10, 1919 and Doris Olivia Dawson born July 7, 1920, married Robert Bruce Hawkins. Reginald Hill Dawson married Catherine Martin.
Infant born July 16, 1895, died July 22, 1895.
Genevieve Hill born February 5, 1892, died February 1897.



*Jennie Breckenridge Fitzpatrick Jefferson, Mariana (Mollie) Fitzpatrick
Boyce, William J. Hill, Kathleen Dawson Snead*

Kathleen Hill born November 16, 1897. Married Hiram Montgomery Dawson October 22, 1919. Had two children: Kathleen Hill Dawson born November 27, 1920, married George Murrell Snead, Jr., April 26, 1947. William Estes Dawson, born August 21, 1925, married 1950, Florence Ferguson

Henry Clinton Hill, born April 10, 1903, married Margaret Virginia Harvey February 16, 1938. Two children, Dorothy Penn Hill and William Joseph Hill.
John Albert Hill, born July 10, 1900.

Kathleen Hill Dawson, born November 27, 1920. Attended High School and Grammar School at Lovington High School. Entered Madison College, Harrisonburg, Virginia fall of '37. While there belonged to Bluestone Cotillion Club, Lanier Literature Society and Pi Kappa Sigma Sorority. Graduated in June 1941 with B. S. Degree in Education and Home Economics.

Worked summer in Ocean City, New Jersey as hostess and dietician. (Summer Resort). In fall entered University of Virginia Hospital as a student dietician, where trained for a year. After which remained on the Hospital Dietetics Staff for a year.

In 1943 worked at Turo Infirmary, in New Orleans, La., as dietician. Later returning to University of Virginia Hospital for another year. In the spring of 1945 joined American Red Cross for overseas duty in Club Work. Landed in Naples, Italy, and worked in Naples, Rome, Udine and Trieste as Regional Food Supervisor and Club Director. After sixteen months overseas returned home. Took a position at Waynesboro General Hospital, Waynesboro, Virginia, for a short while.

Married Major George Merrell Snead, Jr., U. S. A., of Lynchburg, Virginia, on April 26, 1947, in Methodist Church, Lovington, Virginia. First lived in Champaign, Ill., where Capt. Snead received his Master's Degree in Communications Engineering, then transferred to Seattle, Washington, from there on to Adak, Alaska, in May 1949, where Capt. Snead is attached to Alaska Communication System. One son, George Merrell Snead, III, born April 2, 1948.

To me Kathleen is "The Gorgeous Girl."

William Estes Dawson, born August 1, 1925. Attended Lovington High School and Augusta Military Academy. Joined the Navy August 18, 1943. Received basic training at Bainbridge, Maryland. Went from there to the Naval Armory, Detroit, Mich., and went on to an Electrical School for 4 months. After completing school, went to Little Creek Amphibious Base, Little Creek, Virginia, for amphibious training. Then went to Camp Wallace, Texas to be assigned to the U. S. S. L. S. M. No. 7, and came back to Little Creek, Va., to train men for

L. S. M. duty (7 months). Then went to Providence, Rhode Island to pick up supplies for overseas duty, stopped in Key West, Fla., Panama and San Pedro, Calif. for more supplies and fuel. Left Calif., on March 18, 1945, on L.S.M. for Pearl Harbor. Went to Marshal Islands, from there and then to Guam and to Saipan, to Okinawa and unloaded supplies. From there they hauled ammunition and troops to Japan. Other places went while overseas were: Guadalcanal, Tulagi, Solomon Islands, Russel Islands, Leyte, Phillipine Islands and Manila. Crossed Equator July 13, 1945. Landed in San Pedro, Calif., on Jan. 12, 1946. Went from there up the Mississippi, to New Orleans, La., where ship was decommissioned on April 11, 1946.

Received discharge from Little Creek, Va., on May 11, 1946. Went to work for Central Virginia Electric Cooperative on June 10, 1946. Married June 24, 1950, Florence Ferguson. Their son, William Estes Dawson, Jr., born September 20, 1955.

Fannie McCaul married Hiram Dawson and their children were:

- Annie Dawson
- Mac Dawson
- William Nowlin Dawson
- Walter C. Dawson
- Laura Dawson
- Fannie Dawson
- Eugene Dawson
- Edward Dawson

William Nowlin Dawson married Annie Louise Loving October 15th, 1879, and their children were:

- Mary Mildred Dawson, born September 21, 1880
- Annie Laura Dawson, born February 27, 1882
- Marion Loving Dawson, born October 10, 1884
- Hiram Montgomery Dawson, born April 7, 1898
- Pauline Dawson, born

Hiram Montgomery Dawson married Kathleen Hill, October 22, 1919, and had two children:

- Kathleen Hill Dawson, born November 27, 1920
- William Estes Dawson, born August 21, 1925

Kathleen Hill Dawson married George Murrell Snead, Jr., April 26, 1947, and their children are:

- George Murrell Snead, III, born April 2, 1948
- James Montgomery Snead, born September 2, 1950
- William Murdock Snead, born February 22, 1952
- John Penn Snead, born March 30, 1954

William Estes Dawson married Florence Hope Ferguson, June 24, 1950.

Gertrude Breckinridge Boyce, born August 8, 1872, married William Beauregard Loving, born March 30, 1861, died December 11, 1946, son of Eliza Trevilian and William Hayden Loving from Fluvanna and Albemarle Counties.

Children:

Boyce Loving, born November 12, 1898, married November 2, 1918, to Anita Hamilton Hawthorne, daughter of Hartwell Keener Hawthorne and Lottie Tupper Hawthorne, aunt of Katherine Tupper Marshall, wife of General George Catlett Marshall. Author and playwright: following three-act comedies published: *The Worm* and *The Pedagogue*, Row, Peterson & Co., Evanston, Illinois; *Gay*, *Handicap*, *Swappers*, *Tomboy*, *What a Relief*, and *Without Benefit of Relatives*, Samuel French, New York; *Treadmill*, Walter H. Baker Co., Boston; *Galahad Jones*, *Little Geraldine*, and *Main Street Princess*, Dramatists Play Service, Inc., New York; one-act play, *The Dwarfs' Secret*, Dramatists Play Service, Inc., New York. Head of Spanish Department and director of dramatics, St. Christopher's School for boys, Richmond, Virginia; head of Department of Dramatic Arts and Director of Public Relations, Mary Washington College, Fredericksburg, Virginia; radio script and feature story writer, Office of the Coordinator of Inter-American Affairs, Department of State, Washington; Field Press Representatives and Director of Information in Guatemala, El Salvador, and Honduras, U. S. Department of State; Press Attache and Public Affairs Officer, U. S. Embassy, Santiago, Chile; Public Relations representative for Venezuelan government, Caracas, Venezuela. B.A. degree University of Richmond, Virginia; M. A. degree, Columbia University, New York.

Children: Anita Gertrude Loving, born March 16, 1920; B.A. degree, Sweet Briar College, Virginia; married Lt. Col. William Fielding Lewis, Infantry, U. S. Army, May 19, 1945, graduate of United States Military Academy.

Juliette Paige Loving, born November 3, 1921; B.A. degree, Westhampton College, University of Richmond, Virginia; married Carlton Ardell Whitlatch, September 7, 1941. Phi Beta Kappa.

Juliette Loving, born October 14, 1892. Received diploma in piano, Meredith College, 1911. Later, instructor in piano in Meredith College. Married May 5, 1917, Dr. Philip P. Green of Medical Corps of U. S. Army since 1917.

Children: Philip Palmer Green, Jr., born July 24, 1922, married May 26, 1949, Mary Elizabeth Marble in Cambridge, Mass., daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John Carroll Marble, Fort Benning, Georgia; A.B. degree, Princeton,

Class 1943; U. S. Army, 1943-1947, 2nd Lieutenant to Captain, A.F.A.; Harvard Law School, 1949. Phi Beta Kappa. Position in College at Chapel Hill.

Robert Boyce Green, born April 11, 1925, Fort McPherson, Georgia; B.E. degree, Princeton University, 1944, Phi Beta Kappa; U. S. Navy, 1945-56; M.E. degree, Mass. Institute of Technology, 1947; married to Evelyn Pugh, of Ohio; 1949 instructor at M.I.T.; S.D. degree M.I.T., 1951. In 1952 Associate Professor of Physics, Stephens Institute of Tech., N. Y.

Children: James Michael, born 1949;
Robert Smith Green, born 1951

Jean Breckenridge Green, born September 18, 1933, Fitzsimmons' General Hospital, Adams County, Colorado. 1949 a Sophomore at Randolph-Macon Woman's College, Lynchburg, Va.

630 Glade St.
Winston-Salem, N. C.
Nov. 8, 1942

My dear Reba,

Your letter was forwarded to me here, and I was glad to know the basket reached you safely. I felt since you are the eldest child in your family that you would be the logical one to have it. As to the papers you sent, would say I don't think I could fill them out accurately, as to dates and etc., until I return home. Don't know just when that will be, but sometime before Christmas. Juliette's husband is still in Hawaii, with no immediate prospect of returning to the States and the two boys are both at Princeton University. So you see that leaves Juliette and the little girl (Jean) here alone. Juliette has a sister-in-law living here and it is only twelve miles from Thomasville, Philips' home town. Juliette has a four-room apartment (in a new apartment house) with all modern conveniences, so you see she is very comfortably situated. The boys will be with her for Christmas. As for myself I feel more or less at loose-ends. At my age I did not feel that it was wise to continue my work at the Industrial School, and besides, the last Legislature passed a bill to retire all employees at the age of 70, on a Pension. I haven't begun to receive mine yet. It is bad to realize that one is a back number, and had to be "laid on the shelf." Well! I do not expect to sit down and hold my hands. Sometimes I regret resigning, but most likely I would have been retired, anyway. Am glad to know about your sisters' children. Hethie is surely right when she says "it is not a soothing time for mothers." Boyce has not been called yet. However, has registered and applied for a captaincy in the Marines, where he says

older men with military and executive experience are badly needed. Boyce's youngest daughter (Juliette) married about fifteen months ago, and lives at Chester, Pa. Her husband is a ministerial student at Croyer Seminary. The other one Anita, Jr., has an office position in Richmond and lives at home. Her special friend Capt. Levvis, is somewhere overseas. Of course she does not know where. As soon as I return to Va. I shall be glad to fill in the papers to the best of my ability and return them to you. With love and best wishes for the family.

Since writing this Juliette found records of the family history—I did not know of, so I have been able to make a complete record as far as possible for me to do. Hope this may be of some help to you in making your records more nearly complete. Am glad to have the family records you sent. Hope to see you when I get to Nelson again. With love for you, and all the rest of the family.

Your devoted cousin, Gertrude

I find that Juliette had all the information necessary so am sending the papers, hoping you find them O.K., with love,

Gertrude

WILLIAM B. LOVING

1946

A funeral service for William B. Loving, 85, a former resident of Richmond, who died Wednesday at Afton, will be held at 11 a.m. Friday at Billups Funeral Home, with burial in Oakwood Cemetery. Surviving are his wife, Mrs. Gertrude Boyce Loving; one daughter, Mrs. Philip Green, of Tacoma, Wash.; one son, William Boyce Loving, of Santiago, Chile, and five grandchildren.

MRS. BOYCE LOVING DIES IN HOSPITAL HERE

March 1952

Mrs. Anita H. Loving, wife of Boyce Loving, of Afton, Va., and Richmond, died Thursday in a Richmond hospital. She was the daughter of the late Mr. and Mrs. Hartwell K. Hawthorne.

Mrs. Loving was associated with the medical inspection department of the Richmond public schools for several years and later was on the staff of McGuire Veterans Administration Hospital.

Besides her husband, she is survived by two daughters, Mrs. William F. Lewis, of Texas, and Mrs. Carlton A. Whitlatch, of Philadelphia, Pa.; two sisters, Mrs. Robert H. Pugh of Afton, and Mrs. W. P. Clements,

of East Point, Ga., and three brothers, H. K. Hawthorne, Jr., of Richmond; Dr. Allen T. Hawthorne, of Winchester, Va., and N. Page Hawthorne, of Washington.

A funeral service will be held at the graveside at Hebron Baptist Church, near Avon, at 2:30 p.m., Sunday.

Hospital, Tacoma, Washington
May 15, 1949

Dear Cousin Reba,

I was so glad to have your letter several months ago. Some day I'm coming back to Virginia and we'll have a talk about family. And I hope to get a copy of your book when it is published. There should be enough interested descendants to have it published without a risk of your own.

Mother is about as we would expect—showing her age a very great deal. Since the trouble with her eyes she seems to be going down hill very rapidly. I would like very much to get her home to Virginia this summer. It will be a hard trip for her now and I do not think she could take such a trip after this year.

I suppose you know that Boyce is now living near Afton. I do not know how long he'll stay, but he is enthusiastic about his fruit and garden. In these unsettled times I guess one is lucky to have a place like that to stay. I doubt if he decides to live there permanently' but he may get along so well that he won't want to leave.

Kathleen Dawson Snead phoned me from Seattle just before she sailed. I wish I could have seen her. It is so hard for me to leave home that Seattle might be New York when it comes to my going there.

My older son expects to be married May 26. He plans to spend the summer at the University of North Carolina, and after that he may be there with the Institute of Government. He hasn't yet made up his mind.

Thank you for your letter. I hope the information I am sending is what you want.

Best wishes from Mother and me. We'd like to see you and other relatives soon.

Love,
Juliette

Sidney Randolph Boyce b. March 28, 1875, at Grape Lawn m. in Washington Dec. 28, 1910, Mary Pearl Graves b. 1888 Orange, Va. daughter of William Robert Graves b. 1849-1923 m. Dec. 21, 1881 (Mary Thomas Colvin b. Feb. 8, 1950, d. Dec. 31, 1925.) She attended Rawlings Institute, Charlottesville.

Children:

1. Mary Louise b. Oct. 2, 1911. Graduate of Richmond Business College. Winner 1934 of American Legion Beauty Pageant. m. 1936 to John W. Gibbs, graduate of V.P.I.
Children: John W. Gibbs, Jr., b. 1938
T. Randolph b. 1941
Mary Louise b. 1947
2. Estelle Goldman b. 1914 m. 1932 William P. Heath b. 1932, educated at R.-M. College.
Children: William P. Jr., b. 1934
Estelle Boyce b. 1937
Mary Foushee b. 1943
3. Nettie Pearl b. 1915 m. 1932 Leonard M. Spencer
Children: Barbara Anne Spencer b. 1934
4. Sidney R. Jr., b. 1916 m. 1937 Evelyn McCall
Children: Betty Jean
Thomas
5. Arlene Foushee b. 1917 m. 1937 A. Sylvester Payne (divorced) m. 1950 Dr. L. R. Stinson
6. Rosa Boaz b. 1921, graduate Virginia Business College, Richmond. Winner of "Queen for a Day" in Calif. m. 1940 Sunshine A. Summers, graduate of Law, California
Children: Sunshine Richard b. 1953
7. Sirverna Anne b. 1925 m. 1945 Charles E. Chamberlin.
Children: Steven Charles b. 1949
Anne was a graduate of Jefferson School of Commerce, Charlottesville.

Sidney resided first at Grape Lawn, where he and Pearl carried on the traditional hospitality for which Grape Lawn is so well remembered. The family later moved to Albemarle near Howardsville. He was a farmer and extensive cattle dealer. Never a man was so good a judge of cattle as Sidney, other cattle men said.

I have not known any of his family well, except Louise. She is very lovely and charming. Her home is "Rock Hill" in Charlottesville.

THOMAS BOYCE—1951

Lovingston, Nov. 26—Thomas Boyce, 78, died Sunday night at 11:30 o'clock in Charlottesville. Born in Nelson County Oct. 15, 1873, he was a son of Henry G. and Marianna Fitzpatrick Boyce.

He is survived by one daughter, Mrs. W. S. Wray, Lovingston; one brother, Sidney R. Boyce, Scottsville; three sisters, Mrs. W. J. Hill, Adial; Mrs. S. J. Robinson and Mrs. Willie Loving, both of Charlottesville; one granddaughter, Lillian Boyce Wray, Lovingston.

Funeral services will be conducted Tuesday at 3 p.m. at Sheffield's Funeral Home here. Burial will be in H. T. Harris family cemetery.

Cherry Point, N. C.
October 23, 1952

Dear Cousin Reba,

I have tried to give you the information you want about our family, in an accurate manner.

Lillian enjoyed making candy in your home, when we were there last week end. You were sweet to invite her with the other little girls.

I am anxious to see our family book.

With love,
Lillian Boyce Wray

Thomas Boyce, son of Mary Anna Fitzpatrick Boyce and Henry G. Boyce, was born at Grape Lawn, Nelson County, Virginia, October 9, 1876. He attended the local schools. At an early age he became interested in agriculture and cattle, and thereafter devoted most of his time to these activities. While still a young man he was considered highly successful in both fields. During this same period he served as a Postal Employee for many years.

The dominant characteristics of his life, were his kind, even tempered disposition and his love for animals, especially horses and dogs. He died November 23, 1951.

On October 14, 1908, he married Myrtle May Harris, daughter of Henry Tate Harris and Lillie Hill Harris. She was born January 14, 1890. She was educated by private Tutors, and attended Jeter Institute, Bedford, Virginia and Rawlings Institute, Charlottesville, Virginia. She was an accomplished musician, having studied piano, in a painstaking, ardent manner. She was a member of Oak Hill Baptist Church, and was organist there over a period of many years. Her life centered around church activities, family life, community activities, music and reading. She died March 21, 1946.

On July 7, 1909, a daughter was born of this union, Lillian Earle Boyce. She was born at "Forest Hill," Lovingsston, Va., at the ancestral home of her maternal Grandfather Henry Tate Harris. She attended Myndus Grade school, Lovingsston High School, from which she was graduated in 1927. In 1928 she entered the University of Virginia School of Nursing, Charlottesville, Virginia, as a student, and was graduated from this school in 1931, with honors. After graduation she accepted a position as a member of the University of Virginia School of Nursing Staff. After obtaining a leave of absence from her staff position, she entered Children's Medical Center School of Nursing, Boston, Mass., in the capacity of a post graduate student, and completed a course in Pediatric Nursing. She also did post graduate work in the Nursing Education Dept. of the University of Virginia.

On Oct. 9, 1938, in Norfolk, Va., she married Dr. William S. Wray, son of Marcella Swope Wray and William Salmon Wray of Northfork, West Virginia. He is a graduate of Northfork High School, Northfork, West Va. He attended Shenandoah Valley Academy. In 1927 he entered University of Virginia, received his B.S. degree in 1931. In 1935 was graduated from the School of Medicine. After graduation he served three years on the Staff of the University of Va. Hospital. In 1938 he was commissioned a Lieutenant (jg) in the Medical Corps of the United States Navp. After this he served in the U. S. Naval Hospital, Norfolk, Virginia; attended U. S. Naval Medical School in Washington, D.C.; U. S. Naval Torpedo Station, Newport, Rhode Island; and U.S.S. Wyoming.

During World War II, Dr. Wray served in: U.S.S. Trippe; School of Aviation Medicine, Pensacola, Florida, from which he was graduated in 1942, with the status of Flight Surgeon; Naval Air Station, Alameda, Calif.; Barbours Point, T. H.; Following these assignments he served in U. S. Naval Air Station Patuxent River, Maryland; U. S. Naval Hospital, Chelsea, Mass.; Harvard University Graduate School of Medicine and Children's Medical Center, Boston, Mass.; Chief of Dependents Service in the U. S. Naval Hospital, Newport, Rhode Island.

At the present time Dr. Wray is Medical Officer for the Second Marine Air Wing, Cherry Point, North Carolina. He is a Commander in the Medical Corps of the U. S. Navy.

On Oct. 31, 1940, a daughter was born of this union, Lillian Boyce Wray. She was born in the University of Virginia Hospital, Charlottesville, Va. She has attended the following schools: Frank Knox, Patuxent River, Maryland; Northfork High School, Northfork, West Va.; Leslie Ellis, Private School for Boys and Girls, Cambridge, Mass.; Miss Collins, Private School, Newport, Rhode Island; Lovington High School, Lovington, Virginia; and at present is a seventh grade student in the Cherry Point School, Cherry Point, North Carolina. She is interested in art, athletics, dramatics, and collecting antique ornamental hair combs. She has about one hundred and fifty combs in her collection. In this collection there are combs made of, rubber, aluminum, bone, sterling silver, tortoise shell, and plastic, there are large combs and small ones. Their beauty is enhanced in the following manner; by means of gold overlay; silver overlay; carved designs; rhinestones; colored stones; and pearls.

Edna Boyce m. 1911 Samuel Jeter Robinson, son of Samuel John and Josephine Cornelia Witt Robinson, reside in Charlottesville.

1. Linwood Carlton Robinson, graduate Lane High School, Bliss Electrical School, D. C., owns radio repair shop, m. 194?, Iva Early, one daughter, Jeannie.
2. Marianna Robinson, graduate Lane High School, B.S. Longwood College, m. Dr. Alan Rogers of University of Richmond faculty.

AUNT JENNIE

Sarah Jane Breckenridge Fitzpatrick m. Edward Eggleston Jefferson, 1st Lieut. Latham's Battery, Va. Artillery of Nelson County of which company Woodville Latham and James Lamkin were Captains.

1 daughter Florence Eggleston Jefferson b. 1856, d. 1938 in home for Daughters of the Confederacy in Richmond. Never married.

Woodlawn, Va.

March 23, 1868

Dear Father,

It is with pleasure that I grasp my pen this evening to drop you a few lines. We are quite well and your little granddaughter seems to enjoy life so much. When her Pa takes her she often smiles. She is ten weeks old this morning. There certainly can be no pleasure equal to that of a sweet little daughter and good kind, gentle wife. I would not be a single man now for the tens of thousands, not for anything. We certainly do live so agreeable together. All our family live so, and how pleasant it is for families to live this way. Everybody ought to try and be Christians. This world is nothing to compare with that one beyond the grave. Now how few ever think about this, but let what troubles come that we will not care for them after this life is over.

The whole Southern people have been robbed and we are all ruined. Labor is in such a disorganized condition that there is little to be made now, for the taxes are so great that it sweeps all from us as fast as we make it, but our day is coming and not far distant I hope. The Presidential election, I think, will tell the tale. In some directions if the Southern people will organize by that we hope will be all right. Radicalism can exist but a very short time we think.

Much love from us to you all,

Your devoted son,

H. G. Boyce

I think that we will have soft weather soon now, but the ground is now covered with snow. Friday the snow was 15 inches in depth. I will send the tobacco as soon as we can handle it.

Woodlawn, Nelson County

March 29, 1869.

My dearest Mother,

I wrote to you several weeks ago but haven't received any letters from any of you since Henry came home except a very short note from you. I think it very strange that some of you do not write to

us. We are quite anxious to hear from you all and hope that some of you will write to us soon. Estelle can run about very well. She continues to improve very much and is considered both pretty and very sprightly by all who see her. Pa and Ma pet her a great deal and she is very fond of them both. Pa tells her that she is the greatest beauty in the world. Pa gave Estelle and myself a very pretty spring dress a few weeks ago, he gives us a good many presents. Estelle has been very fortunate about getting presents. I have never bought but two dresses for her and she has a great many, besides I have had but very few underclothes to buy for her. I hope that she will continue to be so fortunate when she gets larger.

I have had company for several days, my friend Mrs. Davison has been visiting me. She has quite a pretty little boy, a few months younger than Estelle. My baby was perfectly delighted with him and thought he was the prettiest little thing she ever saw. I have been quite busy sewing for some time, have not gardened but very little as it has been too rainy to do much in the garden.

I asked Henry if he didn't tell you all that I was a very bad girl when he was out there, he said, No! that he told you I was as good as I could be. I thought Henry was too good to tell such a story as that and I know if I could get with Susie and have a romp that you would think that Henry must have been mistaken.

I had my fortune told a short time ago and it certainly was a good one. The old woman told me that I never would have any trouble, that Henry and I would be very rich, and have only six children. I tried to make the old creature say that I would have twins but I couldn't do it.

Pa has been in Charlottesville for the last week. We are expecting him home this evening and Henry has gone to meet him. Estelle is up in her Grandma's room. She sends love and a kiss to you all. Tell the girls that Estelle went visiting yesterday, wore the little blue saque that they sent her, and a white cambric dress tucked in very small tucks to the waist, and the little new shoes that her Pa brought her. She received a great many compliments.

I must close as the boy is waiting to start to the office. I fear that you can not read this as I am writing in such a hurry. Please write to us very often, and tell the girls to write.

With much love to all, I am your fond daughter,

Mollie

Amelia, Va., June 19, 1935.

Dear Reba:

I received your letter dated the 4th on the 15th, hence the delay in answering. It has been such a long time since I have heard of Florence Jefferson, that she had passed from my memory. I am truly

sorry to hear of her sad condition and I think it wonderful how you have looked after her. I went to Richmond on yesterday as you asked me to do, to see about getting her in the Confederate Home. I saw some influential men and got them interested in her case, they advised me to visit the Home and get them to send you an application for her to sign and return to the Home, and they promised they would do that. After that is done, it is most important for you to get your Representative in the House and Senate in Richmond to write Mrs. A. J. Montague, in care of Congressman Montague, Washington, D. C. and ask them to ask Mrs. Montague to receive Florence in the home. There is a Board of Directors for the Home, and I know one of them very well, who I will go to see as soon as I hear from you, that her application has been returned to Richmond, and I will use all the influence I can in her behalf. I was informed by my Richmond friends, that Mrs. Montague was the one who decided who they would receive and it was necessary to get political influence to bear on her. If she fails to get in the above described home she might be able to get in one of the church homes. What church does she belong to?

With love and best wishes for your success in behalf of Florence.

Your "cousin,"

John G. Jefferson.

I am now 77 years old and have four fine boys and one fine girl.

301 N. Sheppard St.

July 1, 1935.

Dear Reba,

I hope you got home all right. I feel a little better already and thankful that the state gives us such a nice home. I think it is wonderful. If I can only get stronger and get interested and can get to work at something. It is a rule that no one can go to the table with bathroom or bedroom slippers on so they send me my tray (everything nice too so far). I hope to get my shoes and feet fixed sometime. I haven't been able to wear those dark heavy dresses and komona this hot weather so had to keep in my room most of the time. I don't blame them to want every one to look as nice as they can in this fine place, but it is going to be hard for some of us.

I like all of the nurses and have met a nice Old Lady. With many thanks for your goodness to me and love. Write as often as you can and get some of the others to write. I don't feel like I am exactly at the poor house like I expected.

Devotedly,

F. E. Jefferson

Confederate Home
301 N. Sheppard St.,
Richmond, Virginia
July 9, 1935

Dear Reba,

I received your letter yesterday and the one before that, but I make such a poor out writing and spelling. I dread to write, not that I don't appreciate your letters and what you have done for me, if I can't make the grade you wish for me on ancestors. You know I am more like your father than your mother about ancestors, know I have good ones, and will have to stand on my own bottom. You can depend on Mrs. Brown to do the right thing. I leave it to her, you know I wass with her for sixteen years. I don't make friends or get acquainted easily, but I hope I can get on and won't forget you and Mrs. Brown. They have not had time to see to me yet but I have worked my fingers and think they are getting a little better. Went yesterday in the upper hall to hear the blind preacher, Mr. Montague. A good sermon. He brought in about Lee and the war. Spoke to me and I think knew some of the Jeffersons but so many were speaking I did not understand. You will have to excuse me if I get to telling things over. You know how forgetful old people are and how I have had every advantage when younger, if I can get better and keep my senses and get my health better, but that *if* comes in. All that I have met seem to like Mrs. Montague and Mrs. Wade and all in fact. I have heard a little more about them.

I was sorry to hear about Willie Bickers' death. It seems our people are having trouble every where. Write me all the news as often as you can. Find out from Estelle, Gertrude Loving and Viola (Cutler) address? They were in Richmond at one time. I will never forget you and Mrs. Brown's kindness, will be always thinking of you and wanting to see see you and hear from you. Mrs. Brown says you have helped her more with me than any of them. With love and remembrance to all the kin.

Affectionately,
Your old cousin,
F. E. Jefferson

UNCLE JOHN FITZPATRICK

229 32nd Street,
Newport News, Va.
July 14, 1953.

Dear Reba:

I am sorry I have been so long in sending you the information you wanted about my father's family. I hope I am not too late. I would love to see more of my relatives on my father's side. I knew your sister, Tommy and her husband quite well, they visited us several

times. Sydney Boyce lived with us for some time when we lived in Chester, Va., where most of us children were born, in fact all except Lillian, who was born in Lovington. I knew all of the Cutlers very well. I have been living in N. N. since ninety-eight. My daughter, who is a widow, lives with me, her son Robert, (nineteen) volunteered in the Air Force June 11th, and is now at Sampson Field near Geneva, N. Y. We miss him so much. He is a good Christian boy, so we do not worry too much. So many are not Christians, it is heart-breaking to think of it. My two boys are living about seven miles from me in Warwick (now the City of Warwick). They are doing fine, have lovely homes, nice wives and best of all are Christians, they are a great comfort to me. My husband died twenty-six years ago, when they were six and ten years old. He was a wonderful Christian. I would love to have you come and visit us sometimes. I am the only one of my family left. I have one first cousin and several second cousins on my mother's side. My daughter and I are very congenial and have many things in common, especially in our church work, she is secretary of her church, also secretary of a large wholesale business in the City of Warwick.

Let me know when the history of our family is published, as we want to get quite a number of them. Was glad to hear from you, and come to see us.

Sincerely,
Georgie Bailey.

FITZPATRICK FAMILY

John M. G. Fitzpatrick
Born April 5, 1843 in Lovington, Va.
Married to Eudora Snead on November 21, 1866
Died January 2, 1898
Seven children born to them.

I—Lillian Crenshaw Fitzpatrick

Born October 1, 1876
Married to Albert T. Pulliam on October 2, 1888
Died February 7, 1900
Four children.

(a) Elizabeth Lloyd
Born March 28, 1890
Married Harry Huddle
Died in 1917
One daughter—died in infancy.

(b) Carter Eudora
Born June 5, 1893
Married Benjamin A. Fenner, June 17, 1920
One son.

1—Benjamin A. Fenner, Jr.
Born June 25, 1923
Married Pauline Davis
One son born February 11, 1949.
(Benjamin A. Fenner III)
Living in Arlington, Virginia.

(c) Albert Clopton Pulliam
Born November 24, 1896
Married Frances Street on November 23, 1937
One son, born September, 1938
(Albert C., Jr.)
Living in Warwick, Virginia.

(d) Lillian Crenshaw
Born August 21, 1898
Married Alan R. Day
Two children.

1. Dorothy Crenshaw, born March 9, 1921
Married to Al Riley
No children.
Living in New Orleans.

2. Alan R., Jr.
Born April 5, 1923.
Married Mary Louise Altman
One son born February 18, 1949
(Alan R. III)
Living in Florida.

II—Roberta (Bertha) Penn Fitzpatrick
Born December 7, 1869
Married A. Cole Blanton September 14, 1893
No children
Died July 30, 1950

III—Henry A. Fitzpatrick
Born December 2, 1872
Died January 14, 1884.

IV—George Breckenridge Fitzpatrick
Born September 21, 1876
Died October 9, 1881.

V—John Ingram Fitzpatrick
Born September 2, 1879
Married Agnes Carlotta Paalzow December 16, 1908
Died March 8, 1950
Two children:

- (a) John B. Fitzpatrick
Born September 10, 1910
Married Clair Kaineth
Three children—one son and two daughters:
John—Gail—Ruth.
Live in Philadelphia, Pa.
- (b) Edith Louise Fitzpatrick
Born December 26, 1913
Married John Enders
Three children:
1. Marie Carlotta Enders
2. Jean Ingram Enders
3. Jacquelin.
Living in Cranberry, N. J.

VI—Georgie (not Georgia) Eudora Fitzpatrick
Born March 31, 1882
Married Robert W. S. Bailey November 3, 1900
Four children:

- (a) Robert Marion Bailey
Born February 9, 1902
Died August 28, 1921.
- (b) Georgie Elizabeth Bailey
Born September 9, 1904
Married William Harold Siegfried Nov. 26, 1926.
One son:
1. Robert Harold Siegfried
Born January 14, 1934
Lives in Newport News.
- (c) Chancellor Bailey
Born October 19, 1916
Married Elizabeth Louise Ellison, Jan. 20, 1940.
Two daughters:
1. Barbara Ann
Born January 6, 1942.
2. Elizabeth Jean
Born October 10, 1946.
Living in City of Warwick.
- (d) Donald Knight Bailey
Born November 15, 1920
Married Anna Mae Justice July 10, 1948
One son:
1. Donald Thomas Bailey
Born May 27, 1950
Living in City of Warwick.

VII—Julia Innes Fitzpatrick

Born March 9, 1886

Married to Louis Marvin Wheary September 26, 1906.

Died January 5, 1951

One son:

(a) Louis Marvin Wheary

Born October 18, 1908

Married Helen Kyle April 24, 1937

One daughter:

1. Julia Kyle Wheary

Born January 22, 1947

Living in Hampton, Virginia.

Metellus W. Fitzpatrick and Mittie Roberts, daughter of John S. Roberts, d. 1887, Roberts 18—

2 children

1. Landon Alexander Fitzpatrick b. June 26, 1874, m. Martha Ellen Morris b. October 27, 1874 (called Mattie).

2. Thomas Emmett Fitzpatrick b. May 3, 1879, d. Walter Reed Hospital, buried in Arlington National Cemetery in 1945, m. Anna McArthur b. May 3, 1887 from Scotland. No children.

Metellus W. Fitzpatrick m. 2nd Annie Bradley Morris 1889.

3 children

1. Virginia Penn Fitzpatrick b. September 16, 1890, d. June 30, 1946, m. R. E. Harris

2. Annie May Fitzpatrick b. January 18, 1893

3. John Fitzpatrick b. March 30, 1895, d. October 1920.

Children of Landon A. Fitzpatrick

1. Lona Mittie Fitzpatrick b. November 4, 1897

2. Samuel Metellus Fitzpatrick b. July 16, 1900

3. Morris Alexander Fitzpatrick b. December 2, 1901

4. William Marion Fitzpatrick b. March 1, 1904

5. Virginia Elizabeth Dabney Fitzpatrick b. September 4, 1906

6. Minnie Julia Fitzpatrick b. October 8, 1909

7. Nell Croxton Fitzpatrick b. May 10, 1912

8. Gladys Erna Fitzpatrick b. March 9, 1915

Lona M. Fitzpatrick m. Edwin Henry Morris April 30, 1921 in Richmond, Virginia

(1.) Edwin H. Morris Jr. born February 10, 1922, m. Marjorie Lee Hollingsworth—1 child

Betty Jean Morris b. January 22, 1949



Landon Fitzpatrick, Mattie Morris Fitzpatrick, Anne Harris, Jimmy Harris, Jimmy, Anne, Mary Virginia, Gladys, and Isaac Yeatts, Charles Lewis Fitzpatrick

(2.) Marion Louise Morris b. December 1923 m. Paul Shores—
1 child

Donald Owen Shores b. August 19, 1947

(3.) Mary Virginia Morris b. December 1, 1927 m. Isaac Hundley
Yeatts

Metellus Samuel Fitzpatrick m. Julia Ellen Roberts July 7, 1927 at
Dillwyn, Virginia

(1.) Irma Mae Fitzpatrick b. June 22, 1931

Morris A. Fitzpatrick m. Dorothea Chaffee 1931 in California.
No children.

William M. Fitzpatrick killed in U. S. Army 1930 Jefferson Bar-
racks, Mo.

Virginia E. Fitzpatrick m. James Allie Harper October 12, 1927
in Farmville, Virginia.

(1.) James Allie Harper, Jr. b. December 18, 1929

(2.) Victor Landon Harper b. November 7, 1940

Minnie Julia Fitzpatrick m. John Archer Johnson June 12, 1931

(1.) Minnie Marie Johnson b. February 14, 1932

(2.) John William Johnson b. February 11, 1933

(3.) Charles Edwin Johnson b. June 2, 1939

(3.) Dorothea Mae Johnson b. July 8, 1944

Nell Croxton Fitzpatrick m. James Edward Harris May 12, 1937
at Appomattox, Virginia.

(1.) Anne Landon Harris b. June 30, 1938

(2.) James E. Harris, Jr. b. May 15, 1943

Gladys Erna Fitzpatrick m. Frank Dan Crafton December 28, 1938.
No children.

Waynesboro, Virginia

September 12, 1949.

Dear Cousin Reba:

I received your very interesting letter, and will try to give you
all the information I can concerning the Fitzpatrick family tree.

Yes, I am a descendent of Metellus Fitzpatrick (he was my great-
grandfather). My father was named for him. As you perhaps know,
my great-grandfather Metellus was twice married; first to Mittie
Roberts—second to Nancy Morris. There were two sons, Emmett
and Landon, by the first union and two daughters by his last wife.
(Landon Fitzpatrick is my grandfather.)

We attended the family gathering you read of.

It would give me a great deal of pleasure to visit you. It would be so nice if you would call on us also. I am now living in Waynesboro, Va. My address is 616 14th Street.

Your nice letter was forwarded to me from Rockfish. I go to Rockfish quite often to visit my grandmother Roberts—(usually on Sundays). Perhaps it would be more convenient for you to call there. Ask for (Mrs. Macon Roberts). I'll try to notify you before hand whenever I see an opportunity to come. At the present time, I am employed at the First National Bank and have only Sundays off.

This family tree should prove very interesting, once it is completed.

Hoping to meet you soon.

With love,
Irma Fitzpatrick.

MISS IRMA MAE FITZPATRICK, MR. GARBER
TO WED IN FALL

Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Metellus Fitzpatrick, Waynesboro, announce the engagement of their daughter, Irma Mae, to Mr. Everett Mauck Garber, Jr., son of Mrs. E. M. Garber, New Hope, and the late Mr. Garber.

Miss Fitzpatrick is a graduate of Waynesboro High School and attended Fairfax Hall Junior College. She is employed at the First National Bank as secretary.

Mr. Garber is a graduate of the University of Virginia Law School and is engaged in law practice in Waynesboro.

—Taken from the *Waynesboro News*.

Uncle Metellus Fitzpatrick b. 1850, m. 1870 Lovanna (Mittie) Roberts, m. second Nancy Morrie. First marriage—two sons—Landon A. and Emmet, second marriage—two daughters—Virginia Penn (Janie) and Annie Mae—no descendants—and son John.

Emmett 1881-1944 dsp.

Landon A. b. 1874 m. Mattie Morris.

Children: 1. Lona, Metellus II, Morris (no children), William deceased, no children, Virginia, Minnie, Nell, Gladys.

Metellus II m. Julia Roberts, daughter of Mrs. Macon Roberts of Rockfish, Nelson County, one daughter, Irma.

Waynesboro, Virginia — 1952
MISS FITZPATRICK BECOMES BRIDE OF
MR. GARBER SATURDAY

The wedding of Miss Irma Mae Fitzpatrick, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Metellus Fitzpatrick, 616 Fourteenth Street, to Mr. Everett Mauck Garber, Jr., son of Mrs. E. M. Garber, New Hope, and the late Mr. E. M. Garber, took place Saturday afternoon at 4 in the Waynesboro Baptist Church. Dr. Pierce S. Ellis performed the single-ring ceremony.

Given in marriage by her father, the bride wore a gown of white satin and nylon net. The poitrine bodice was designed with a nylon net yoke outlined with double folds of self-net and the long, tapering sleeves ended in points over the hands. The full gathered skirt extended into a chapel train. Her fingertip veil of imported illusion was attached to a point de Esprit lace cloche, with lily of the valley trimming. She carried a crescent shaped bouquet of white roses and French white carnations, with a removable corsage of white roses and ivy foliage.

Matron of honor was Mrs. James E. Grove, Ft. Defiance.

Miss Marilyn Proctor, Waynesboro, and Miss Betty Lou Powell, Waynesboro and Portsmouth, were the bridesmaids.

Best man was Mr. William C. Garber, brother of the groom, and ushers were Mr. Charles B. Garber, Richmond; Mr. James E. Grove, Ft. Defiance; Mr. Marcus B. Spitzer, New Hope; and Mr. Billy R. Borden, New Hope.

Traditional wedding music was played by Mrs. D. O. Chapman at the organ, and Mr. Peter D. DeBoer sang "I Love You Truly," "Because" and "The Lord's Prayer."

Immediately following the ceremony, a reception was held at the Hotel General Wayne. A white bridal cake was the centerpiece surrounded by white chrysanthemums. Hostesses were Mrs. W. E. Larsen, Mrs. Felix Edmunds, and Mrs. A. M. Powell. Miss Pauline Taylor kept the guest book.

Farmville, Virginia
December 1, 1954

Dear Cousin Reba:

Virginia and I plan to come to see you before long but cannot say the exact time.

Have you printed your book, we are anxious to see a copy? When we come to see you, we want to bring some of the children. School takes up so much time. Virginia's oldest boy is a law student at the University of Richmond. Virginia is clerk of the School Board here. Anne is taking music on Saturday and 6 subjects in High School.

Victor and Jimmy are at the age they have all manner of outside activities. So it is hard to plan a trip and include them.

Papa and Mama are well. Still at the farm. Metellus is with them. Best wishes to both of you.

Your Cousin,
Nell F. Harris
(Mrs. J. E. Harris)

I met Bill Dawson out home.

1954

MISS LAMAR BERRY TO WED JAMES ALLIE HARPER, JR.

Mr. and Mrs. Russell Lamar Berry, of Morganton, N. C., announce the engagement of their daughter, Lamar Berry, of Richmond, to James Allie Harper, Jr., of Norfolk, son of Mr. and Mrs. Harper, of Farmville.

Miss Berry attended Queen's College and Brenau College. Mr. Harper was graduated from the University of Virginia, where he was a member of the Kappa Alpha fraternity. He served as First Lieutenant in the Marine Corps during the Korean Conflict.

(The wedding was on September 4 in Morganton, N. C.)

Curdsville, Va.

January 28, 1954

Dear Reba:

Landon was very glad to get your letter. He is entirely blind, has been since July 1938. Having left Nelson in his teens he knows very little back history. If you see some old person from Adial Church you might gain some information.

Of course you knew Dr. Alexander Breckenridge Fitzpatrick. Then Landon's dad had a brother, Breckenridge, that died young. Maybe if you write May Fitzpatrick, Manteo, Virginia, she and sister might tell you more than we can. Of course her Mother does not know anything now, too old, 86 years old December 11th, 1953 and Landon and I are no longer young. We are on the farm this winter. Irma's father is with us, and Julia stays with Irma to care for the new grandson Everett III. I have not seen the baby but have been promised a trip with the grandchildren. Maybe I can stop and see you.

Now I am sending you newspaper clipping of John Fitzpatrick's grandson's marriage. I met John's widow and daughter, Mrs. Edmunds at Irma's wedding.

Cabell Fitzpatrick is mayor of Farmville. Mabel his niece that married Walter Putney died several years ago. He married again. We have now five great-grandchildren.

I wonder if Gertrude Boyce Loving is still living. She was at Afton with her son when his wife died. Landon had a card from his Uncle John E. Roberts, Falls Church, Virginia, he is in his late 90's. I am sending you this old clipping about Fannie Cutler Carter, Landon Cutler's daughters might help you. She is several years older than Landon. I met her at Mrs. Boyce's in 1891. Also met your mother and Hethie a tiny girl.

William and Hugh Fitzpatrick were your cousins, don't know who their parents were.

Come to see us or to Farmville, Mrs. J. A. Harper, 617 Oak Street, (Sisie, Virginia) Nell, Mrs. L. E. Harris, Route 15, LaFoon's Service Station, near Hampden-Sydney.

I am 79 years old. Waited for one of the girls to write, but we are on the dirt road 2 miles off Route 15 near Willis Mountain, 689 to the right.

Landon remembers all of you. Sorry to hear of Hawesie's passing.

Your cousins,

Landon and Mattie Fitzpatrick

One Sunday afternoon in the spring of 1954, we had a delightful visit from the following relatives. Mrs. Landon A. Fitzpatrick who was Mattie Morris. She is 79, has dark brown hair and is an interesting and active lady. Others who came were: Nell (Mrs. J. E. Harris) of Farmville, Route 6. Gladys and her husband (Mr. Frank Crafton, of Kenbridge), and Lona's daughter, Mrs. Isaac Yeatts and husband of Farmville. Lona is Mrs. E. H. Morris. Nell is a blond, very attractive and interested in our family history. She is like Hethie, Gladys is a brunette, tall, slender and reminds me of Mamie Bickers. The granddaughter is young and pretty. The two men were mighty nice too. We talked family facts and it was for me a very happy occasion.

Uncle Metellus Fitzpatrick's second wife, Annie Bradley Morris, 86 (1954) lives at Manteo, Route 1, Box 49, Buckingham County. Her daughter Annie May lives with her.

Mattie, Landon's wife, is Annie Morris Fitzpatrick's youngest sister. Landon's mother's brother John E. Roberts 98 is still living. His address is Falls Church. His mind is good and he remembers a lot of family history.

They promised to come again as they pass this way to visit Irma Fitzpatrick Garber in Waynesboro.

MRS. FRANK D. CRAFTON

Kenbridge, Va.

June 2, 1954

Dear Cousin Reba:

I have thought about you and Cousin Lea many times since we were up there. So now I am going to write you a note and tell you so. What are you doing this beautiful weather? I bet your flowers are lovely, we have had such good rains.

We live in a tobacco section, most of the farmers have finished planting. It is growing off nicely. We live close to Kenbridge and my husband works at a fertilizer plant. I'm glad he is not a farmer because it is such hard work.

We plan to go up to Farmville for the weekend. That is where all of my folks live.

Come to see us sometime. If we ever get a chance will certainly stop by to see you again.

With love,

Gladys and Frank

P. S.—My name was:

Gladys Irma Fitzpatrick and married Frank D. Crafton, field representative of Farmers Cooperative Fertilizer Purchasing Company, Kenbridge.

1955

MRS. M. W. FITZPATRICK

Dillwyn, March 5—Mrs. Annie Morris Fitzpatrick, 86, widow of Metullus W. Fitzpatrick, native of Curdville, Buckingham County, died at her home, Mt. Vinco, in Buckingham County.

Her husband died a number of years ago. She was the daughter of the late Samuel and Carolina Gills Morris.

She is survived by a daughter, Miss May Fitzpatrick, Buckingham County; four sisters, Mrs. Mary Ridley, Mrs. Minnie Bergman and Mrs. Elizabeth Goode, all of California; Mrs. Mattie Fitzpatrick, Andersonville, and a brother, Richard Morris, Arizona.

Graveside services will be held Sunday at Westview Cemetery, Farmville, by the Rev. J. R. Pruden.

COL. ALEXANDER FITZPATRICK'S BIBLE

Births:

Alexander Fitzpatrick born 23rd day of February 1799.

Behetherland S. Penn Fitzpatrick born 16th day of September 1806.

Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick was born the 11th day of February 1827 at two in the morning.

Sarah Jane Breckenridge Fitzpatrick was born the 29th of September 1830.

Behetherland Fannie Fitzpatrick was born 16th of March 1834 at nine in the morning.

Alexander J. William Fitzpatrick was born 19th November 1837 at two in the morning.

John Moses George Fitzpatrick was born the 5th day of April 1843 at eight in the morning.

Mary Anna Lucy Fitzpatrick was born 12th January 1848.

Metellus Fitzpatrick was born the 28th of July 1850 at ten at night.

Henry G. Boyce born November 28, 1846.

Walter Fitzpatrick son of Thomas P. and Mary Ann Fitzpatrick born the 25th of June 1850.

Mary Olivia Fitzpatrick, daughter of Thomsa P. and Mary Ann Fitzpatrick born 2nd day of May 1852.

Georgiana Elizabeth, daughter of Edward E. and Sarah J. B. Jefferson born 16th day of March 1852.

James Penn, son of Thomas P. and Mary A. Fitzpatrick born 20th October 1856.

Florence Eggleston Jefferson, daughter of Edward and Sarah J. B. Jefferson born 1st day of October 1856.

Mary Behetherland Cutler, daughter of Landon A. and Behetherland Frances Cutler born the 30th of August 1860.

Annie Cutler, daughter of Landon and Frances.

Robert Cutler.

Tommie Fitzpatrick.

Richard Ivanhoe Jefferson, son of Edward and S. J. B. Jefferson born February 1858, lived 10 months and 11 days.

Lillian Crenshaw Fitzpatrick, daughter of John M. G. and Eudora Fitzpatrick, born on 1st October, 1867.

Estelle Penn, daughter of Henry G. and Mollie A. Boyce, born on 12th January at four in the morning.

Leonida Alexander Clinton, son of H. G. and Mollie A. Boyce, born on 28th July, 1870.

R. P. Fitzpatrick, daughter of J. M. G. and Eudora Fitzpatrick, born 7th December, 1869.

James S. Penn, born July 27, 1797.

Gertrude B. Boyce, born on 8th of August, 1872.

Sidney Randolph Boyce born the 28th of March, 1875.

Thomas Boyce born 9th October, 1876.

Fannie Olivia Jennie Boyce born 5th July, 1881.

Edna Metellus Boyce born 15th March, 1887.

Willie Christine Hill born July 21, 1890.

Genevieve Hill, born February 5, 1892.

Juliette Loving, daughter of Rev. William Loving and Gertrude Boyce Loving, was born October 14, 1892.

Marriages:

Alexander Fitzpatrick and Behetheland S. Penn the 2nd day of December 1824.

Thomas P. Fitzpatrick and Mary Ann Carrington married the 4th day of September 1849.

Edward E. Jefferson and Sarah J. B. Fitzpatrick married the 13th day of May 1851.

Landon A. Cutler and Behetherland Fitzpatrick married the 29th day of August 1857.

Henry G. Boyce and Mollie A. L. Fitzpatrick married 11th October 1866.

John M. George Fitzpatrick and Eudora Snead married November 21st, 1866.

M. H. Fitzpatrick and Loveanna Roberts married 23rd November 1870

James M. Bickers and Mary O. Fitzpatrick married 2nd May, 1871.

Willie J. Hill and Estelle P. Boyce were married October 9, 1889.

Copied from Bible of Col. Alexander Fitzpatrick and his wife Behetherland S. F.; formerly owned by their daughter Mollie Boyce; now (in 1941) owned by Mrs. W. J. Hill (Estelle Boyce).

Deaths:

Alexander James William Fitzpatrick died 3rd September 1846.

Breckenridge Fitzpatrick died 27th January 1847.

Georgiana Elizabeth Fitzpatrick died 13th day of September 1853 in the morning.

Sarah Jane B. Fitzpatrick died 30th of January 1866.

Alexander Fitzpatrick died 2nd day of November 1871.

Behethland Fitzpatrick died March 17, 1886.

Genevieve Hill died March 25, 1895.

Fannie Olivia Boyce died December 28, 1900.

Mrs. H. G. Boyce died on 6th March 1902, at five o'clock in the morning after a protracted illness of 28 years. First attack was in 1874.

C. A. Boyce died in the city of Richmond on February 6, 1912.

Henry Gallman Boyce died March 8th 1921.

OTHER FITZPATRICK KIN

Georgia, Alabama—Lines

Joseph Fitzpatrick, son of William and Sarah Fitzpatrick who emigrated from North Ireland about 1728 to Pennsylvania, coming later to Augusta County, Virginia and on to Goochland. The family patented land in Goochland. At division of Albemarle and Fluvanna from Goochland their lands lay in those counties. Joseph was only five years old when they came from Ireland. He married Mary Perrin Woodson, daughter of Boothe Woodson, had a large family of 8 children—died in Fluvanna 1774.

Children: William m. Ann Phillips

Benjamin m. 1—1770 Mary Perkins—m. 2—Jones

See Douglas Register — sons Constantine, Perkins and Benjamin

Joseph Jr. m. Elizabeth Jones—sister of above.

Boothe

Rene

Elizabeth

Sarah

Mary, all emigrated to Georgia 1784.

William and Ann Phillips Fitzpatrick had 9 children — Joseph, Phillips, William, Byrd, Benjamin (Governor of Alabama, 16 years in U. S. Senate) Alva, Nancy, Bettie, Celia.

Benjamin, the son of William and Ann Phillips Fitzpatrick is perhaps the most noted of all the Fitzpatricks of the Southern States. He was 16 years in the U. S. Senate from Georgia and was president pro-tem of that body during the entire term of James Buchanan's administration. He was twice elected governor of Alabama. He was a union Democrat and when the war between the states came on he retired to private life on his plantation 14 miles above Montgomery where he died soon after the close of the war. His descendant Mr. Kelly Fitzpatrick has written a book on the Fitzpatrick family. He is now 80 years old and lives at the old home. He is a noted artist. (1940)

Joseph Jr. married Elizabeth Jones of Fluvanna County, Virginia, (sister of his brother Benjamin's second wife) after he moved to Georgia.

Children: Rene, Joseph, Sarah, Elizabeth, Lucy, and Mary Perrin. William Fitzpatrick, the progenitor of the family that came to Virginia, as well as his youngest son Joseph, the ancestor of the family in the Southern states died in Fluvanna County. William died 1764 and Joseph 1774 and lies buried near James River about 80 miles above Richmond. Mary Perrin Woodson Fitzpatrick who went with her children to Georgia died 1784 in Green County, Georgia and is buried there.

This about Alabama Fitzpatrick was given me by Mrs. Olive Harris of Pasadena, California. She is from Karenhuppock Fitzpatrick, who married James Pugh in 1802.

1327 Barbour Street
South Boston, Va.
August 11, 1949.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I am sorry to have delayed so long in regard to Hughes, Breckenridge, Fitzpatrick family, but I knew I had some of it and looked it up yesterday so I will copy on other side of this paper.

Very best wishes and I hope to see you before so long.

Yours sincerely,

Maude Hughes Ewing
(Mrs. Garnet Ewing)

The enclosed information was given by cousin Fanny Hughes Perry then in her 80's. She lived to be 94, I believe.

My great-grandmother Hughes was Jennie Fitzpatrick, Dr. A. B. Fitzpatrick was her nephew, and second cousin of my father John Perry Hughes. Great-grandmother's husband's mother was a Breckenridge. (Sorry I don't seem to have his given name but anyway of the General Breckenridge family.) Great-grandmother had one child, James Breckenridge Hughes who married Elizabeth Perry (our grandparents).

The charter to their land (of above family in Nelson County, Va.) was granted by the King of England. My father was born February 12, 1841.

On our Hughes side our fore parent was a colonel in the Revolutionary War. Thus we are eligible for D.A.R. I have a sister who is a member of D.A.R.. My mother Sallie Temperance Goodwin Hughes

was the daughter of Edmund C. Goodwin. Sister of William H. Goodwin of Avon, Nelson County. Likely you knew him. I have other records of Hughes family.

Maude H. Ewing

FROM COUSIN SALLIE FITZPATRICK'S BIBLE

Moses Fitzpatrick (son of Thomas and Frances Gentry Fitzpatrick and brother of Colonel Alexander) m. Hannah Hughes (whose mother was a Ball).

Children: 1. Betsy Ball

2. William died unmarried

3. Moses H. Fitzpatrick b. 1818—d. 1895

4. Paulina m. Washington Lobban

5. Sallie Jane d. unmarried

6. Dr. Alexander Breckenridge never married—buried at Adail Church. Member of House of Delegates of Virginia 1874 (Jan.) 1875-75, 1879-80, 1881-82, 1897-98, 1899-1900, 1901 (Jan.), Nelson County.

Moses H. Fitzpatrick b. 1818—d. 1895, was a Baptist minister m.

Children: 1. Nannie H. b. 1218-1867—m. Edward M. Cutler.

(1) Mary Susan b. 1869—m. 1 Clarence Drumheller, m. 2 Robert L. Falwell.

(2) Edward Moses b. 11-4-1870 m. Charlotte Harris, one daughter, Princeton, West Virginia.

(3) Nellie—died young

(4) Iva Clifford b. 1876 m. C. W. Golladay, m. 2 J. T. Greenwood

(5) Effie May b. 1878

(6) Sallie Preston 1881

(7) Nannie 1884 m. George T. Strong

(8) Roy Alexander 1886

(9) Daisy Katrina 1889

(10) Russell Landon 1891

(11) Pearl Hughes 1893

2. Sallie—a teacher in Nelson County for many years, lived at her father's old home back of Adial Church and across the river from Cousin Estelle and Cousin Willie Hill. Fine, strong, admirable character

3. Dink—never married—Oscar

4. William Washington Fitzpatrick m. Alice Ferguson, a daughter Cleola, a teacher in Springfield, Ill.

Brother of Col. Alexander Fitzpatrick.

Bk. G p. 314, Nelson County.

WILL

Breckenridge Fitzpatrick 1847—

1. Deeds land to Adial Church, goes back to original tract if not used as site for church.

2. Leaves land that lies north of main road leading from Hannah Bridegwater's by Adial meeting house to ford of Rockfish River to Bro. Moses Fitzpatrick, nephew Moses H., Bro. John Fitzpatrick. Bro. Alexander Fitzpatrick's wife Behethland shall have my boy Reuben free from the claim of her said husband, and that she take possession of him at my death, and that she may at her death dispose of him by will as otherwise.

I will to my nephew Thomas P. Fitzpatrick, my negro man Nathan, it is my desire that my said nephew do not sell or otherwise part with Nathan as long as they both shall live.

I will to my niece Sarah Jane Breckenridge Fitzpatrick my negro girl Martha.

I will to my niece Behetherland Frances Fitzpatrick my negro girl Elizabeth.

I will to my nephew John G. M. Fitzpatrick my boy Henry to be raised and kept with my said nephew until my said nephew arrives at age 21.

It is my will that my other land except what I have willed to my brother Moses, as well as that I purchased of Lidia Littleford as that on which I live, and all my negroes except those named in foregoing part of my will, as well as those purchased of Lidia Littleford, as all my others, and all my other property, be managed—for the comfortable support and maintenance of Lidia Littleford—and profits applied for five years to payment of my debts, after said five years, my nephew Thomas P. Fitzpatrick shall have the whole of the tract of land (except that willed to my brother Moses) provided he pays my nephew John G. M. Fitzpatrick by January 1, 1866 the sum of \$2,000.00.

After debts are paid remainder of estate to be equally divided among Thomas P. Fitzpatrick, Sarah J. B. Fitzpatrick, Behetherland F. Fitzpatrick, John G. M. Fitzpatrick taking care always to reserve enough

for comfortable support and maintenance of Lidia Littleford during her natural life.

Executors: Brother Alexander Fitzpatrick

Signed: B. Fitzpatrick

Witnesses:

Samuel B. Wright X mark

James W. Ponton, William G. Smith, James T. Rittenhouse

Securities for Alexander Fitzpatrick \$12,000—Benjamin C. Megginson, William C. Roberts, John E. Roberts, William Witt.

1. Karenhuppock Fitzpatrick m. James Pugh 1801 in Albemarle County. He was from Amelia and Amherst Counties.

2. Elizabeth Rene Pugh b. 1802, d. 1893, m. 1st Reasen Virgin Lyon. d. 1842. She m. 2nd Francis Fush Stark. (Mrs. Nina Briggs, of South Shore, Kentucky was of the 2nd marriage.) A daughter Caroline Eliza Lych, m. William Lloyd Gray of Grays, Ky. Their daughter Alice Melissa Gray, 1851-1889 m. 1868 Dr. John Thomas Moore, 1836-1901, were in Greenwich, Kentucky, and Farmington, Missouri. Daughters: Myrtle, b. 1877, d. 1936 in Birmingham. Olive m. Robert Gorman Harris in Pasadena, California, formerly of Louisa, Kentucky; and Maud Moore, author, college teacher, lecturer b. 1873.

See long letter from Mrs. Harris in MS in Library of Historical Society of Virginia, names many descendants of Karenhuppock.

Tradition handed down in several branches of the family. Lovey Fitzpatrick, daughter of Thomas Fitzpatrick, who was a son of William (d. 1764) who came from Ireland, told descendants of her sister Karenhuppock, who married James Pugh; that her father was descended from Sir John and Lady Ella Fitzpatrick.

Alexander Fitzpatrick (son of John) and Rebecca his wife, sold to Moses Hughes their right in land and estate of William Fitzpatrick, deceased. (1/8 interest.)

1810—Indenture between John Fitzpatrick and Jane his wife, James Clark and Sarah his wife, William Fitzpatrick and Fanny his wife, of one part sell to Moses Hughes of second part for 250 pounds, all their interest in the lands of William Fitzpatrick, deceased, lying in Nelson, adjoining the lands of Samuel Bridgewater, Thomas Fitzpatrick (son of John) and the lands belonging to the estate of Joseph Ligon and Clough Shelton, deceased, amounting to 3/8 of the said lands of William Fitzpatrick, deceased.

Signed: John Fitzpatrick

Jane Fitzpatrick

William Fitzpatrick

Fannie Fitzpatrick

James Clark

Sarah Clark.

William d. 1809—and Rebecca Fitzpatrick.

Children:

1. Samuel married Ann Sparks, daughter of David Witt.
2. William married Fann Turner.
3. Rebecca married —.
4. Alexander.
5. Sarah married James Clark and moved to Shelby County, Ky. Deed Book 1811, pages 397-398.
6. John married Jane —.

There were 8 legatees of William's estate. The dower of his wife Rebecca is mentioned. Bond was \$5,000.00.

Samuel Fitzpatrick married June 18, 1792 Ann Sparks, daughter of David Witt and wife "Salley."

Children:

1. Samuel
2. Barbara Ann — married Francis Brown.
3. Rachel Ann married William Merritt.
4. Jane married Jeremiah Johns.
5. Rebecca married William Johns.
6. Clough.
7. David.
8. Burgess.

(David and Burgess were named for the Witt kin of Ann Sparks.) When Samuel left Nelson and moved over to Augusta County near Staunton, he sold the land he had inherited from his father William (deceased 1809) William's wife was Rebecca. The deeds are on record in the courthouse in Nelson County. Samuel's estate was settled in Augusta County in 1833.

In land book in Nelson for year 1810, page 457, Samuel Fitzpatrick sells to Thomas Weir for 70 pounds his interest in lands of William Fitzpatrick.

Witnesses: Alexander Fitzpatrick

Thomas Fitzpatrick and others (These are relatives).

There are many Alexanders and many named Thomas.

Thomas II who married Frances Gentry 1787, died in 1811 in Nelson County, Virginia; wife died by 1834.

1. Jane or Jennie married David Witt II (Cousin Ann Witt Pettit).
2. Lucy married James Fitzpatrick (they moved to Kentucky).
3. Moses married Hannah Hughes (from this line comes Dr. Alexander Breckenridge Fitzpatrick six times in Virginia Legislature).
4. Thomas—not traced.
5. Polly (Mary) married George B. Fitzpatrick (went to Pulaski County, Ky.).

6. Sally married James Edmunds.
7. Alexander born 1799—died 1871 (married 1824 Behethland Penn b. 1806—died 1886 (my grandfather).
8. John—not traced.
9. William d. 1842—a bachelor—will in Nelson County.
10. Breckenridge—d. 1847—a bachelor—will in Nelson County.

John Fitzpatrick, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Hamner, married Frances? He died in 1815. He sold 500 acres of land in 1759, had many land deals. He signed the Albemarle Declaration of Independence 1779. Will in Nelson County, estate settled 1829. Bond \$10,000.00

Children:

1. Thomas—d. 1825, married in 1793 Lydia Cartwright.
2. Betsy Hughes, wife of Moses, married 1802.
3. John E. Fitzpatrick, married Rebecca?
4. Alexander "Sr."—children—John, Mary Ann, Elvira mentioned in will of his brother Thomas.
5. Sally married 1801 Dr. William Bradford—children—John, William, Frances, Jane (children mentioned in will of Thomas).
6. Jinney, wife of James Hughes, married in 1807.
7. William married Rebecca?
8. James married Lucy Fitzpatrick, daughter of his Uncle Thomas.
9. Frances married Witt?

William and Rebecca—William died 1809—Deed, Book 1810 Nelson County, page 178-188.

By T. Merritt, 1958 42nd Avenue, Oakland, Calif., great-grandson of Rachel Ann Fitzpatrick and William Merritt.

Rachel Ann Fitzpatrick, daughter of Ann (Sparks) Witt and Samuel Fitzpatrick, was b. in Virginia, March 16, 1820, m. Wm. Merritt, moved with family from Augusta County, Virginia, to Coles County, Illinois, in 1854, d. in Platt County, Illinois, September 28, 1872, bur. in Harshbarger Cemetery, of Atwood, Platt County, Illinois, she and Wm. Merritt had in addition to 3 who died in childhood, Joseph Wilson (the compiler's grandfather), Samuel H., Andrew W., Sarah Frances (m. 1, Thomas Jefferson Fitzpatrick, 2, Isaac C. Harshbarger), John Wm., Rebecca Jane (m. Edmund Riley Johns), Otterbein R., Eugenia, Martha Ann (m. Jackson Walker), and Silas Winchester.

David Witt *m. Sally —————

"There is a will (in court records of Nelson County, Va.?) of a David Witt, wife Sally, sons: Dennett Burgess, David, William.

Daughters: Ann Sparks Fitzpatrick, wife of Samuel Fitzpatrick, Celia Oglesby, Linny Wade, Dicie Hamlet." Of the Witts, Lea says: "The Witts are French Huguenots. They settled at Manakin Town, Va., 1710* . . . prominent in various states. Many are still in this (Nelson) County.

*A descendant, Coles County, named his son *DeWitt*. Was this the original form? He was called "Dit."

**The compiler's grandfather, Joseph Wilson Merritt, said the Merritts were settled near Norfolk, c. 1700. There was a family named Marot near Norfolk about that time. President Tyler was a descendant.

The above carefully checked.

—T. Merritt

1958 42d Avenue
Oakland, Calif.
October 29, 1949

Dear Mrs. Lea:

Actually, I have my home here in Seattle, as the envelope indicates, but I can always be reached at my old home, in Oakland (see above), where a sister still lives. I am on the eve of going to Mexico, and so it would be better to address me in Oakland.

I was delighted to hear from you again, for I have been regarding you as the keystone to future genealogical study. When I received your note, just a year ago, I resolved to write you immediately, but that has simply been impossible. I have had to put my family record absolutely in the background. I hope that I can at least attend to some correspondence relative to it, after I get settled in Mexico. And of all my correspondents I am most eager to hear from you.

I am offered a post with the Y.M.C.A., Mexico City, and am accepting, even though I am told it is not easy to obtain the required governmental work permit. If I succeed, I should like to spend a year or two there.

I have made every effort to get my family narrative published in the usual commercial way, but am told it is too intimate and local. Having put so much conscientious labor into it, I hope at least to have it printed ultimately, at my own expense if I am ever able, or under the auspices of some historical or similar association. I have placed a copy of it in the Newberry Library, Chicago.

Have you discovered some definite connection of the Fitzpatricks with the Breckenridges? Your note suggests that.

I hope that retiring from teaching has given you greater leisure for genealogy. To me, it is one of the pleasantest of hobbies, and I wish I had nothing to do but sit in country graveyards and pore over musty records. Actually, I am a very active person, in less mouldy activities.

Until I am more or less permanently settled in Mexico, I must live without my notes, but I intend to take at least some of them along. Certainly some of the Fitzpatrick ones, in the hope of your being able to give me some additional data on my line.

I enclose my present Fitzpatrick record (largely thanks to you!)

What can I do for you in return for your favors?

I wish I were on my way to "the land of my fathers, instead of Mexico. Perhaps I can return via Virginia.

With best personal wishes, I am,

Cordially yours,

Theodore Merritt

AMHERST — 150 POUNDS

1795 William Fitzpatrick, Rebecca his wife sell to Richard Coleman Pollard (whose father-in-law was James Hopkins) of Albemarle 420 acres on head of Dutch Creek near Rocky Mt. being land whereon said Fitzpatrick now lives. Land was by lawful deed to William from his father Thomas (late of Albemarle), also part of deed from his brother John Fitzpatrick. Both lands patented to Thomas Fitzpatrick, dated Williamsburg 7th day of July 1763, now of record. Part sold to William by James Wood.

1765 and 68 Thomas F. deeds land on Nassaw Creek to sons William and John William same land as above.

Pasadena, California

February 11, 1949

Dear Mrs. Lea:

Mr. J. C. Fitzpatrick, formerly head of Congressional Library wrote me that he was of the Lady Ellen Fitzpatrick line and had her picture. He thought we were of the same line but so far I have no proof of this. The following is a copy of an article by James Fitzpatrick, of Washington, D. C. The Fitzpatricks were Princes of Ossory. The first of the Fitzpatricks were slain by the Danes near Waterford in 995.

Extract from Genealogist W. J. Richards, London—The Fitzpatricks were long a very noted family in Ireland and they were for many ages Kings and Princes of Ossory in Leinster, Ireland. Bernard Fitzpatrick, the then head of the race was on the 11th of June, 1541 created by King Henry VIII, Baron of Upper Ossory. He married Lady Margaret, oldest daughter of Pierce Butler, Earl of Ormand by whom he had a family. If you look in Burkes, which almost every

library possesses you can find more about the Fitzpatricks. You might get in touch with Mrs. M. B. Carmichail, 209 Cloverdale Road, Montgomery, Alabama. She was a Fitzpatrick of the Joseph line. Then there is Mrs. Savage in Alabama, that is, if she is still living. Haven't heard from her for a long time and she was ill then. She was a Fitzpatrick and had a large oil painting of Joseph Fitz. Mr. Kelly Fitzpatrick is an artist and lives at Wetumpka. It is an Indian name and about 15 miles from Montgomery. He was living, although quite elderly, I think, about three years ago as he won a prize here in our art gallery for a painting that he exhibited. Mrs. Biggs does not know anything about the James Pugh family as all she has I've given her and I've not proven that the John Pugh, who had a daughter Polly and lived in Amherst County was the father of our James, but I think he was and Washington says that it looks reasonable to suppose he was. Was over to the D.A.R. meeting and luncheon at the Athletic Club yesterday. Had some National and State officials and speakers there as well as local ones. I notice the name of Eloise Pugh, Faber, Virginia, at top of your letter. Haven't written her. It seems either those to whom I write either do not answer or else they know nothing of their families. Am surprised to find so many old Virginians that know nothing of their ancestry. To know nothing of one's ancestry seems to me to be just once removed from "animalism." In fact they are not exactly removed as no one wants a dog without a background and farmers all want pedigreed hogs, cows, sheep, etc. My great-great grandfather brought the first pedigreed cattle to this country, the Patton stock. Hope you are enjoying the fine climate of St. Petersburg. Our climate has gone somewhat awry this year as we've had several snows and the most cold weather since the weather reports have been taken. Hope you are coming along nicely with your book. Is it just a family history or is it a general genealogy book for the libraries? Am due to a luncheon soon so must close and dress. With very best wishes,

Sincerely,

Olive Harris

Descendant of Karenhuppock Fitzpatrick m. James Pugh.

Charleston, Illinois

March 9, 1950

Mrs. L. L. Lea
Lovingston, Nelson Co., Va.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

Some years ago I was in communication with Mr. T. Merritt of Salem, Oregon, concerning the Fitzpatrick family of Virginia. He sent me a copy of a letter which he had received from you regarding the

will of David Witt, wife Sally and the settlement of the estate of Samuel Fitzpatrick, wife Ann Sparks. This is evidently the father of Samuel Fitzpatrick who married Deborah Bodkins in Virginia and came to Coles County, Illinois about 1848 with Merritts, Johns, Edmans and others. As the names Jeremiah Johns and Francis Brown were mentioned in the settlement, both of whom married Fitzpatricks, sisters of the Samuel who came to Coles County, there isn't any doubt about him being the right parent of our Samuel.

I have not been able to get any word from Mr. Merritt of late, of whom I thought I might get further information. He spoke as though you had much information regarding Samuel Fitzpatrick II who married Ann Sparks.

Would there be any chance to get the information you may have on him and his lineag? I would gladly pay you a reasonable sum to get it.

I am also interested in the *Johns* family and as you have done considerable research in the Virginia Counties, perhaps you could tell me where I might get data regarding that family.

Thanking you for an answer and expressing my appreciation of whatever you might send me, I am,

Very truly yours,

Samuel S. Sargent

Charleston, Illinois

July 4th, 1950

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I have received the Witt and Fitzpatrick data you sent and have made a copy of same. Enclosed is \$1.00 for the booklet History of Nelson County, Virginia, which you sent, for which I thank you very much for all. This will give me a rather good background for my family history. I have hoped to get to Virginia and make some research myself, but there don't seem to be enough time. I see the name Hudson Martin in your notes. He was of my family also. Captain Azariah Martin, of Amherst County was my ancestor. His daughter, Anna Rodes Martin, married Thomas Turner there in Amherst County in 1793, and they were my great great grandparents—moved to Madison County, Kentucky. Thomas Turner was a son of Edward Turner, of whom I can learn nothing, had wife Nancy.

Do you know of any old cemeteries in your locality in which were buried Fitzpatricks and Witts? Are there any gravestones standing? Any of their old plantation homes standing yet?

I was glad to learn more of the Fitzpatrick family, so I thank you very much for making that possible.

Very truly yours,

Samuel S. Sargent.

I am returning the data, as you may find use for it later.

David Witt m. Jane Fitzpatrick. They had children: David, Anne, Sarah, probably others.

1. David m. Lizzie Jones (daughter of George Jones). Their children: Lamkin, George Witt (of Lynchburg) Charlie, John, Tom, Alice, and Sally Mildred, who married Dawson M. Tinsley, whose daughter, Ida Tinsley m. Withers Whitehead, as his second wife.

2. Anne Witt m. Alfred Pettit. Their children: (a) Frances m. a Mr. Robertson. Their son is General Robertson at present (1953) in U.S.A. army. (b) Eva m. a Malone. (c) Witt m. Gertrude Sneed. (d) Will m. Dilcie Dillard, of Tye River. Their children, Elizabeth and Howard, of Lynchburg.

3. Sarah m. Dr. John McCrary. Their children: (a) John m. Anna ——— lived many years at Warwick place. Children: (a) Tom, a musician of note, lives in Lynchburg. (b) Margaret married and lives at Crozet. (c) Susan m. William Henry Harrison Giles. Their son Harry Giles of Roseland, who m. Miss Haynie. They had one son, Malcolm.

Other sons Tom, Marvin, several daughters.

BAKER AND PETTIT FAMILY

1. Martin Baker—settled near Yorktown—16—?
2. Martin Baker.
3. Martin Baker, III
4. Wm. Baker Sr., of Hanover County, m. Mary Walton.
5. Frances Baker m. James Pettit—moved from Louisa County to Amherst.
6. Samuel Pettit m. Slaughter (?)—will in Amherst County, owned 40 slaves.
7. (1) Alfred G. m. Ann Witt.
See letter of Major General Robertson.
(2) James C. Pettit m. Mary Goodwin.
Their son Dr. James Pettit.
See Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick and first wife, Mary Ann Car-
rington.

HEADQUARTERS XV CORPS
Office of the Commanding General
NEW YORK 1, NEW YORK

2 August 1945

Lt. Comdr. Paul Whitehead, USNR,
Officer-in-Charge
Congressional Naval Liaison Office,
128-A House Office Building,
U. S. Capitol,
Washington, D. C.

My dear Commander Whitehead:

I beg to acknowledge receipt of your letter of July 17, 1945, inquiring into my family history. As I am still serving in Europe, I have no access to family records, so will have to rely on my memory.

I was born June 15, 1898 in Nelson County, Virginia, at the home of my grandfather (on my mother's side): Will¹ Pettit (not sure of his given name). His home was about four miles from Arrington. Mr. Pettit had four children: Witt Pettit, of Culpeper² County; Will J. Pettit of Lynchburg; Mrs. F. C. Maloney, of Lynchburg, and Fannie Pettit, my mother, who is buried at Rose Mills, (Nelson County).

My father was Walter William Robertson, who was superintendent of schools and later president of The Wesleyan Female Institute, both in Staunton, Virginia, about 1900.

My grandfather on my father's side was Major James Ewen Robertson of Appomattox and Bedford County, Virginia. He commanded (I think) the 20th Virginia Artillery in the Civil War. His wife, my grandmother, was a West.

My father left Virginia about 1901, when I was three years old and, while I have since visited Virginia many times, my memory is not too clear on family genealogy. I went to the United States Military Academy from Oklahoma in 1908 and graduated in 1912. Having been in the Army for 37 years, my home is where I hang my hat. But I am happy and proud to claim Virginia as my native state.

I trust that I shall have the pleasure of meeting you at some future date when peace again is world-wide.

With best wishes and hopes that the above information may be of service and interest to you, I am,

Yours very sincerely,

W. M. Robertson,
Major General, U. S. Army,
Commanding.

Corrections:

1. Alfred.

2. Nelson and Charlotte.

Published in Nelson County *Times*.

Rockbridge Bath, Va.
February 9, 1949.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

When my brother told me about your letter, I became very interested, and decided that I would write to you. Of course, I am very much interested in our family history, and it may be you can tell me something as I can tell you something about them.

I have the name and family of Fitzpatrick, which I shall be glad to type and send you a copy of, if you would like to have it.

My grandfather was John O'Farrell Fitzpatrick, died in 1911. He had three brothers, one whose name was James, who was an Episcopal minister and lived in Mississippi and had two sons, Herbert and Surrett, and a daughter Ursula, after whom I am named. Herbert is very wealthy, a lawyer, lives in West Virginia, is a trustee of W. & L. University, Lexington, Va. We've lost trace of the other two. One of grandfather's other brothers, George, also William lived in Ohio, near Xenia. His son Raymond taught chemistry at the University of Penn. in Philadelphia. He is dead. Was a very fine man, had visited us many times.

My father was John David, and he died in 1934.

This Thomas whom you mentioned, is also mentioned in the family history, which I have.

Very sincerely,
(Miss) Cottie Fitzpatrick.

BEDFORD COUNTY FITZPATRICKS

See "Fitzpatricks of Bedford County" by Frank Burk Fitzpatrick, gives line of William Thomas Fitzpatrick, who was from across James River in Buckingham County, near Scottsville, m. A. Toney and settled in Bedford about 1837. Dr. F. B. Fitzpatrick in Christiansburg, Hon. Earl Fitzpatrick of Roanoke, and W. A. Fitzpatrick of Bedford City, are among descendants. Cousin Frank sent me one of his books. Due to loss of Buckingham records by fire, we have not found exact relationship to our kin in Bedford.

Bedford, Va.
September 5th, 1941

Mrs. L. L. Lea,
Lovington, Va.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

Wife and I are extending you an invitation to attend our Reunion on the 21st of this month.

Bring your husband and any one else you feel like having along.

It will be a nice little trip for you, not more than 75 miles, nice scenery and good roads all the way. We will have a good lunch for you on the grounds.

We will appreciate it very much if you will tell the people something of the Nelson Fitzpatricks.

We have always felt that the Bedford and Nelson Fitzpatricks were kin to each other.

We hope you will come. Go to Lynchburg and take Route 460 to Bedford, and then 122 to Moneta.

Yours very truly,

W. A. Fitzpatrick

OLDEST RECORD OF PENN

THOMAS PENN ABOUT 896, IN ENGLAND

1. William Penn of Minety, England.
2. William Penn II d. 1590, m. Margaret Rostall.
3. George Penn, living 1565, Eng. Executor of will of William Penn, of Minety, m. Elizabeth ———.
4. William Penn, in Westmoreland County, Virginia 1652, m. Elizabeth Markham.
5. John Penn, Westmoreland County, Virginia, died before 23 July 1721, m. Lucy Granville, daughter of Sir Beville Granville and his wife, Jane Wyche, daughter of Sir Percy Wyche.
6. George Penn m. Ann Fleming (?) 1734 Caroline County, Va. George died in Caroline 1755. Ann married Thomas Dudley, moved to Amherst County with her children, in her will made in 1794 she mentioned her Penn children. Earliest record of Penn (so far found) in Amherst was 1764.
7. George Penn b. 12 December 1737, d. 1790 (?) Captain in Revolution, m. 1. Sarah Lee (Lea) daughter of William and Rachel Lea of Amelia County, Va.—m. 2. Mary Lee Walden 1783 (See record in Amherst County, Va.).
8. Thomas Penn d. 1821, m. 21, September 1796 Behetheland Stevens, daughter of James Stevens Sr. and wife Behetheland Taliaferro of Caroline County, who in 1771 chose Zachary Taliaferro as guardian.
9. Behetheland Stevens Penn b. 16, September, 1806, d. 17, March 1886, m. 2nd, January 1824, Colonel Alexander Fitzpatrick, of Nelson County, Va. b. February 23, 1799, d. November 2, 1871.
10. Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick, b. February 11, 1826—d. December 24, 1897, m. 1—1849 Mary Ann Carrington; m. 2—1859 Mildred Coleman, m. 3—1880, Samuella Hawes Coleman.

PENN

"OUR KIN" — BEDFORD COUNTY

Page 181

Penn family derived name from the Parrish of Penn in County of Buckingham, England.

Earliest records of Penns in Virginia is 1621-1635 long before William Penn, the Quaker, was born.

William Penn, founder of Pennsylvania, was born in London, October 14, 1644. He was son of William Penn, an Admiral, and Margaret Jasper, daughter of a Dutch Merchant. He entered Christ Church College in 1660—matriculating as a "Gentleman Commoner and the son of a Knight." He became a Quaker, and though his father died in 1670, leaving him a very wealthy man, he continued to be an ardent Quaker. He married in 1672, Gulielma Springett who died February 1694 leaving three children, viz: (1) Springett, (2) William, and (3) Letitia. In 1696 he married for his second wife, Hannah Callowhill, and she gave him three sons: (1) John, (2) Thomas, and (3) Richard. Penn died May 30, 1718 and buried at Jourdans meeting-house, Chalfont St. Giles in Buckinghamshire, England.

NOTES FROM "THE PENN FAMILY OF VIRGINIA"—Clemens

- 1621 Christian Penn, from James City to Plymouth, Mass.
- 1621 Robert Penn (aged 22) passenger on "Abigail" to Captain Mathew's Plantation.
- 1635 William Penn (aged 26) passenger on "Merchant's Hope" to Virginia.
- 1635 Frances Penn (aged 22) passenger on Mathew to St. Christopher.
- 1676 John Penn of (Old) Rappahannock County, Virginia. Will proved January 13, 1676 — May 3, 1677 — No children mentioned.
- 1685 George Penn transported to Barbadoes—Monmouth's Rebellion.
- 1730 George Penn, of Caroline County, Drysdale Parish (Virginia).
- 1739 Deed to Joseph Penn of Drysdale Parish, Caroline County, Va.
- 1746 Deed to John Penn of Drysdale Parish, Caroline County, Virginia, Witness Moses Penn.
- 1746 Deed to George Penn of Drysdale Parish, Witness Moses Penn.

Note to above by Mrs. R. F. L.:

"You can borrow from the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va., Crozier's *Spotsylvania County Records*. Many Penns are mentioned, deeds, wills, etc.

In Drysdale Parish, Caroline County, Virginia, between 1730-1746, we find John, *George*, Joseph, Moses Penn purchasing land.

1761-1763—Deeds made by Joseph Penn of Spottsylvania County, Virginia, mentions wife, Elizabeth, children, John, Philip, Moses, Thomas, Catherine (wife of Larkin Gatewood), Mary and Frances (Joseph was deceased in 1773).

1764—Gabriel Penn of Amherst County, Virginia, deeds to John Penn of Spottsylvania County, Virginia. Witness: John Penn, Jr., Thomas Penn.

1771—Will of John Penn of Spottsylvania County, Virginia, mentions wife, Mary, and children, John, Thomas, George, William, Mildred, Sally, and Frances.

From the first Census of the United States taken in 1783, we find in Amherst County, Virginia, the following Penns listed as "heads of families":

Gabriel, George, John, Moses, Philip Sr., Philip Jr., and Thomas.

The foregoing are family names handed down for generations, and found in many counties in Virginia, Ohio, and Kentucky, and other western states. There were many Moses Penns in Virginia.

John Penn, third signer of the Declaration of Independence on behalf of the province of North Carolina, born in Caroline County, Virginia, May 17, 1741, was son and only child of Moses Penn. His mother was Catherine Taylor, born December 30, 1719—died November 4, 1774, and married July 4, 1739, Moses Penn who died November 4, 1759. Catherine Taylor was daughter of John Taylor, (born November 18, 1696, died March 22, 1780, son of James and Mary Taylor) and Catherine Pendleton (born December 8, 1699, died July 26, 1774, daughter of Philip and Isabella (Hurt) Pendleton) who were married February 14, 1716. (William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 12—p. 129). John Penn married in July 1763 Susan Lyme and had (surviving) one daughter, Lucy M. Penn who married in 1781 Col. John Taylor of Caroline County, Virginia.

INSPECTOR - INSTRUCTOR NAVAL RESERVE
BROOKLYN, N. Y.

NAVAL RESERVE ARMORY
52nd Street and 1st Avenue
Brooklyn 20, N. Y.

24 August, 1948

Dear Cousin Reba:

Please pardon my taking so long to answer your last letter and for holding on to your papers for so long. I have now copied all of them and have been digesting them. I do not have so very much time that

I can spend with them, especially just now when I am busily engaged in my work of getting the Naval Reserves in the Brooklyn area into shape, and in addition, making a complete survey of their training and the facilities available for the same, and at the same time trying to get completed a lot of official inspections of Reserves all over New York State outside of the Metropolitan area. So you can see that I cannot find anywhere near the necessary time, much less the time that I would like to spend on this type of work.

I found all the papers most interesting and very informative and authoritative. They definitely seem to settle all the controversial matters that I have run into so far and I am quite in agreement with your findings.

When you get your book together and out, I should very much like to have a copy of it. I desire to get all the data on all my children's various lines in some sort of shape for them and in the last year have made a fine start. I will gladly subscribe for and buy one or two copies of your book when completed for the children. I, of course, will get the use of them until the children really get interested.

I am also interested in the present generations, so that both the children and myself will know more of our family. I know that I have a very poor knowledge of my relations, and I want to bring up to date as many of the different lines as I can. I realize that I have cut out for myself a long and heavy job. But I think that it will be most interesting, and it will be something I can work at all the rest of my life.

I haven't had much time as yet to work on the Cutler and Fitzpatrick lines, and I find that I haven't much data on either one as yet to really get started. I would appreciate any help you can give me to get a real good start. Also any help that you can give me in bringing the lines down to the present. I don't have to tell you the kind of data I should have.

I had a very pleasant letter from a Mrs. Hobbie, of Roanoke. She is the sister of Sam Hairston. She asked me if you had ever lived in Roanoke, as she said she knew or knew of a Reba Fitzpatrick, who I believe she said had lived in Roanoke and taught school there.

I haven't heard from the Miss Mary Penn, of Florida, nor has the Clearwater D.Ä.R. answered my request for a photostat copy of the Penn Genealogy. Should I get it, I will be glad to send it on for your study.

I appreciate the copy of the Penn Crest and Coat of Arms. I have drawn it out and put it on the chart, which I hope to finish in a few weeks and have photostated. As I promised, I will send you a copy of it when finished.

My daughter is now in England, and will I believe, be going to Scotland before she returns. I shall have her try to secure a copy of *The Manual of Heraldry*. Also I shall ask her to browse around and

see what she can pick up here and there about the Breckenridges and Penns and Fitzpatrick's, but she being young as yet, I don't expect her to pick up much.

Mrs. Stickley and I are moving across the street to a larger apartment the middle of next week, and our new address will be: Apt. 8A, 150 East 49th Street. We are having quite a busy time of it getting ready for this move, but we hope to have it soon over and to be a great deal more comfortable in our new quarters.

Julia joins me in sending our very best to you and your family,

Affectionately,

Douglas

145 East 49th Street

New York 17

July 24

Dear Cousin Reba:

I don't know why it did not dawn on me until I saw the genealogy that you must be sister of our much-loved "Aunt Tom" Stickley! In one of your letters you mentioned visiting my home with "Sister Tommie and Brother Arthur," but somehow that went completely over my head! Aunt Tom was a great lady in every sense of the word, and we have mourned her very deeply. Fortunately, I think she knew we loved her, for we were always very congenial—and she insisted upon my daughter Hester Marion, having the precious saddle she had won at a Horse Show for a prize. My Hester is a zealous horsewoman, and Aunt Tom of course had the liveliest sympathy with this interest! The saddle is too old to be safely used for its original purpose, but Hester declares her intention of having it mounted in some way so she can use it as a chair in her bedroom! Uncle Arthur, in addition to a lifetime of kindnesses, took upon himself some of the correspondence when my son was appointed to West Point by Senator Byrd—and received a letter from the Senator beginning "My dear old Friend" which he greatly cherishes. I was away in the Pacific islands, and deeply appreciated Uncle Art's kindness. Aunt Tommie used to speak of her nieces and sisters, but she was so modest and retiring she never centered the conversation upon herself, and I feel we neglected many an opportunity to learn from her. She gave me a little written sheet, with what she could remember of the Penn descent, some years ago—but at the time we had nothing to which to relate it, and it did not go back of the great grandparents I think.

The delay in sending you a photostat of the Penn family tree is not deliberate. We have had no answer to our letter to Miss Penn—and fear, since her pamphlet was published some time ago (1936) she may have passed away. So I have now written to the Regent of the

D.A.R. Chapter, asking if we may have a copy of the pamphlet or, if none exists, pay for a photostat of it.

There are minor discrepancies between the information you gave us, and the statements of Miss Penn, and I wanted to try to find out what authorities she decided upon and why. I wanted to have the "Tree" as correct as is humanly possible, but if I cannot get a definite pronouncement, I will have the Tree photostated as it is, with a notation that the information is "according to" and cite my authorities.

I enclose some typed sheets from which I drew up the Tree, and I would greatly appreciate your looking at them, and making what comments you think of—Mr. Hairston of Roanoke, some of whose ideas you thought were incorrect, has been greatly interested in hearing I have made up a "Tree" and he can supply the information about John Penn the "Signer" in case anyone wished to complete all the lines down to the present time.

I hate to bother you any further, but if you feel able at any time to let us have your information about the Fitzpatricks, or any of the other "descents" which we share, I would be infinitely obliged. My intention is to prepare "Trees" for every branch of the family, as my personal hobby. Genealogy is so very interesting, for so many different studies are included in it—history, heraldry, geography, etc.

Speaking of heraldry, do you happen to have any drawings of the Coats of Arms of any of our joint families? I would like so much to have a drawing of each Coat-of-Arms placed with each "Tree." I will gladly pay for photostating any such records you may have.

On a separate sheet of paper I have listed some points of variance between your information and Miss Penn's—and when you find time, would be most interested to hear your ideas on these.

If you could let me have names of living relatives of the various direct lines I would appreciate it also. I actually had to ask my wife what "Aunt Tom's" real name was. She tells me it was Cornelia Thomas.

With kindest regards and grateful thanks for your help,

Affectionately yours,

Douglas Penn Stickley

MRS. DOUGLAS PENN STICKLEY

150 East 49th Street

New York 17, N. Y.

July 22, 1949

Dear Cousin Reba:

You must not think we have forgotten you or your book. This spring and summer have been fantastic in their rush of events for both Douglas and me. His mother died as you doubtless know this

spring, and he had all sorts of trips up and down from the Valley in connection with her illness and death. Then my own dear father fell and broke his hip, and though he is recovering nicely, you can imagine the flurry of activity and anxiety that caused. Lastly, we have been buying some property we have long desired, in Rhode Island,—the home of my own ancestors, and writing has gone by the board.

Now the reason I am hastening this line off to you is that we have not yet had time to look up all the notes on the Penn family which my husband just discovered in—guess where? *Pepys' Diary*! He was dipping idly into the edition edited by Lord Braybrooke, published in London by W. W. Gibbings in 1891—and stumbled almost immediately upon a reference to Sir William Penn "Comptroller of the Navy" . . .

Well my dear, Samuel Pepys was as you know CLERK OF THE ADMIRALTY! The book abounds in all sorts of newsy references to the Penns, the marriage of Sir William's daughter, Margaret, his father Giles Penn, etc., etc. The Duke of York had Sir William's portrait painted by Lilly for his private collection etc., etc. But I cannot begin to tell you the number of references to the Penn family the book contains, because as you can readily see, the association of the Clerk of the Admiralty with the great Admiral was necessarily close and constant. I wonder if anyone else has noted the references to the Penn family in Pepys? It might make a MOST interesting little article in itself, especially since we have the genealogical chart of the family now, to help us.

Then again, being a "Bookish" family we keep finding things of interest to us. My sister gave my son Douglas Southall Freeman's three-volume "Lee's Lieutenants" for Christmas, and to our joy and astonishment we found two quotations from accounts of Douglas' father, Col. E. E. Stickley which had been selected from the "Confederate Veteran" by Freeman, and are given in Volume 1, pages 123 and 124—his rank on page 124 being given as "Captain Stickley."

Of course when undertaking such a work as yours, for years and years afterwards people will keep giving you bits you could have used, but I want to get this line off to you anyhow, and it might not be too late for you to put in these bits of interesting information maybe even in the form of footnotes.

I know that Col. Stickley would just enter as the one who married one of your cousins, but a footnote identifying him as the *Captain Stickley* quoted by Freeman might certainly add interest.

Do please excuse mistakes, but wanted to hurry this off.

Affectionately yours,

Julia Stickley

P.S.—Our son, Douglas Penn Stickley Jr., graduated from West Point, and was Commissioned a Lieutenant, in June, is now in Europe.

He saw and took pictures there of "William Penn's Church," i. e. "St. Martins-in-the-Fields" in London. (Guess that was before he became a Quaker!)

150 East 49th Street,
New York 17, N. Y.
23 September, 1949

Dear Cousin Reba:

I had a delightful letter the other day from Mrs. Philip Green at present in Tacoma, Wash., thanks to you. She sent me a few of my Grandfather and Grandmother Cutler's letters which were most interesting. Interesting too is the fact that her sons, while going to Princeton, one took law at Harvard and the other is teaching and getting his Doctor's degree at M.I.T. My son went to Harvard for a year before he went to West Point, and my daughter took her B.S. degree in Chemistry at M.I.T. Also her husband is in the Army Medical Corps.

I have had to lose a lot of time on my family research this past year due to work and also to our purchase of the place in Newport. The latter took all my summer week-ends, plus a lot of other days to get the business connected therewith all straightened out, but it is now in a more than satisfactory shape and I again have a few moments spare time.

I have been doing some reading on the Penns this summer, however. Mostly *Pepys' Diary* and a life of William Penn, the Quaker. They have given me leads that I hope to follow. I probably will have to order a book or two from England though. One I have in mind is a book named "Penns and Penningtons of the Seventeenth Century" by Maria Webb. Printed in London in 1867. I think it may help me a lot. I will let you know what data I am able to get out of this.

I will try to complete the Cutlers you sent Julia. I haven't had much help to date from my Aunts so far and have been waiting for a lot more than they have so far sent me. I now have a definite promise of help from Aunt Ione which I hope will work out to our advantage. But when I can get on the job, shortly I hope, I can fill out the blanks in your questionnaire quite a bit. Hope soon.

Did you ever decide whether George Penn's wife, our ancestor, was Sarah Lee or Mary Lee Walden? I can't from my records tell which one it was.

You never have brought me up to date on our present generations. I would like to get as full a line on them as I can possibly accumulate. I know it's a slow job but I feel that I have done very well in the few years I have been working on it.

Also I would like to have the Fitzpatrick line. You sent me a little of it but I feel you have a lot more and that we can even do a

lot more with it. I find two interesting items in this line that I have clipped from the New York Press. Paul Fitzpatrick is the Democratic Party Chairman of New York State. Would you happen to know who he is? The other item is about a Mrs. Goldstein, Mrs. Jerome Goldstein, remembered in Boston and Philadelphia for her gracious hospitality and her unceasing efforts in behalf of chamber music. She had a sister, Nancy Fitz-Patrick, an artist, and a brother (half) Thomas J. Fitzpatrick, a member of the Massachusetts State Legislature. They were children of John Fitz-Patrick of Kerry, Hereditary Earl of Upper Ossory and Louise Vigneau Dudley, f French Huguenot stock. Mrs. Goldstein died last year and I happened to run across this item of tribute. Interesting, isn't it. Looks like some northern relatives of ours.

I really hope to get time to do some real work on the genealogy this winter. At present I am trying to get my notes in some sort of shape. I have a lot of notes and clippings of all our different lines which I haven't had a chance to straighten out. Many of the notes are probably of people not even related but which I just jotted down at the time they came to my attention and I have yet to check. But all this just makes me even more interested than I was previously.

I hope soon to complete the Penn chart in so far as I have gone. I hope that you have not given up my talk of it as an idle gesture, for so it must seem to you by now. I really must make it up of just what I have and merely make corrections and additions later, for I now feel that I will be all my life making it accurate and then never have it complete and that it is better to complete it to what I have to date than to let it die unmade.

Sorry I have been such a bad correspondent and promise to be a better one in the future. I hope to hear from you in the near future and will send you any additional data I can pick up. Will also do my best with the Cutler record though I myself am not too well up on a lot of it as I see them so seldom. Julia wrote you she had sent your letter on to Aunt Ione for aid. I am sure she can do better than I can but I will do my best.

Sincerely,
Douglas

150 East 49th Street
New York 17, N. Y.
September 18, 1948

Dear Cousin Reba:

I just now opened the stack of letters to be answered which I have had to neglect owing to the pressure of other jobs upon me, and regretfully found in it the questions you had asked about "Aunt Fanny's line." I have sent this on to Aunt Ione, who is our helpful authority

on family matters. Her current address is "Mrs. W. E. Stoner, 4814 West Franklin Street, Richmond 21, Virginia." I note what you say in yours about dear Aunt Julia having omitted to give you the names of her grand-children. I have had the same experience trying to finish out the various lines in some of my own family branches. I am afraid that the "reason" is that as we get older it is apparently impossible for some of us to concentrate exactly on what is asked . . . We find that even with Aunt Ione, who is admirably alert for a woman of her years. That is why a work such as yours, which can be used as reference, is so vitally important. One gets little actual help from other members of one's family, even with their best will in the world.

I did not remember the name of the girl Arthur Stickley married for his second wife—the mother of his beautiful children. It was "Hilton." Should you wish to get the exact name of Landon Stickley's grandson (son of his daughter Virginia and John Kelly) I am sure he would be glad to send it to you, if you write him at Woodstock. Otherwise I trust that you now have what information we could give you about Douglas' own family.

Always affectionately yours,

Julia Ward Stickley

WINGFIELD'S HISTORY OF CAROLINE COUNTY, VIRGINIA (Page 206)

John Penn's father had "considerable fortune" but having a limited education himself he was indifferent to educational matters. John Penn was 18 when his father died. He set to work to improve himself and became a lawyer. He remained in Bowling Green as a lawyer until he was 33 years of age, when he removed to Williamsboro, Granville County, N. C., joining certain relatives who had preceded him to that province.

Member of Committee of Safety
In Philadelphia in Continental Congress
Congressman 1777, 1778, 1779
Signer of Declaration of Independence.

JOHN PENN

John Penn was one of our closest neighbors before he decided on North Carolina as a permanent home, and came to settle in Granville County. He was born in Caroline County, Virginia in 1741, the only son of Moses and Catharine Taylor Penn.

If his father might have looked into a crystal ball and seen to what prominence his son would rise in the future, it is certain he would have been more mindful of his education. Although Moses Penn was well able to give John a good English education, he allowed him nothing more than several years in a common county school

His father died when the boy was eighteen and, as his sole heir, he was left a comfortable estate. The son had led a relatively solitary and isolated life, so he had no young friends to tempt him to join with them in spending his inheritance in riotous living. Instead he decided to use it to get the schooling he had earlier been denied. He studied law and with the help of his uncle, the eminent Edmund Pendleton, who possessed an excellent library, he was admitted to the bar at the age of twenty-one.

The young lawyer was a persuasive and eloquent speaker, who soon made a name for himself locally. Coming into North Carolina in 1774, he became so distinguished for his patriotism and brilliancy that his adopted State honored him the following year by sending him as a delegate to the Continental Congress in Philadelphia to succeed Richard Caswell. He served for three successive years, and in this capacity signed the Declaration of Independence.

By Mrs. Max Abernathy
in The State of N. C.

George Penn, of Caroline County (brother of Moses Penn, who was the parent of John Penn, signer of the Declaration of Independence) married Ann —————? George died 1755. His widow Ann married Thomas Dudley. She and her family moved to Amherst County (then Albemarle) before 1760, and were the progenitors of the Penns we find in Amherst at the beginning of the Revolutionary War. We have already seen that Gabriel Penn of Amherst County deeded in 1764, land in Spottsylvania County, Virginia.

Children of George and Ann (?) Penn:

(1) Frances, born January 9, 1735, married (first) Ambrose Lee, who died 1764, leaving her with seven children, viz: (1) Frank (Francis) Lee, (2) Richard Lee, (3) Nancy Lee, George, Elizabeth, Jeanne and Sucky.

She married (second) Drury Tucker of Prince George County, Virginia—and died 1812. She was Dury Tucker's second wife, his first wife being Susanna Douglas.

(2) George, born December 12, 1737—died 1790. (See forward will of George).

(4) Gabriel Penn, born July 17, 1741. (See forward).

(3) Philip Penn, born January 27, 1739.

(5) Abraham Penn, born December 27, 1743, married 1768 Ruth Stovall, daughter of James and Mary (Cooper) Stovall of Amherst County, Virginia. Colonel of Henry County—Militia. A man of prominence and influence in that section of the state. Died 1801. There were 12 children, viz:

a. George Penn married Miss Gordon—moved to New Orleans.

- b. Lucinda Penn married Samuel Staples, clerk of Patrick County.
- c. Gabriel Penn married Jinsy Clark of Patrick County.
- d. Horatio Penn married Nancy Parr—moved to Missouri.
- e. Polly Penn married Charles Foster of Patrick County.
- f. Greenesville Penn married (first) Miss Leath of Manchester, Virginia (second) Mary Christian Kennerly of Amherst County, Virginia.
- g. Thomas Penn married (first) Frances Leath of Manchester, Virginia, (second) Mary Christian Kennerly of Amherst County, Virginia.
- h. Abram Penn married Sally Kreity (or Critz)—moved to Tennessee.
- i. James Penn married (first) Miss Leath of Manchester, Virginia, (second) Mary Shelton, daughter of William and Pattie (Dillard) Shelton.
- j. Luvenia Penn died young.
- k. Edmund Penn married Pollie Ferris of Patrick County and moved to Kentucky. (Penns of Virginia—Clemens).
- (6) William Penn born April 7, 1745, never married. Lieutenant in Continental Army. (See forward—will of William Penn).
- (7) Moses Jr. born January 13, 1748, never married. (See forward will of Moses Penn Jr.

There are many descendants of Col. Abram Penn in Roanoke, Va. Col. John Penn married my mother's cousin, Alice Hoge. Mention is made in Mrs. Chestnut's "Diary from Dixie" of "the beautiful Mrs. Penn" among the ladies in Richmond during the Civil War. I have thought this meant Mrs. John Penn. I have heard that Col. Penn was in Pickett's division and lost a limb in the famous charge at Gettysburg. They had an interesting and attractive family. I used to know them when in Roanoke many years ago.

(Reba Lea.)

WILL BOOK 3—Page 367

WILL OF GEORGE PENN—PROBATED 1790

(born 1737 — died 1790)

I, George Penn of Amherst . . .

Item—I give unto my daughter, Franky Burton, two negroes, Peter and Judo, and a feather bed which she has now in her possession.

Item—I give unto my daughter, Molly Harrison, two negroes, Simon and Virgiss and one feather bed which she has now in her possession.

. . . I give unto my daughter, Nancy Savage, two negroes, Candis and Davy and one feather bed . . .

. . . I give unto my daughter, Lucy Penn, two negroes, Moses and Rachel and one feather bed and furniture.

. . . I give to my daughter, Sally Penn, two negroes, Charlotte and Betty, and furniture . . .

. . . I give unto my son, William Penn, two negroes, Henry and Rose, and one feather bed and furniture . . .

. . . I give unto my son, George Penn, two negroes, Denis and Lem, with one feather bed and furniture. . . .

. . . I give unto my son, Wilson Penn, two negroes, Benn and Lucy, and one feather bed and furniture.

. . . I give unto my son, *Thomas Penn*, two negroes, Sampson and Leso, and one feather bed and furniture.

. . . I give unto my son, Moses Penn, two negroes, Adam and Hanner and one feather bed and furniture.

. . . It is my will that whatsoever negroes I may die possessed of not already bequested be equally divided between my ten children—William Penn, George Penn, Thomas Penn, Wilson Penn, Moses Penn, Molly Harrison, Frances Burton, Nancy Savage, Lucy Penn, and Sally Penn.

It is my will and desire that what right and title I may have to any lands in the state of Kentucky be hereby vested in my five sons equally . . . to them and their heirs forever.

. . . I give to my son, Moses Penn, my riding horse and saddle.

. . . I give to my daughter, Lucy Penn, the most choice beast out of my estate and saddle to be furnished by executors.

. . . I give unto my daughter, Sally Penn, the next choice beast out of my estate and saddle to be furnished out of my estate.

It is my will and desire that my executors hereafter named to dispose of all my personal estate not already bequeathed which I may die possessed of not already or heretofore bequeathed on twelve months tender for the best price that can be had and the money arising from such sale to be applied to the discharging all my just debts after which the balance of money arising from such sale to be equally divided between my five sons. . . .

Lastly I do appoint my sons, William Penn, George Penn, Wilson Penn, and Thomas Penn, and my friend, David Garland, executors to this my will and testament etc. . . .

Five day of February 1790

George Penn

Witnesses:

Mathew Watson

James M. Brown

James Ballinger

Probated February 15, 1796(?)

Bond given for 5,000 pounds with Thos. Powell, Micajah Pendleton.

William Lea married Rachel (——), d. 1770 Amelia County, Virginia

Sons: William

John

Ambrose married Frances Penn—Amherst County

Joseph (?)

Daughters: Elizabeth Clark

Mary Walden

Anne Bennett

Sarah Penn

Milly Dudley

Lucy Lea

Conclusion: Sarah Penn was 1st wife of our George Penn, her sister Mary Walden was 2nd wife. Marriage 1783, bond in Amherst states Mary Walden was widow.

Will of Moses Penn, (born January 13, 1748—died 1774) youngest son of George and Ann (—) Penn, recorded in Will Book No. 1, p. 268, Amherst County, mentions:

1. Brother Philip Penn
2. Godchild—Parmelia Penn, daughter of my brother Gabriel Penn.
3. Nephew and godson, George Penn (son of my brother, *George Penn*).
4. Brother William Penn who is on a journey to the Southern Provinces.
5. Nephew Frank Lee
6. Nephew Richard Lee
7. Niece Nancy Lee
8. Godson, Ben Phillips, son of William Phillips
9. Brothers, George and Gabriel Penn.

Witnesses: Ed Wilcox, John Lamont, David Shepherd.
Ben Pollard, Deputy Clerk.

Will of William Penn, son of George and Ann (—) Penn, recorded in Will Book No. 1, p. 355, Amherst County, Virginia. He was born April 7, 1745 died 1777. Lieut. in Continental Army. Will was written August 13, 1776 ("as I intend going into the Armies of the United Colonies of America"). All his belongings to be sold and money be divided as follows:

To my brother George Penn—one fourth

To my brother Gabriel Penn—one fourth

To my brother Abraham Penn—one fourth

To my brother Philip Penn—one fourth

Witnesses: Ed Wilcox, David Shepherd, Thomas Landrum
Probated July 1777
Ed Wilcox, clerk—William Loving, D. Clerk

BK. 3, P. 302 — WILL BOOK, AMHERST COUNTY

Preamble—I give and bequeath to my dau. Frances Tucker, my sons, George Penn, Phillip Penn, Gabriel Penn and Abraham Penn all the estate that I am now possessed of to them and their heirs forever.

I do appoint my son George Penn and my friend James Calloway executors to this my last will. 6th of May 1794.

Witness:

David S. Garland	Ann Dudley (x) her mark
George Dillard	
Probated July 1794	

Security:

George Penn
James Calloway
Lindsay Coleman
200 pounds

George Penn 1796?—will in Amherst, "ten children: William, George, Thomas, Wilson, Moses, Mollie Harrison, Frances Burton, Nancy Savage, Lucy Penn, Sally Penn."

Security 5,000 pounds

28 negroes—See inventory Amherst County, Bk. 3, pages 399-410.
(5 walnut tables) etc.

.... DEED OF TRUST

Thomas Penn, daughter (1) Sarah W. Burton (2) James S. Penn(?) (3) George Penn. Mentions two sons John and Thomas Penn.

Book M, pages 3-7—Nelson County

Given to Will M. Waller and James S. Penn in trust 15 slaves.
1821

Thomas Penn. 500 acres on Piney River, a mill and 15 or more slaves, 8 horses, cattle, sheep, hogs. Reserves \$200.00 to be paid to himself annually.

BOOK A—1809—P: 56—NELSON COUNTY

Capt. Thomsa Penn's Company—First Battalion and 28th Regiment of Militia of Virginia.

Thomas Penn 1796 m. Behetheland Stevens, daughter of James Stevens Sr. of Amherst County.

Children:

1. Dr. George Penn, moved to St. Louis County, Mo., m. Sarah Bella Chambers. Children: 1. Virginia b. 1832 m. 1852 Dr. Crawford Early Smith of "Ingleside," St. Louis County, Mo. Children: 1. George Penn Smith; 2. Virginia Crawford Smith m. 1893 Thomas Bryant Hall.
2. James Stevens Penn, Deputy Clerk of Nelson County, died unmarried.
3. Behetheland b. 1800—d. 1886, m. 1824 Col. Alexander Fitzpatrick of Nelson County.

In 1880 Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick and his bride, Sammie Coleman, visited the descendants of Dr. George Penn and of Robert Coleman in St. Louis Co., Mo.

In the 1880's a lovely young girl, Virginia Crawford Smith, came to visit among her Virginia kin.

Gabriel Penn born July 17, 1741 fourth child of George and Ann (—) Penn married September 20, 1761 Sarah Callaway, daughter of Col. Richard and Frances (Walton) Callaway of Bedford County, Virginia. (See Callaway Family in "Our Kin") (Also in Cabells and their kin). In 1764, Gabriel Penn was Sergeant 1st Virginia Regiment under Col. William Byrd, a Colonel of Amherst County Militia—served till surrender of Yorktown. Member of Revolutionary Convention, Member of Amherst County Committee of Safety. Died 1798. Children:

1. Elizabeth (Betsy) married (first) James Callaway (her cousin) (second) William Long.
2. James R. married Mary Major.
3. Sophia married William S. Crawford.
4. Permelia married Thomas Haskins.
5. Matilda married Abner Nash (1792)
6. Fannie married William White.
7. Nancy married (first) Alex Brydie, (second) John McCredie.
8. Edmund.
9. Sally married Thomas Crowe.
10. Catherine married John W. Holder (her first cousin—son of her Aunt Frances Callaway and Capt. John Holder) and settled on a plantation in Franklin County, Tennessee. He died in 1842 Catherine then married Col. John McGuire.

Gabriel's son, James R. Penn, married Mary Major, later moved to Kentucky (Taylor County). Moses Penn, a son of James R. Penn and Mary Major Penn moved to Bedford County, Virginia—1824 married

Edna A. White, daughter of Capt. Jacob and Hannah (Spiers) White of Bedford County. He served in War of 1812.

CABELLS AND KIN — PAGE 296

By Alexander Brown

Gabriel Penn was a relative of William Penn, the Quaker, — — — — —.

Gabriel Penn married Sarah Callaway (in September 1761) daughter of Col. Richard Callaway of Bedford County, Virginia. Gabriel Penn was born July 17, 1741. A sergeant in the 1st Virginia Regiment, under Col. William Byrd in 1764: member of Revolutionary Convention: Capt. of minute men—Col. of Militia Amherst County, Virginia—died in 1798. Matilda Penn his daughter, married Abner Nash. Their son Dr. Gabriel Penn Nash, and his wife Elizabeth Madison McClanahan, lived in Osceola, Missouri. Their daughter Elizabeth McClanahan Nash married in 1840 Roderick Douglas McCulloch (a descendant of Mary Cabell and William Horsley). Roderick Douglas McCulloch of "Verdant Vale" went to Missouri with his father in 1834 and went in business with Crow and Co., Osceola, Missouri.

MRS. FRANK CARMACK

Clearwater, Florida

1. Col. Abram Penn—1743-1801.
2. Edmond Penn—married—Polly Ferris.
3. Capt. Gabriel Thomas Penn born in Tennessee, moved to Kentucky after Civil War, married Miss Mitchell.
4. Sarah Penn—married Frank Carmack.

Mrs. Carmack has MMS. of the Penn records mentioned in letters of Mrs. Shannon to me, some of the records were sent to Mrs. Shannon by me. I saw the MSS. It is typed and well bound. Was done by Mrs. Carmack's sister, Miss Mary Penn. Robert Penn Warren, author, is their nephew.

Col. Abram Penn, brother of our Capt. George Penn.

"The English Department at the University will entertain at a reception tomorrow afternoon at the Colonnade Club for Robert Penn Warren, of the University of Minnesota, who will conduct the Peters Rushton Seminary that evening. Mr. Warren is the author of "All the King's Men."

Descendant of Edmund Penn, youngest son of Col. Abraham Penn, brother of our Capt. George Penn of Amherst.

Lexington, Virginia
October 11, 1933

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I'm sure from your trip to Lynchburg you know what a lovely day we had for our work in Amherst. We found what we were looking for at the Courthouse, then called up Miss Voorhees, and told her that you had spoken to us of her mother and that we were seeking information about the past. She was very cordial and said that her mother would be glad to see us. We found her a charming old lady of ninety-five, quite animated and eager to talk. She couldn't give us any direct information, but advised us not to try to go to Glen Ambler, as it is rather inaccessible, but to go to see Mr. Ambler's brother near town and ask him if there were any Lee graves at the old place. We did so, and found Mr. and Mrs. Ambler very pleasant. He told us there were no marked graves at Glen Ambler, so that matter was disposed of. We came home through Lynchburg, as we were told the new road from Amherst to Buena Vista was very dusty and had some quite rough detours still.

Altogether we had a most enjoyable little outing, and Edgar went to work Monday morning feeling quite refreshed. The chief pleasure we feel we owe to you for giving us such a cordial welcome into your family and a most pleasant and comfortable night. We enjoyed being with you and meeting all of your family very much. Your ideas about writing family history were very suggestive, and we are going to try to use them. You gave me quite a new inspiration.

Now, when you feel the need of a little change, you and Mr. Lea must get in your Ford and drive around to Lexington and make us a little visit. Won't you?

My husband joins me in best wishes to you and all.

Sincerely,

Eleanor D. Shannon

Lexington, Virginia
November 23, 1933

Dear Mrs. Lea:

We were so sorry that you couldn't come last Saturday. Hope you can come yet before Christmas. Thank you for the Penn pamphlet, which I am returning today. Ambrose Lee's will (Oct. 23, 1764-Nov. 5, 1764, Will Book 1, pp. 44) names wife Frances (Penn), sons, George, Richard and Frank; daughters, Elizabeth, Jeane, Suckey and Nancy.

Ambrose Lee had a sister Sarah, who married a Penn, as she is mentioned in her father's will in Amelia County, as Sarah Penn.

With best regards from my husband and me to you, Mr. Lea and all your household.

Very sincerely,

Eleanor D. Shannon

George Penn was Ambrose Lee's Executor.

April 4, 1935

Dear Mrs. Lea:

Some time ago a cousin sent me a lot of Penn data which a Miss Mary Penn, principal of a girls' school in Florida, had lent to her. Then I had a letter from Miss Penn, who is a descendant of Col. Abram Penn of the Revolution, asking me if I would go through her material and make any corrections and additions I could. I have been doing this and find that it is going to be quite an interesting document, though none of us can prove the Penn line farther back than our George Sr. of Caroline County.

I want to make this manuscript as full and complete as possible. I think I have most of the family records from Amherst, including the will of Ann Dudley, except the wills of your George, son of George Sr. and Ann, and of his brother Gabriel. I wonder if you have copies of these and of their marriage bonds and the names of their children, with dates of births and their marriages possibly. If you have them, I should like so much to have copies to include in this manuscript. Then when I get it all compiled, I should be glad to let you have a copy if you care for it. I am not trying to carry the lines down later than the grandchildren of George Sr. and Ann, though I should like to know as far as possible something about all of these and where they settled. I have the data on Frances Penn and her husband Ambrose Lee, and Miss Penn has quite a full account of Col. Abram Penn, who moved to Patrick and Henry Counties. The second son, Philip, she says, went with Abram to Patrick County and later to Kentucky and she has no further record of him. William died unmarried in the Revolution. I have seen his will in Amherst but did not make a copy, as it did not furnish family data not proved in other sources. The will of the youngest son, Moses, who died unmarried in 1774, is more interesting and I made a copy of it.

Please let me hear from you about your line especially, and also about Col. Gabriel's, if you have it. We appreciated yours and Mr. Lea's Christmas card very much and hope there may be some opportunity for us to see you this year.

Very sincerely yours,

Eleanor D. Shannon

We found in the Revolutionary order book that George Penn was commissioned a captain in 1780. Which one was this? At the same time George Lee, son of Frances Penn, was recommended as an ensign.

25 April 1935

Dear Mrs. Lea:

Thank you so much for the George Penn will and the marriage records. They are a great help.

As you say, genealogical work is bewildering. I find it so taxing, and other things are pressing on me so now that I shall be compelled to close the Penn record up with what I have and not try to carry the lines any further.

There is one point that interests me very much and that is the name of the first wife of George Penn II. I think it is quite probable that she was Sarah Lee, sister of his second wife. In William Lee or Lea's will in Amelia in 1770 he mentions among his daughters *Sarah Penn*. I have wondered for a long time who the Penn was that she married. It seems most likely that she married the brother-in-law of her eldest brother Ambrose Lee, as in the colonial records we so often find two of one family marrying two of another. If this is true, we (you and I) are doubly kin. The record of this marriage should be at *Amelia Courthouse*. We do not know when William Lee moved to Amelia County from King and Queen. He bought 400 acres of land in Amelia in 1747, but is still recorded as of Drysdale parish, King and Queen County three years later (1750) when he bought 262 acres more in Amelia. Earlier he had bought land in Spotsylvania and sold it without having moved from King and Queen. I have never been to Amelia to look up the Lee records. Some one made an incomplete search there for a cousin of mine. I have no doubt more could be found there, and we have always hoped to make the trip. I believe William Lee and family must have moved to Amelia before this marriage took place because George Penn, according to what are apparently Bible records, was born December 12, 1737. It isn't likely that he married before 1757, though some of the men married as young as eighteen, and surely the Lee family had gone to Amelia by 1755-57.

If you are interested in pursuing this point, Mrs. Clay B. Farrar, Clerk of the Circuit Court of Amelia County, would make a thorough search for the marriage record. She looked up the deeds for me and charged \$1.00 without making copies.

I find that the eldest son in colonial families was nearly always named for the wife's father, and George Penn's eldest son was named William, which strengthens the idea that George's wife was a daughter of William Lee. The second son was named George for both the father and the grandfather Penn.

We are both so glad to hear that your prospects are good for a peach crop. Peaches have been killed in so many places that the price should be especially good. I wish we could drive over to see you this summer, talk over family history, and maybe make some searching trips. I have been told there are records of Ambrose Lee in Bedford County earlier than the formation of Amherst in 1761. It may be that he and the Penns settled in the portion of Amherst which I have recently discovered was taken from Bedford. Most of the Albemarle records were destroyed during the Revolution, all of those at the period in which the Penns came west. We have searched there and found nothing. I am afraid that we shall have to postpone these pleasant little excursions for another year. Edgar feels that it is necessary for him to teach during the summer and is to give his Chaucer and Shakespeare courses at Northwestern this summer. My sister lives in Chicago, and we expect to see her and her family often. Best regards to all of you.

Sincerely,

Eleanor Shannon

Box 87

Springfield, Ky.

October 10, 1952

Dear Mrs. Lea,

On a recent trip to Virginia, I read your work on the Lea family in Nelson County, Va., and it interested me very much as it seems to be the same family of Lees on which I have done some work. The Joseph Lea, I, who married Molly Knight is undoubtedly the son of William Lea, will dated 18 June 1770 and entered into Will Book 24, p. 328, Sept. 20, 1770, Amelia County, Va. This will mentions his wife Rachel, and eleven children—Ambrose (from whom my mother Lucy Lee descends), Elizabeth, Mary, Ann, William, Sarah, *Joseph*, Andrew, Milly, Lucy, John. Unfortunately, I had to cover this book rather hurriedly, but it seems to me that you had not established fully the ancestor of this Joseph Lea I (m. Molly Knight) and if this is the case, I thought you might be interested in some of the material our family has collected. If you developed this connection from William Lea to Joseph, I hope you will excuse my error. Originally, this William Lea was from Drysdale Parish, King and Queen, later is found buying and selling land in Spotsylvania County, along with the Penns with whom he must have been closely associated. Three of William Lea's children married Penns, who were also brothers and sisters, and three of his grandchildren married Penns. William Lea first bought land in Amelia County in 1748 and apparently made his home there until

his death. However, Ambrose Lee, his son, is listed as one of the 1,344 whites taxable in Albemarle prior to 1761, along with James Lee, John, Richard, Hancock, Thomas, Timothy, Robert, and George (possibly the son of Ambrose Lee). Ambrose seems to have settled in that part of Goochland which first became or fell into Albemarle, then Amherst. In the Douglas Register there is the record of Ann Lea m. 15 April 1763 Richard Bennett and the other one of Joseph Lea and Molly Knight. I'm certain these are brother and sister, due to the fit in names, names in later generations, the name Ann Bennett in the will of William Lea and the subsequent purchase of his lands by Richard Bennett, and some other facts.

In order to make my work on the descendants of William Lea more comprehensive, I have tried to develop a few generations of each of the children of William Lea, and I am wondering if you agree that this Joseph Lea—(Molly Knight) is also a son. I would appreciate any comments and information you might care to give on this connection. And again, please pardon any oversights I've made, for I feel as if I'm giving information which you probably covered in your paper.

Sincerely,

John V. McElroy

From Wm. Lea of Amelia

Our line goes—1. Ambrose Lea—Frances Penn 2. George Lee—Eliza. Shelton—moved to Kentucky in 1792 and was the founder of a large family in Lincoln and Boyle counties. 3. George Lee—Lucy Anderson Thompson. 4. Josiah Ellis Lee—Eliza. Miller. 5. Edmond Shackelford Lee—Stella Collins. 6. Lucy Lee—*John S. McElroy*.

VA. MAG. HIST. & BIOG. PAGE 319 VOL. XX

Extracts from records of Caroline County.

Jan. 1768—Inventory of Francis Taliaferro, deceased, ordered to be made.

Nov. 9, 1771—*Beheathland Taliaferro* chose Zacharay Taliaferro as guardian.

Page 326

[Robert Beheathland, gent in Virginia 1608, living in 1620 and then styled Capt. John Beheathland of St. Endillion, Cornwall, grandson of Mr. Richard Beheathland deceased, made his will when he was "about to go to my mother in Virginia," and died before Oct. 22, 1639.]

Amherst Deed Book C, page 2, 1769.

James Stevens buys 216 (25 pounds) acres on Ruckers Run from Lunsford Lomax, Jr. of Caroline County. "James Stevens of the afore-

said County," *Caroline*: also page 3, 1769, for 400 pounds Lunsford Lomax, Jr. of Caroline sells to James Stevens 1,735 acres in Amherst County on Lomax Creek it being a branch of Ruckers Run, being part of a tract of 6,000 acres conveyed to Lunsford Lomax, Sr. by Benjamin Waller, attorney for Walter King Esq., merchant of Bristol and Thomas Mann Randolph by deeds dated 1764, recorded in General Court by elder Lomax and Judith his wife.

Signed Lunsford Lomax, Jr.

Amherst

Book C. page 195, year 1774, James Stevens and Behethland his wife sell to (all of Amherst) William Loving for 55 pounds and 8 pence land on North branch of Ruckers Run 216 acres, near the courthouse road bordering said Loving's land, purchased of Lunsford Lomax, Jr. 1769 by Stevens.

Signed: James Stevens
Behethland Stevens

Witness: George Wortham
Thomas Griffin
Ben Taliaferro

Richard Brooke—born 1732—died 1792 of Smithfield, Spotsylvania County, married first Ann Hay, daughter of Francis Taliaferro of Epsom, Spotsylvania County, married second, Sarah, daughter of William Taliaferro.

Major Thomas Marshall promoted William Taliaferro to Lieut. Col. of 4th, Aug. 13, 1776—Feb. 1, 1777.

William Taliaferro, Feb. 21, 1777—prisoner at Brandywine Sept. 11, 1776, died Feb. 1, 1778.

May 11, 1732 William Taliaferro Justice.

June 8, 1739 William Taliaferro qualified in Military Com.

July 11, 1740 William Taliaferro Gent. qualified as Sheriff.

July 9, 1767 Robert Taliaferro Justice.

July 15, 1767 Walker Taliaferro Justice.

Will of 1796

James Stevens Sr.

Wife Behethland

Sons: James Stevens Jr.

John Griffin Stevens

Molly Jopling m. Thomas Jopling

Behetherland Penn

Elizabeth Thompson
Anne Spencer
Mildred Loving
Sarah Jopling
(grandson James Stevens Jopling Sarah's son)
James Stevens son of John G.
Samuel Stevens son of James Stevens Jr.

Codicil 1813
Probated 1813

Bond \$15,000

Witness of James Stevens will
Will Cabell Jr.
Landon Cabell
James Murphy
Hezekiah Hargrove
John Thompson Jr.
John Staples

Witness of codicil's

S. Garland
William Vaughan
John Brooks

He owned about 3,000 acres of land and 25 slaves. He was born about 1740, married by 1774 "Madame" Beheathland Taliaferro who d. 1829. He is said to have been a nephew of General Edward Stevens.

Thomas Penn married Behethland Stevens, September 27, 1796, daughter of James Stevens, Sr., Thomas Penn, son of Capt. George Penn. Witnessed by James Stevens Jr., John Stevens, and William S. Crawford.

Elizabeth Stevens married James Tompson Jr.—October 14, 1795—father, James Stevens.

John Stevens married Sallie Turner—September 18, 1797—father, Stephen Turner.

Mary Stevens married Thomas Jopling Jr.—November 22, 1790—father, James Stevens.

Mildred Stevens married George Loving—October 17, 1785. Witness James Stevens.

James Stevens married Elizabeth Turner—November 25, 1785.

Nancy Stevens married Samuel Spencer—January 12, 1787. Witness James Stevens.

Taken from Will Book A, page 294, Nelson County, and marriage bonds of Amherst County.

B-I

BIRTHS

1. James T. Stevens was born April 24, 1787.
2. Samuel Stevens was born April 23, 1789.
3. Ann Loving was born February 9, 1798.

MARRIAGES

1. Samuel Stevens and Ann Loving were married December 13, 1815.

BIRTHS

4. Harriet Elizabeth Stevens was born June 29, 1817.
5. John James Stevens was born May 26, 1820.
6. Samuel Cole Stevens was born January 19, 1823.
7. Mildred Ann Behethland Stevens (misspelled Mildred An Betheland) was born January 23, 1826.
8. William Cary Stevens was born May 5, 1828.
9. George Seten Stevens was born January 4, 1831.
Seaton
10. Sarah Jane Stevens was born March 1, 1833.
11. Charles Henry Stevens was born May 15, 1835.
12. Mary Eliza Franklin Stevens was born July 10, 1837.
13. Robert Fletcher Stevens was born January 22, 1840.
14. Mariah Louisa Taliaferro Stevens was born January 5, 1843.

"This was given me by Miss Dollie, daughter of Charles Henry Stevens."

James T. Stevens was born April 24, 1787.

Samuel Stevens was born April 23, 1789; in War of 1812.

Children:

Henreter Elizabeth

John James

Samuel Cole

Millie Ann

William Cary (1) Stewart's father

George S. (2) Judge
 Sarah Jane
 Charles Henry (3) m. Sarah Harvey
 Mary Eliza
 Robert Fletcher (4)
 Maria Louisa

Ann Loving was born February 9, 1798. Samuel Steven's wife.

William Cary Stevens m. Mary Washington Fortune, her mother was a Stuart, Charles Henry Stevens m. Sarah Harvey, Judge George Seaton Stevens m. 2nd Ella Thurmond.

FOUND AMONG MRS. BERTHA STEVENS YOUNG'S PAPERS

1. Sir Thomas Loving b. 1610, Surveyor General of Virginia, and a member of the House of Burgesses at the Sessions of October 1644-46 and March 1657-58. He married Elizabeth Kingston, widow of Thomas Kingston, 1689.
2. His son, Charles Loving.
3. Charles' son, James m. Hannah Seaton.
4. John, son of James b. 1705, d. 1769 was married 3 times—m. 1737 a sister of Lunsford Lomax, Susanna—2nd and 3rd wives were Lomax and Lunsford.
5. Capt. John Jr. 1739-1804 m. Naomie Seay.
6. George married Behethland Stevens (Hethie).
7. Nancy b. 1798 married Samuel Stevens b. 1789, her first cousin.
8. Judge George Seaton Stevens m. Ella Thurmond.
9. Children: George S. Jr., John Russell, Bertha Stevens Young, Annie Stevens Hancock, Blanche Stevens Hamner, Lilian Stevens Myers, and Grace Stevens Sneed.
10. Blanche Stevens m. Dr. George Hamner.
 Children: Selena Hamner Delk, Bertha Hamner Thompson, Jean Hamner.

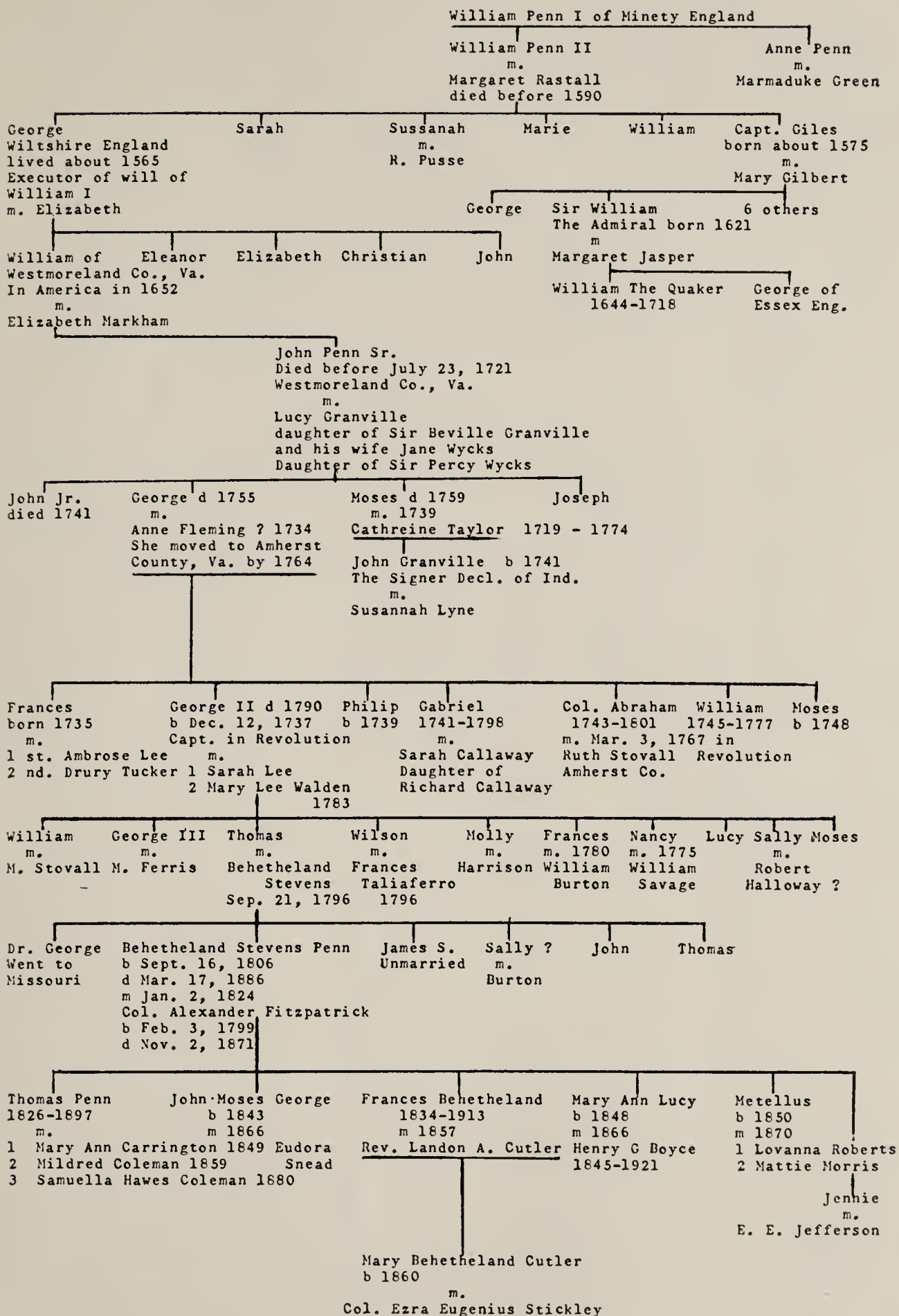
(Seems to me George Loving b. before 1804, must have married Mildred Stevens not Behethland.) R. L.

Children of John Loving Jr.

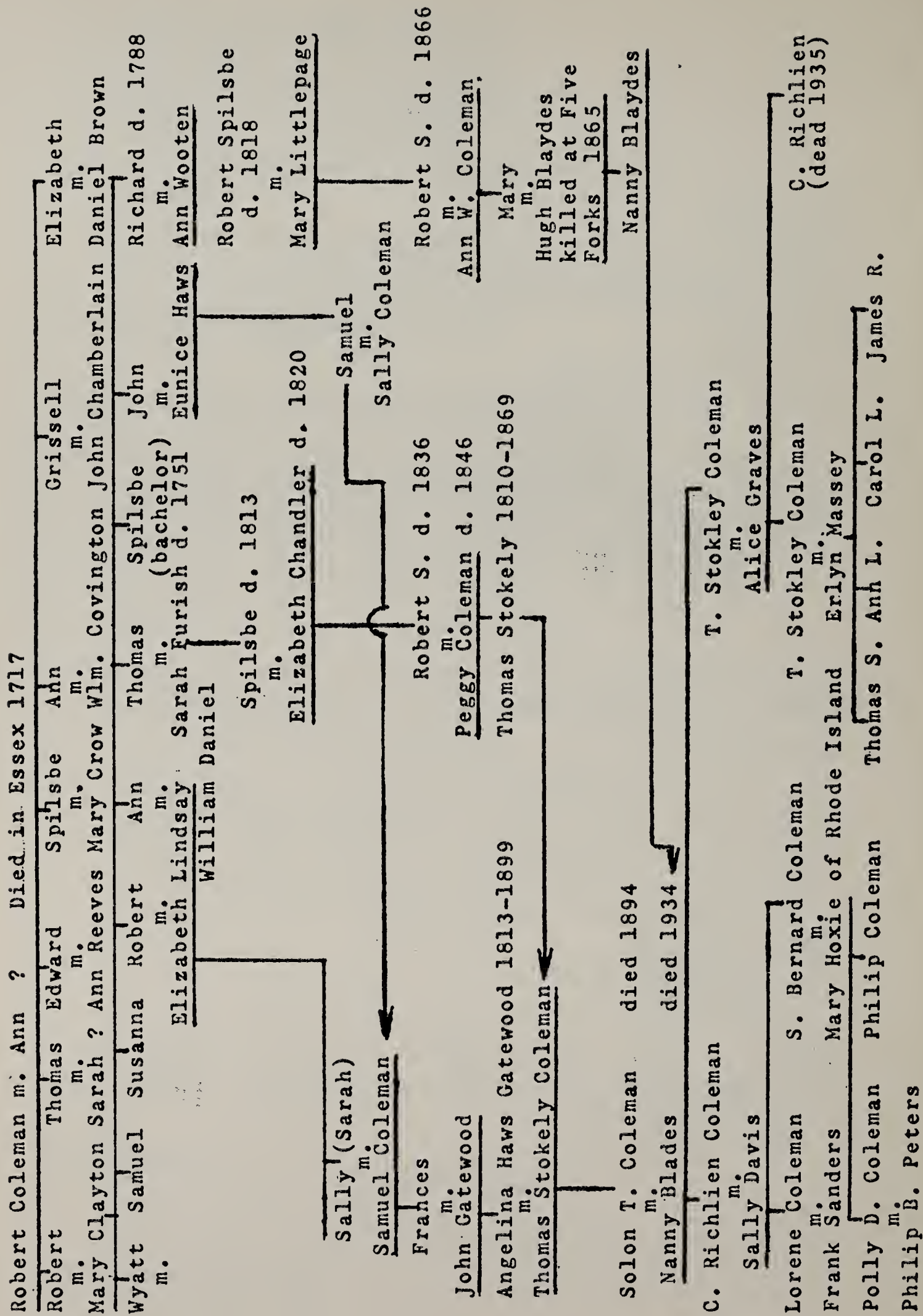
George, John I., James, Lunsford, William, Mollie, Sarah Elizabeth, Cynthia, Lucinda, and Nancy. He was a Militia Captain in the Revolution and fought against Tarleton in 1781. His son George was a private in the same war.

Oldest Record of Penn

Thomas Penn (lived about 896)
Descent not clear to



Prepared by Capt. Douglas
Stickley



Henry Goodwin, Buckinghamshire, Eng.

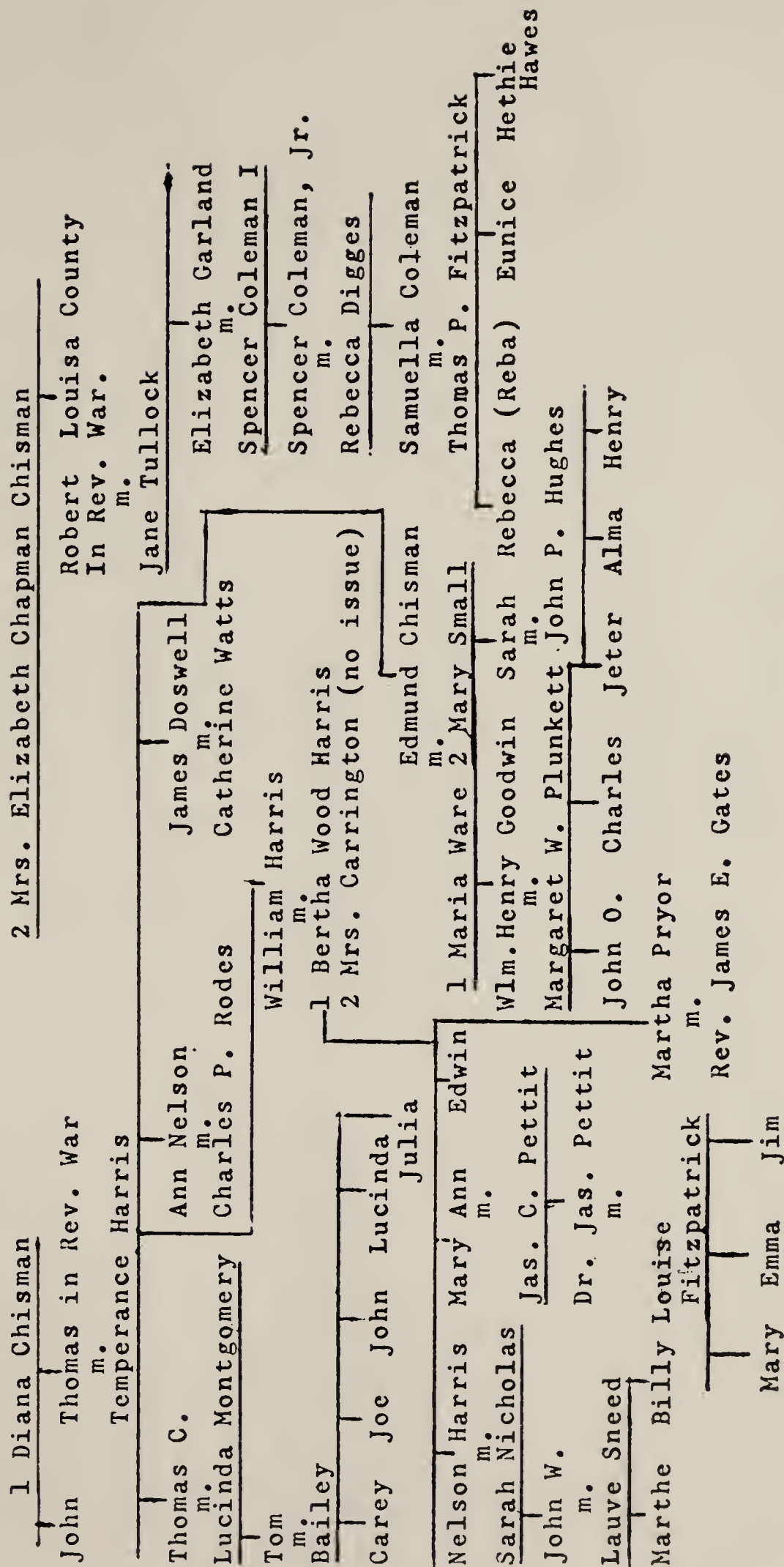
Robert Goodwin m. Jane Dollin

Peter Goodwin, London m. Sarah Hiliard Recorded arms in 1633

James Goodwin m. 1 Rachel 2 Blanche York County, Va.

Peter Goodwin m. Rebecca Tiplady York County, Va.

James Goodwin York - King William Co.
m.



Robert Coleman b. 1656 possibly in Eng. d. 1713 m. Ann Spilsby d. 1717 He was J. P. of Essex

Thomas Robert d. 1748 Elizabeth Grissell Ann
 in Caroline m. 1702/3 in King and Queen
 Mary Clayton dau. of Samuel & Susana Clayton

Samuel b. 1704 Wyatt Robert Thomas Richard John 1723-1763 Spilsby
 m. Elizabeth Wyatt m. Elizabeth Lindsay m. Ann Wooten m. 1751 (bachelor)
 m. Elizabeth Wyatt Spotsylvania County Eunice Hawes 1725-1802
 Spotsylvania County

Sarah Molly Reuben Lindsay Others

Samuel John Hawes 1757-1840 Frances Mary Ann Spencer 1760-
 m. Sarah m. Molly to Ky. m. Ann Harris m. Jos. Graves m. Wm. Blaydes 1830 m. 1787
 1 Caroline Co. dau. of Wm. Harris in Louisa Co.
 Eunice Hawes 1776-1879 and Mary Netherland Elizabeth
 (Little Nicey) Nelson County m. Polly Key Garland
 m. Wm. Harris Diggs 1772-1849 Wm. Harris Mary John J. Goodwin
 Son of Capt. John Diggs and Lucinda 1768-D. before
 Elizabeth Harris- Amherst Co. m. 2 nd. Albert Hill 1816
 Hawes Netherland Nelson Co.

Rebecca Diggs of Nelson Co.

Robert Jane Hulda Elizabeth Nicey Ann Spencer
 m. Caroline Harris Daniel DeJarnette m. Henry Tyler (Aunt Betsy) m. Hugh Goodwin 1796-1871
 to Missouri Daniel DeJarnette Governor Hodge Tyler m. Elliotte DeJarnette m. 1823
 Daniel Coleman DeJarnette Pine Forest Rebecca Diggs

Elizabeth Dr. Joseph Spencer Mary Capt. Elliotte
 m. Wm. D. Hart m. Dr. Nelson Waller Pine Forest
 Sunnybanks, Albermarle m. Evelyn Magruder

Mary Caroline Dr. Joseph S. Henry Elliotte Evie "Rashe" Sally
 Elizabeth Sallie Lewis Lucie Wm. Harris Spender III Rebecca Nannie Robert
 m. Edmond Taylor m. John Hart Samuel Hawes m. Hulda
 Hanover County Judge Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick
 m. 1880 Capt. John Liscomb

Henry John Sallie Harris Rebecca (Reba) Eunice Behethland Hawes

Chapter II

THE COLEMANS

I. Robert Coleman, born 1656 died 1713. Justice of Peace in Essex County, 1703, 1708, 1709—Sheriff 1710-1712. Essex County records. Robert Coleman made affidavit that he was 56 years old July 1712. He married Ann Spilsby? She married 2nd John Hunter, her will probated 1717.

Children: Thomas, Robert, Edward, Grizzill, Elizabeth, Ann, Spilsby.

II. Robert Coleman—in Drysdale Parish, King and Queen. After 1745 his land lay in Caroline County. He married Mary, January 26, 1702/3, daughter of Samuel and Susannah Clayton of Gloucester and King and Queen. He was granted patents for considerable acreage. His will recorded in Caroline County 13 May, 1748. (Virginia Historical Magazine of History and Biography, July 1946, p. 258).

Children: Wyatt, Samuel *Robert III, Thomas, Richard, Spilsby, Elizabeth, John.

III. John Coleman d. 1763, m. 1751 Eunice Hawes (called Nicie) b. 1725, daughter of Samuel Hawes and wife Elizabeth Ann Spencer. (This John brother of Robert*) She died 1806 (See Blaydes Bible).

Children: 1. Frances m. Joseph Graves.

2. *Samuel m. Sarah*, daughter of above *Robert III.

3. John m. Molly, daughter of above *Robert III.

4. Hawes b. 1757 d. 1840 (Nelson County Colemans).

5. Mary Ann Coleman 1770 m. William Blaydes (d. 1806, Bible—see later).

Line of Cousin Lucinda Blaydes b. 1822 d. 1904, who married John Albert Hill 1856 of Nelson County, and had large fine family. W. J. Hill, Commissioner of Revenue for many years, John, Samuel, Laura (Mrs. J. Tinsley Coleman I), Lilly (Mrs. Henry T. Harris), Fanny (Mrs. Pizarro Wood) and others. Among her grand children, Kathleen Hill (Mrs. H. M. Dawson).

IV. 6. Spencer Coleman I, born 1760 d. 1834, m. 1787 Elizabeth Garland Goodwin, born 1768.

Children: Robert m. Caroline Harris—went to Missouri,
(See later)

Jane m. Daniel DeJarnette of Caroline.

Hulda m. 2nd wife, DeJarnette.

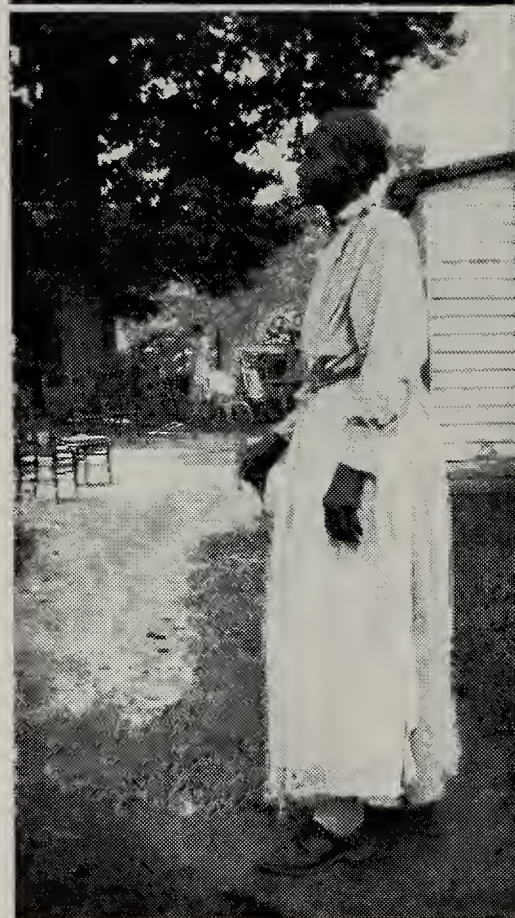
Lucinda m. Henry Tyler (See Governor Hoge Tyler and G. Tyler Miller)

Elizabeth m. Elliotte DeJarnette (See later).

Eunice (Nicey Ann) m. Hugh Goodwin.

Spencer Jr. 1794-1871, m. 1823 Rebecca Digges.

*Robert Coleman 3 (brother of John who married Eunice (Nicey)



Rebecca Digges Coleman, "Elim" Coleman home, Alsey Ellis, Alsey Ellis

Hawes) will probated 1795 in Caroline, wife Elizabeth Lindsay, daughter of Colonel James and Sarah Daniel Lindsay, of Northumberland.

Children: James m. Elizabeth lived in Orange.

Clayton m. 1. Mary Baptist, 2. Mosley, Spotsylvania.

Caleb—untraced.

Lindsay m. Lucy, Amherst County.

George m. Judith Harris of Albemarle.

Reuben died in Georgia.

Joseph m. Elizabeth Harris?

**Sarah* m. her first cousin **Samuel*, son of her uncle *John*.

Molly m. John (son of the same John).

MARRIAGE RECORD

SPENCER COLEMAN

AND

ELIZABETH GOODWIN

Surety and Witness: Robert Goodwin

Date: May 19, 1787

Recorded: Marriage Register 1766-1861, page 35

Louisa County, Virginia

"THE ELIM COLEMANS"—AND DESCENDANTS

V. Spencer Coleman Jr. b. 1794 m. 1823 in Nelson County his cousin Rebecca Digges b. 1804 in then Amherst County, died 1880 at "Elim." "Elim" is Coleman home, about 1½ mile from Lewiston, not far from Waller's church and Partlow. The farm is about 900 acres. The house is in ruins now (1955). The land joins "Pine Forest," home of Spencer Coleman's sister, Elizabeth Coleman, who married Elliotte De Jarnette.

Children: 1. Nicey, b. March 5, 1824, d. November 22, 1840.

2. Elizabeth b. September 1, 1826.

3. Sally Lewis b. February 6, 1829.

4. Spencer III b. July 10, 1831, d. 1896?

5. William Harris b. November 27, 1833, d. 1862.

6. Rebecca b. July 8, 1836, d. 1903.

7. Robert G. b. November 6, 1838.

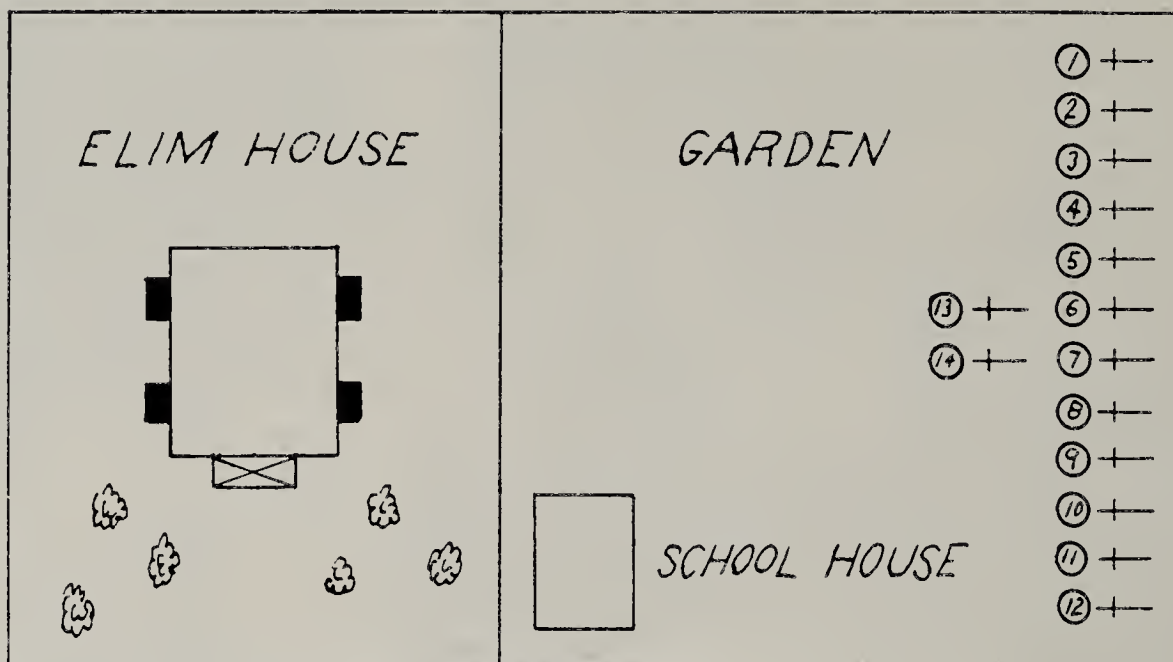
8. Lucy M. C. b. February 17, 1841.

9. Hulda J. b. January 10, 1844.

10. Louisa (Nannie) A. b. May 22, 1846.

11. Samuella Hawes b. May 3, 1850—d. March 24, 1926.

Of the above children, seven died unmarried. Elizabeth married Captain Edmund Taylor, C.S.A., son of Captain John Taylor of War of 1812. Sally Lewis married Professor John Hart, Jr., A.M. of the University of Virginia. Louisa A. (Nannie) married Captain John S. Lipscomb, Samuella married Judge Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick, of Arrington, Nelson County, Virginia.



1-Aunt Becky, 2-Uncle Spencer, 3-Grandma Rebecca,
4-Grandpa Spencer, 5-Uncle Billy (Wlm. Harris), 6-Nicie,
7-Mr. John Hart, 8-Aunt Sallie Hart, 9, 10, 11, & 12-Other graves
13-Uncle Bob (Robert G.) 14-Aunt Nannie (Mrs. J.S. Lipscomb)
Markers at all graves except 6, 9, 10, 11 & 12.

ARCHIVES DIVISION OF STATE LIBRARY

Spotsylvania County, Virginia. Personal Property Taxes of Spencer Coleman April 3, 1815, 1 white tithable, 19 slaves, 19 horses, 1 phaeton \$60.00.

May 6, 1820, 2 white tithables, 30 slaves above 12 years, 24 slaves below 12 years old, 20 horses.

April 21, 1830, 32 slaves, 25 horses, 1 4-wheeled carriage \$100.00.

1858, 2 free males above 16 years, 18 slaves 16 years and over, 19 slaves up to 12 years old, 19 horses, 68 cattle, sheep, hogs, 1 piano, 2 pleasure carriages.

This was found for me by Mrs. Sue B. Christian.

The first two may refer to Spencer Coleman I, and the others to Spencer Jr. of "Elim."

Samuel Coleman and *Sarah* lived in Caroline.

Children: 1. Robert unmarried.

2. Samuel of "Marl Hill" m. 1. Ann DeJarnette
m. 2. Mary Withers.

3. Clayton m. Elizabeth Cross of Hanover.

4. Rebecca.

5. Nancy.

6. Franky m. John Gatewood.

7. *Nicey (Eunice Hawes)*—called little Nicey, born 1776, m. 1800 Major *William Harris Digges* of Nelson County. She died 1879. Their daughter *Rebecca Digges*.

My grandfather, Spencer Coleman II, was too old to go to war. His three sons went, William Harris Coleman was killed at Fredericksburg. Spencer Coleman III was with A. P. Hill. He was wounded at Sharpsburg. "He was brevetted on the field of battle for bravery." He was in the Signal Corps after he was wounded. Eunice Lindsay Fitzpatrick White's family have the brass field glass he used. I don't know what became of the sword. Robert Garland Coleman was in the army also. He was in a retaliation prison camp at Fort Lookout. My mother's letter gives an account of his illness and suffering there.

The following was copied from an old faded paper found in my mother's papers: "Things taken by the Union soldiers from Spencer Coleman of 'Elim,' Spotsylvania County, during the first Yankee raid through Virginia."

Sucky, Mary, Dan and Jim—four fine mules—took them from the plowmen in the fields. Three thousand pounds of bacon, seventy-four hams, three barrels of molasses, four hundred pounds of lard, one hundred and ten pounds of butter—took our fine carriage horses from the

carriage that was being sent to the station for Nanny Coleman—broke the carriage to pieces, took a fine riding horse, Black Hawk, and the saddle and bridle and overcoat—took this horse and these things from Spencer Coleman when he was ten miles from home. He was an old man and he had to walk home. They took two corn houses full of corn—two hundred and seven barrels in one corn house, and two hundred and fourteen in the other. There were three ears of corn left on the logs near the rafters that the Yankees did not see. Took all the flour, tableware, and silver. Took dishes, plates, bedspreads and blankets to wrap up the meat in so it could be taken along to camp on horse-back, took plates and dishes to put butter in. Then at his house they took the fine buggy horse Bet, and also Fanny Hiel,—took four mules from the house, Mike, Jolly, Patsy and Sam. Duke, Bird, Elam, Stella, Nina and Molly were the horses taken from the home. They took all the wheat—850 bushels.

Then on another raid rode through the wheatfield and trampled it all down, and let their horses eat as much as they would.

Below is a letter from two Elim servants in regard to depredations of the Yankees:

Miss Sammie:

I receive your letter, glad to hear from you and glad to send you the statement.

The Yankees took the horses from the carriage, their names were Bill and Dalis, and they broke the carriage.

They next took Fannie and Champ. They took four mules from the plow. Their names was Polly and Suck, Mary and Mike. It was two cows taken and carried them to the camp. All the corn was taken by them, they took all the wheat and the spreads off the beds, mallards, chickens and meat.

Best love to all.

Yours truly,
Fleming Ellis,
Jennie Watson.
Partlow, Va.
R. F. D. 1

My mother was the youngest and regarded as a baby a long time. She was quite a big girl before she was sent to school. She was sent to Charlottesville to the Albemarle Female Institute, conducted by Mr. John Hart. Being a big girl, she was put in a class with girls and boys her age, about the third grade. She said she scarcely knew her letters, but was too proud to acknowledge her ignorance. She had a struggling time trying to keep up or rather catch up with the class.

She studied diligently, but at first when called on to read made a total failure.

She grew up after the Civil War when times were very hard. She used to make butter and sell it to buy her clothes. She owned a cow named Mimy, one of the Colonial Dames. My mother liked her double first cousin Hugh Goodwin. I think a kind of boy and girl love existed. She had two little blue volumes of Longfellow's Poems that he gave her. She prized these books, and took great care of them. Hawesie Habel's family has them now. She kept up with the whereabouts of Hugh Goodwin and of his family. She had a diamond ring of his when they were young. We accused her of having a tender spot in her heart for him. They decided they were too closely kin. He married in Texas. Two of his daughters went to the University of Texas. They lived at Waco or Hutto.

My mother was very beautiful. Her features were regular, and her complexion fresh and fair. As a girl she wore a mask and sheep skin gloves to whiten her skin. She had large blue-gray eyes and abundant curly gold brown hair. She was slender and graceful when a girl. I remember seeing some of her wedding clothes. She wore a No. 1 shoe. Her hands were small. When young she used to ride horseback. I understand she had a very good appearance on horseback, and when she mounted or dismounted at church was attended by all the most desirable beaux. Cousin Sallie Taylor used to say, "Sam took a half-hour to walk up the aisle in Waller's Church," but my mother of course denied the charge.

My mother's cousins Robert, Sam and Absolom Waller lived near her at "Wildwood." They had a great boundary of land. Like every one else in the 1870's they had more land than money. My mother used to tell of a passage of wit between herself and Cousin Sam Waller. He complimented and flirted, perhaps in an easy, cousinly manner with her, and remarked that as the family had so little money he thought the wisest thing for the boys of the family was to marry rich wives. My mother told him that he was exactly right, and that the girls of the family should marry rich husbands. Cousin Sam Waller married Miss Gardiner from Front Royal. Their son is Lieutenant-General Gardiner Waller. Cousin Bob Waller married a Miss Casinove, and cousin Ab married one of the DuPonts. Cousin Bob's second wife is his cousin Kate Dew.

304 Spruce Street, San Diego
Monday, October 31, 1949

My dear Reba:

Thanks so much for Evie's clipping. Sally says Evie reads the papers from cover to cover, never misses one word and then gets very wrought up over it all.

I have just wrapped up the Elim papers for you and will take the package to the P. O. this afternoon. It made me feel badly somehow, I have carried them around since Mama passed away, over 50 years ago and the letters are the last link with the old life and the old people at Elim but I feel that California is no place for them and it is best for them to be with their contemporaries, just as the old bed cover. Virginia did say though, that she wants Samuella's name and address so that in time to come if any of her children ever wanted information that the letters might have, she could write Samuella. I told her I hoped by then she would have your book, etc.

We are having the most gorgeous weather, just like September back in Virginia, very warm and dry.

I go to the Park for hours every day.

How is Eunice? and I surely hope Will White has fully recovered, tell Eunice that I am still thinking of the few happy days with her and the nice Sunday when Hethie and her folks and you and Mr. Lea came. I know my visit to you, Reba, was one of the best on my trip, but each place that I went seemed filled with gladness for me.

Sometimes I wonder why I am out here anyway, then I remember—it is my children. I know it is best so I will enjoy it as far as I can.

I guess you will soon begin your packing for your winter home and it is so nice that you can be away from the long cold winter. Remember me to Mr. Lea, and best love,

Ana

Wednesday evening
1862.

My dear Mama:

I do hope you will try for the sake of your children that remain to bear our heavy affliction with Christian fortitude, it is heart rending in the extreme to bear the loss of a dear brother, but far more so to bear the loss of a dear son. Pray that strength may be given us all that an all wise Providence may sustain us under this sore bereavement. Let us remember God does not willingly afflict the children of men and pray that he may teach us for what this great affliction was sent. It is surely the sorest affliction that I have ever been called to pass through. I feel like being with you all and if the roads had been good would have gone down this morning. Please some of you write me and let me hear all you know about my dear brother. I wrote to Aunt Mollie this morning to see if she would not go down to see you; hope she will go. Please get Spen or Bob to get substitutes. I had rather live on bread and water than to have either of them in the army again. May this sad loss remind us all that we have no abiding place here. May it be sanctified to the conversion of my other sisters and brothers.

Again I beg that you and papa will try and bear this sore affliction with Christian fortitude. I feel so badly that I am hardly able to write, but I am so anxious for some of you to write me.

Your distressed child.

"This is from Aunt Sallie Hart."

December 26th, 1862
Clough's.

Dear Mama:

I wanted Nannie to write to you but I can't get her, so I must. I got your letters by Bolak. We were so much in hopes our dear Brother was with the prisoners. Some paroled prisoners had told me there was a Coleman paroled with them, but alas how much I was disappointed. He seems always before me as he looked when I last saw him here, it seems so hard for me to give him up, but we must try and not murmur at the dispensation of God. He had some wise motive in it. I hope it may be the means of bringing my other brothers to a knowledge of an interest in Christ.

Spencer wrote he should leave this week, has he gone? I heard through someone passing that he was going to put a substitute in. Can he get one? Old Mrs. Taylor sends her love to you and Pa and says she deeply sympathizes with you in your affliction. I hope God in his mercy will put a stop to this distressing war, but I am afraid it will be no better as long as Lincoln is in power. Mr. Taylor went to Richmond the first of the week. I got your cloth for 62½¢, it is very good but am afraid it is too stout for shimmies, it will make good shirts and draws. Nannie will commence hers today. I will get her some thinner the first opportunity I have to go to Richmond. Mr. Taylor got you some tallow, 50 lbs., before it was dried up. He got me the same, had to give 37½¢ per lb. I have dried it up and will send it by the first chance. Sugar was 90¢ per lb., did not get but 10 lbs. which I shall keep. Hope it will be cheaper as everything is higher about Christmas. Tell Bob I had his pants ready to send by Bolak but forgot to put them in the bag, will send them when I send the cloth and tallow, if he does not come down before. I wish he would come down to stay with me some. If he is very much in need of them and will buy his patterns I will make them for him. You must write as often as you can. We will commence school ——— week. If Bob down ——— an opportunity send my thimble if you have seen it, and N.'s brass thimble. She with me sends love to you, Pa, and all.

Affect.

L. C. T.

Got one dollar per dozen for eggs.

(Aunt Lizzie Coleman Taylor)

December 31st, 1862
Camp on Keeling Rae's farm.

Dear Mama:

I reached camp about half an hour after leaving Papa, found the Reg. about a quarter of a mile from the place we parted. Mr. Welch advised me to make no effort to get off until he came down when he thought he could give me very valuable assistance. I think it best to take his advice and have concluded to wait until he comes. Tell Papa I was very sorry Bill took the snack out of the buggy which Cousin Lucy put in for us. I wanted him to carry it back with him but did not know that he had taken it out until Papa had gotten some distance.

I have not heard any additional particulars in regard to the death of brother William. It seems that he said but very little, said he was willing to die and that he believed he was doing his duty and that he trusted in God and believed he would be saved and that he was prepared to die.

Our Post office is Guinea's Depot. We have tents and are comfortably fixed. Bill is very well satisfied I believe.

I think my chances for getting out are quite good. I will let you hear from me as soon as Mr. Welch comes down. I wish you to write to me as soon as you receive this as I shall be uneasy about Papa until I hear from him, as I am afraid if he attempted to go home that day without eating anything he may have been made sick by it.

Tell Papa if he comes down with Bob's substitute that he will find the Regiment about a quarter of a mile from the place we parted, and in the direction those men told us. Direct your letters to me "47th Virginia Regiment Fields' brigade A. P. Hill's division, Guinea's Depot.

It is getting late and I must close, hoping to hear from you soon.

Your affectionate son

S. Coleman (Spencer)

I hear there is some difficulty in bringing substitutes out of Richmond without a certificate from the Captain of the Company in which you wish to put him, giving you permission to do so. I therefore will try to get a certificate from Tom and send it in this letter in case Captain Day may find difficulty in getting them from Richmond.

"Elim"

Thursday November
1863?

My Dear Daughters:

I received your letters last week and will write today in answer, was glad to hear from Joe that you all were well—said he saw Sallie and Mr. Hart. I do wish you could have come to see us this pretty

weather, but I reckon it is too far from the railroad to bring the baby. Nannie wrote something about coming home Christmas but I had rather she would not come though I want to see her—she can go with her cousin to see her cousin Bettie Hart, or anywhere else that you would approve but not in reach of the Yankees. Spencer and Robert went to Hanover on Monday with cattle—look for them back today—they have succeeded right well so far, but I am afraid they will be called on to go in the army again as soon as Congress meets. Robert talks of going up to stay with his Aunt Setia. Spencer thinks his living with her and then your grandma's situation together will exempt him. She has written very pressingly for him to come and I reckon he will go in a week or ten days. I have written to her that he probably would go, I am very sorry that I could not have my Jeans woven sooner, but I found it difficult to get a pair of cards, sent to Richmond several times, have just got a pair of old ones, gave ten dollars. As soon as I can get the yarn spun to fill it, I will, but it is very hard to get weaving done, they are asking more than a dollar a yard everywhere but one and she gets more than she can weave. Have the warp all dyed, but your Pa is so late with his corn that he says he can't let me have anybody but Dinah till he gets in his corn. I will have some for Mr. Hart and Henry. You said you thought Mr. H. could do without a coat this winter. I am afraid it will be late before I can get it. Have got my flannel home and will send Nannie's by the first opportunity. Your Pa says you must tell Mr. Hart he can get two mules to haul his wood. He has finished sowing wheat. I am very sorry that I have no vegetables this year to send you—have neither cabbage nor turnips—did not make many Irish potatoes, will send you some by the first one that goes up. Spencer talks of going to see you before very long. I have been trying to keep some fowls for you, but they have taken a good many from me. I have got Lucie a right pretty barage? dress she pays half herself. You must write how to make it and how to make the sleeves. Becca has got one like it but she is to pay for it with cloth. He got her a bale of cotton and will have it woven striped. They are giving 3 or 4 dollars a yard for such. What will you have to give for beige like it in Charlottesville? You can cut a small sleeve pattern and send it in your next letter and write how to make it. Becca is not well today, took blue mass last night. I hope Spencer will bring Nannie's money from Mrs. Vaughn today. Elizzie has got a carriage, gave seven hundred dollars. We have two workmen getting shingles to cover the house. Will only have the side that leaks so badly covered. They have just commenced but have promised to have it done by Christmas. Where is your Aunt Mollie, if with you, tell her she must come to see us. W. I. Duerson has sold off everything. Iseman bought his land for \$12,000. He will start to Alabama in a few days. Sallie Ann and Waller Coleman are going too, and Mrs. Baptist of course. Billy Day bought his place, gave \$6,000. I have never heard of things selling as at Mr. Duerson's:

striped cotton counterpanes for upwards of \$30, comforts for \$50 or \$60. I don't see what the people are to do. Bacon is selling for \$3, but unfortunately we make very little corn. I asked McCloud about shoes for Henry: he asks \$25 a pair, said he could not make them for less. Nannie must take care of her shoes, or she can't get them for less than \$25 or \$30 now. Write soon, both of you. Can't Mr. Hart come to see us Christmas? We shall be glad to see him. Our love to all and to your Aunt Mollie when she comes. (This is to you both.) Farewell.

Your afflicted Mother

Rebecca Digges Coleman
to her daughters
Sallie Hart and Nannie Coleman
in Charlottesville
during the Civil War.

Her son, William Harris, (Uncle Billy) had been killed in battle of Fredericksburg, in the fall of 1862.

Cedar Hill
February 27, 1865

Mr. Coleman:

I could not hire Matilda out in Richmond, there are a great many there for hire, and no one will hire. You will let her stay with you until the walking gets better, then she will go to her Grand Father's until she can get a home.

Respectfully yours,

B. T. Day

(P.S.) It is reported that General Lee is going to evacuate Petersburg and Richmond also. They are moving things from both places. The cotton and tobacco is carried out ready to burn.

(From Captain Day near Lewiston)

Elim, June, 1866
Thursday evening

My Dear Daughters:

We received your letters by the last mail (Tuesday) after I wrote to you I received one from you, which (except the last) is all that has reached us from either of you since you left. I send you ten dollars in this. Nannie had rather not have the ribbon you carried up, thinks blue would be much more becoming. Sammie had better come

on the 30th as you wrote, Eva's party will be about the first of July and I reckon she would like to be there. I am sorry Livie won't come by with you. I want to see her. Nannie is very busy making her dress, wishes you to write her how she must make the body, has heard that yokes are worn, but has no pattern, did not have quite enough, she is writing to Sammie I suppose about it. I am very glad to hear they are getting on right well at Buffalo, whenever your Aunt Mollie gets a letter from there let me know. Give my love to her and tell her she must write by Sammie. I should be glad if she could come down with her. Spencer did not succeed in selling corn at the Depot. Sold some since for \$4.50 per barrel but the money all was owing to different people that wanted it immediately. I should like to send more if I could. I want to go up to see you and my dear old mother some time this summer, but I see no prospect now of getting the money. I shall come if I can, unless something happens to prevent. I have lost a good many of my turkeys since I wrote before, and some of the old ones and the one guinea Sammie had left. I have nearly seventy duck eggs setting, two hens are hatching today, have no vegetables yet, my garden has been very much neglected this year. I have young snaps and think it will not be very long before I shall have potatoes. I am very sorry you have lost your hens, suppose they have taken about half you had. Your duck eggs certainly turned out bad, but I set some about the same time and lost them all.

Nannie has come down with a long letter to Sammie. Spencer and Robert have finished planting their tobacco and are very busy with the corn. Fleming's child has died (since I wrote you before) of an affection of the brain. I am glad to hear Mr. Hart and Henry are coming to see us, wish you could come too, wish I could see little Sallie walking, found what was left of hers which is all I have seen, that you left, except your cake of soap, forgot to send it by Henry. I have not been well for several days, feel better today, the rest are well. All send much love to all. How is little Jonnie getting on. Tell him his grandma wants to know if he is not going to school.

Your Mother

Letter from Rebecca D. Coleman to Sallie C. Hart and Sammie, after the war.

Elim

November 16, 1867

Dear Sammie:

I know you were disappointed in not getting a letter from me Friday but Mama proposed that I should wait and see if Spencer or Sister wouldn't write. Mr. Welch has been up since I wrote last, but Mama will write to you all about that. I have finished my new dress

and it fits me exquisitely, it is trimmed with black velvet fringe which is very fashionable. Evie gets a "Harper's Bazaar," so you see we can have the tip top fashions if nothing else. My bismark dress is very becoming, especially when I wear deep blue ribbons. I had not consulted my spirit since you left until you wrote and it said that it was very much offended. I asked your question though. "Elliot and Ewing spoke to you at church that day. No students had been to see you. Ewing is in love with you. You will not go away with Miss Rucker Christmas and Mr. H.'s school will break up in February." Don't tell Sister and Mr. H. that my spirit says so though. Spencer is coming home Christmas.

I don't much expect I shall go to cousin Lucie's. There will be no beaux there hardly and you know how the girls will break their necks after them. I expect to go to Hannah's wedding and the spirit says I will be a great *belle* and that somebody is going to court me. You need not think that you know who it is, for you don't. What in the name of Gracious made you ask if I corresponded with Ab., of course I don't.

Ned starts tomorrow. Bob has finished paying him. I got a nice pair of shoes last week. Bob says that he will buy your hog and he will send you anything in the clothes line you want from Iseman's to the amount of your hog. I haven't *sold*? Ned, but Iseman lets me get things until I sell my tobacco. I have spent nine dollars. Does Tom Scott write you now? He told Elzy that he did, she is living there. Mr. Cason was here a few Sundays ago, says he is going to bring me a nice beau soon. What has become of Miss Mary Gregg? Is she living at the Institute? I am very sorry about your losing your clothes. You ought to tell Sister about it. Bob is going to have a corn shucking tonight. He will nearly finish his corn today and tonight.

It was very well you sent me a stamp. I did not have one in the world. You must write to me by next mail and every week till Spencer comes down. Much love to Sister, Spencer, Mr. Hart, Livey and you and all. You had better let your spirit alone as I have done.

Yours affectionately,

Nancy

Dear Sammie:

Although you all are so much opposed to my writing with a pencil, I will have to use one this evening, as Ma has borrowed my pen to write to Sister. I have just returned from Caroline. Opelia stayed three weeks with me and I went home with her. Of course I had a nice time. Aunt Sarah did everything in her power to make me enjoy myself, which I certainly did. Caught several new beaux, though none of them have followed me home yet. Aunt Sarah gave me splendid eatings, such as pineapples, oranges, lemons, strawberries and milk, cake, pies.

I had a beautiful photograph album sent me by express from Richmond not long ago. Can you imagine who sent it? I think I have an idea. I have only six photographs in it now, but I expect some more soon. It will hold fifty. I met with an old fortune teller. She told me a great many things that had happened before and many that have happened since.

I feel right tired, walked several miles this morning looking for wild strawberries. I got a letter from Lizzie Saturday. Mr. Taylor spoke of coming up soon. Let's you and I go down to see Lizzie after the protracted meeting is over at Waller's, which will be in July. My pencil is so short I can scarcely write at all. I will not attempt to read it over. I wish you had some of this candy and oranges that I have up here in my trunk. My beaux sent them. They have found the nearest way to my heart, haven't they?

Sam, why is it that you never write to me? I send you 50¢ to get stamps and you can have no excuse, please write soon.

Love to sister, Mr. H., Aunt M., H. L. and all the children.

Your most affectionate Sister,
Nannie

Baptist Female Institute
Staunton, 1871

My dear Bettie:

It was no doubt a good spirit which moved you to write to me and if I could only see you I might make a thousand excuses for not having answered sooner, etc., but I think excuses generally are stupid and insipid, therefore I refrain. You can not imagine how much I am occupied, not so much with my regular duties, for I am glad to say they, this session, are comparatively light, but I have gotten right well acquainted in Staunton and as often as any other way I have engagements for every night in the week. For instance this week, Monday I was invited to Dr. Barnes Sears to a sociable, tonight I expect three gentlemen, tomorrow is our grand quarterly concert and by the way, I am to sing three songs. You know I am taking music now. Thursday I am going to the theatre where East Lynn is to be acted and so on through the whole Christmas. If the snow had been deep enough I had an engagement to go sleigh-riding this evening, but unfortunately it stopped snowing in the early part of the day. Sometimes I get three or four notes to make engagements during a day. Oh I must not fail to tell you about a Fair the Baptists had last week. I went every night and had a charming time. A large cake, beautifully iced, and ornamented, was raffled and the gentleman who got it presented it to me. It is so beautiful I hate to cut it. Also a large gilt cup and

saucer with "Love the giver" engraved on it was given me and lots of little things.

I am writing this in the greatest hurry as I am expecting to hear the doorbell any minute and am of course on the "qui vive." I have ten letters to answer which came during the fair and which I did not have time to answer then. I wish I could exchange one week's delight with you and Sammie. I never have had a gayer time. I expect to be invited to a great many little parties over here and a ball at the hotel but Sis says I shall not go there. I suppose you know about my trip to Washington which I enjoyed ever so much. Ma wrote me last week, but I hardly ever hear from home. Bettie, you know I can write a better letter than this, but I have some invitations to fill for the concert, my hair to put up on paper and a thousand other things to do. What have you gotten pretty this winter? I wish you could see all my pretty things. Good night my dear Bettie, and maybe I write some more tomorrow. The bell is ringing, look out for me now.

Your fond cousin,

Nan

The above letter is from Nannie Coleman, Ana's mother, to Cousin Bettie DeJarnette of Mt. Comfort, Spotsylvania County.

P. S. I expect to wear tomorrow a white alpaca trimmed with white velvet and lace. I forgot to tell you about my being put in a chair at the fair, and every gentleman who talked to me had to pay ten cents each time they came. I made a good deal but that was not because I was so entertaining, but I reckon they wanted to give to the fair. The Methodists are to have one during Christmas and I want to go. Much love to every one and please do not let any one read this.

As ever,

Nan

My mother's sisters, Hulda, Nicey and Lucie M. Coleman died young, and buried at Elim, graves not marked. We have Lucie's autograph album with names of teachers and friends at Albemarle Female Institute, Charlottesville, 1858-1863. Some of the names are M. Lizzie Duke, Sarah A. E. Roane, Fredericksburg, Va., M. Newton, John A. Broadus, M. Barclay. Crawford H. Toy, Bettie Fowlkes, Gay Leake, Emily Grubb, Agnes P. Helm, W. N. Bronaugh, Novie Clark, Orange C. H., Waller Holladay, "Your cousin Orie," Thomas Morse, W. P. Louthan. Many given names—Mollie, Bessie, Rose, Nettie, Julia, Nannie—"Deville" (Lottie Moon—the Missionary).

"Elim" is a big square wooden building, really three stories, for there are four good rooms in the basement. In the old days the kitchen

and dining room were in the basement. There were large fire places in each room of the entire house. To this day (1933) although the place is neglected and abandoned, there is a peculiar atmosphere of beauty, a dignity, an air of fulfilment—a spot hallowed by all the things that weave into human life.

How my mother loved "*Elim*"! My first remembrance is sitting in a wagon near a big trunk driving on a long drive. I was three years old and was going to "*Elim*" with my mother and nurse, driving the nine miles from Frederickshall Station to "*Elim*."

The negro quarters were back of the house. I don't know exactly how many servants grandfather had. They used to have as coachman Uncle Fleming Ellis. My mother's mammy was Jenny Watson, "Mammy Jenny." Uncle Fleming's wife, Aunt Ailsie Ellis, is still living (1934). I shall write about her later. I have heard my mother say that in a "cherry year" so many little negro children died from eating cherries, her father had the cherry trees cut down. One year eleven children died.

In the Spring the wagons from "*Elim*" were sent to Fredericksburg for fish. It was a trip of twenty miles. My mother remembered the big shad they used to bring.

After the war Uncle Spencer taught school, farmed, and raised cattle. He came up to Nelson County and taught the Everett children on Rockfish. They were his cousins—Doctor Everett and Lou Everett. Lou married Landon Scott. Uncle Spencer fell in love with his cousin Lou Everett, Cousin John Hart says he was a fine teacher.

It is a fact that my mother's family love learning and books. Mr. John Hart, who married Aunt Sallie, was a pioneer in the field of higher education for women. He made some interesting experiments with his sisters-in-law. There was at that time a doubt of the ability of girls to learn the same subjects that boys learned. Mr. Hart conducted "The Albemarle Institute" in Charlottesville during and after the Civil War. My aunts learned Latin, Greek, Hebrew, and Modern languages. Aunt Becky knew the famous 14th chapter of Caesar by heart and also parts of Horace. I heard her after she was seventy repeat the Latin sentence by sentence and give the English translations. My mother read French fluently and also remembered Horace even when over seventy. She had a remarkable memory and could repeat line after line of poetry. She knew nearly all of *Lady of the Lake* BY HEART. If I read her a few lines, she could continue it from memory. She also knew a great deal of *Lucile*, *Marmion*, *The Lady of Lyons*, Thomas Moore, Longfellow, Poe. In her last illness she surprised her nurse by repeating stanzas of Gray's *Elegy* and Tennyson's *Locksley Hall*. My mother read and remembered history. When we were children, she told us many stories of history.

MY MOTHER'S BROTHER

"Spotsylvania County to Spencer Coleman, Jr. Dr., 1871 for teaching free school No. six in Berkley township from 17th of April to 17th of May, \$15.00. April 17, 1871.

1870		1871
DeJarnette J. S.	5	also
Green Evans	8	Olive Duerson
Holladay James	8	John Levy
Iseman Mark	14	Evans Grey
Payne Allen	15	Kate Levy
Taylor John	16	Leon Levy
Waller Absolem	12	Milly Levy
		Lucy Payne
DeJarnette Callie	7	
Green Mary	10	
Green Martha	16	
Holladay Fanny	12	
Holladay Eve	6	

"Olie Duerson commenced school the 21st of February, 1871."

Rawlings Lewis 15

After the surrender my mother's two brothers came home. Their story is the story of the typical plantation family just after the Civil War. My mother says they would have come to actual want had it not been for the eggs. The soldiers had taken about everything except a few hens. Eggs became the staple food. My grandfather had an old friend and neighbor, old Mr. Cason. He took a little bucket of eggs and started over to see Mr. Cason to share with him his little store of food and to talk with him of the events that had lately happened, the ruin, and the future. With his little bucket and his cane he started to his neighbor's. Half-way on the path he met his neighbor. He too had a little bucket of eggs and was coming over with them to share his scant provisions with Mr. Coleman. The two old men exchanged buckets and with tears in their eyes, but with the warmth of friendship in their heart, found comfort in the neighborly act and returned each to his home.

Elim

August 31/97.

My dear Sammie:

Your letter came safely to hand. I am always so glad to hear from you. I am very glad that you have a teacher, it is so much better than to send the children off to school.

I haven't been able to get anyone to graze Nanny's calf yet. We get milk enough to use.

J. S. Lipscomb came over to see us. He said he had nothing to do and the fare was splendid, he didn't know what vessel he would be on or where he would be sent; he is better looking than ever. Maud's cousin Phillip Lipscomb came down with her and stayed about ten or twelve days. He is very fine looking. Maud had a dance, invited Vaughan's Red House, and P. Forest, D. Rocklands, and came over for me. I went over and they brought me back next morning. They just had sherbet and cake. It isn't worth while to try to get Brumly to get to work till after Association. Sis Lizzie came up from Dawson's to Maud's and came here Monday. She is looking badly, but is taking the mixture Sally got from Doctor. It has done me lots of good. I think sis Lizzie takes it too and has improved since she came. J. Lipscomb has stood his examination and has to go to Washington to the Military School. Ana is coming in the morning for sis Lizzie, to take her to church next day and they will take her to the Association. Jake told me how much wheat he made. Ott got it out and set it down and J. showed it to me, but I have forgotten how much it is. I have it in the little room. Sis Lizzie joins me in love to you, Capt. Fitzpatrick, and the children.

Your Sister Becca.

AUNT LIZZIE'S LINE—TAYLOR

I. Elizabeth Coleman m. Capt. Edmund Taylor of Hanover. Their later home was "Scotchtown," Hanover.

Children: (1) John m. Mattie Dillard of Tye River, Nelson County.

a. Woodsie, b. Willis, c. Louise, d. Ernest M. They live now (1950) in Lynchburg.

(2) Livie unmarried.

(3) Sallie Lewis Winston unmarried.

(4) Fannie unmarried.

(5) Edmund (Ned) married Bessie Terry; see letter.

(6) William Coleman married Belle Helmer. Children:
a. Eric, b. Ethel m. Mr. Peacock, c. Virginia m. Frederick Hawthorne, d. Betty.

- (7) Mary Lindsay m. Thomas Dickens Arnold, lawyer, son of Thomas D. Arnold of Atlanta, Ga. Children: a. Thomas D. Arnold m. Annie Reamis of Richmond, daughter Anna R. Arnold, b. Elizabeth Coleman Arnold (Bessie) m. A. Walton Redd of Beaverdam, Hanover County, their children: a. Walton Redd Jr., b. James Thomas, c. William Coleman, d. Lavinia Lindsay, e. Elizabeth Warren and others. See Bessie's letter.

1951—LYNCHBURG, VIRGINIA

Ernest M. Taylor is a director of the gas company. He is also president and manager of G. A. Coleman Company, Inc. Married Miss Robertson, sister of wife of Walter Cabell Fitzpatrick, and of Mott Robertson.

GIVE PARTIES FOR COUPLE—1937

Mrs. Woodsie Taylor Bigbie and George Munro of New York and Old Greenwich, Conn., whose marriage took place yesterday at high noon, were entertained at dinner at Forest Tavern Friday evening by Mr. and Mrs. Ernest M. Taylor, brother and sister-in-law of the bride.

MRS. BELLE H. TAYLOR—1939

Kilmarnock—Mrs. Belle Helmer Taylor, 67, widow of William Coleman Taylor, of Pendleton, Louisa County, died at the home of her daughter in Kilmarnock Tuesday. Funeral services will be held at Gilboa Church, Louisa County, at 3 P.M. Thursday. Mrs. Taylor is survived by two daughters, Mrs. C. F. Hawthorne, of Kilmarnock, and Louise E. Taylor, USNR; five grandchildren and two great grandchildren.

Beaver Dam, Va.
August 12, 1947

Dear Reba:

It was more than good to hear from you again, even though it took a wedding to bring the letter. I am sorry you could not be with us then as we should have loved having you at Lavinia's wedding.

She made a very lovely bride in white satin with a long train

and a long veil of illusion. She planned it just as she wanted it and I think she had a very pretty and very nice wedding, followed by a reception and then dancing after that. As his name probably informed you, her husband is Dutch, but an American citizen now. We like him. He was educated in Holland and has degrees from Leyden University and from Yale in this country. He teaches in City College, New York, N. Y. and is also in the export, import business in New York. His mother, brother and sisters are in New York. During the war he served this country in our O.S.S., our most confidential secret service.

It is most interesting to note that you are to write a book, especially one about our kin, and I'll be glad to give you the information about my children, to date—

Briefly, it is as follows:

Lavinia Lindsay Redd, born at home, Dec. 21, 1913—Educated at Beaver Dam High School and at Randolph-Macon College for Men, Ashland, Virginia—with B. A. degree—Post Graduate work at University of Virginia and University of Richmond, also St. Clair School of Business. Joined W.A.C.—and was member of the 2nd class of Officer Candidates to be trained at Des Moines, Iowa, receiving commission of 2nd Lt. upon graduation. Served there briefly, and after a special mission to Washington, D. C., she was sent to Florida to serve under General Faith and there was made a 1st Lt. Later, she was sent to Washington, D. C., made a Captain and served with headquarters in the Pentagon Building. Still later she was made a Major, but continued to serve with Headquarters well after the war; during her service with Gen. Faith and later at Headquarters, she traveled to many places in this country from Texas to Mass. and Fla. to California. Much of this travel was by air, and much of it also was most enjoyable as well as useful to our country. Prior to entering army she taught in three high schools in Virginia and North Carolina, teaching English and Literature, being Sponsor for the graduates and coach of Debating teams, and sponsor for other literary events, and sometimes sponsor and leader in Athletics as well. After leaving W.A.C. she chose a business career and accepted a position with a large department store in Washington. This she resigned on July 15, 1947, in anticipation of her wedding on August 2, 1947, to Mr. Willem Albert Bos. They will reside in New York, after a trip to Newfoundland.

James Thomas Redd, 2nd (not Junior) was born at home, October 8th, 1916. He was educated at Beaver Dam High School and Randolph Macon College for Men, Ashland, Va., graduating with degree of Bachelor of Arts. He did his graduate work at Georgia School of Technology in Chemical Engineering and holds his Master's degree from there. He has also attended short school courses given by Proctor and Gamble in Cincinnati, Ohio, while working for them,

till he resigned to offer his services to the United States Navy. Being accepted he was sent to Prairie State Training School for Engineers, commissioned an Ensign, and sent to Cornell University, Ithica, N. Y. for special training. Assigned to active duty he was based at Galveston, Texas, when that base was destroyed by Tornado, then at Key West, Florida, later at Portland, Me., and at Rockland, Me., finally being ordered to the Pacific he was sent to San Francisco to join his new ship and then to Hawaii, finally coming home and being honorably discharged as a full Lt., having been made Lt., j.g. sometime during his active service. During most of the war he was aboard a Y.M.S. as Engineering Officer. While at Georgia Tech., he met Miss Alma Elizabeth Wilby and they were married after his graduation, in her home, 3629 Tuxedo Road, Atlanta, Georgia, Nov. 12, 1940. They now make their home in Atlanta, Ga., and have one son Robert Wilby Redd, born in Atlanta, Ga., on February 17, 1946.

Elizabeth Warren Redd was born at home on July 17, 1915. She was educated at Beaver Dam High School and Randolph Macon College for Men at Ashland, Virginia. She took the degree of Bachelor of Science, taking all the mathematics the college offered at that time. She taught mathematics in a Virginia High School for one year and then decided to go to Strayer Business College in Baltimore, Maryland. Later, she worked for Life Insurance Co. of Virginia, operating business machines of different kinds, and for Seaboard R. R. offices in like capacity while her husband was stationed at nearby Dam Neck Naval Base. She married, April 26, 1941, Henry Augustus Johnson, a son of Augustus Henry Johnson and Annetta Emily Anderson Johnson, both of Norway. She has two children, Henry Augustus Johnson, Jr., born Nov. 6, 1944, and Annetta Emily Johnson, born February 4, 1947. She and her family now live near here. Her husband volunteered to serve in the U. S. Navy for the duration of the war and saw service in the Pacific area during some of the most noted battles, aboard an A P and A. Craft, being honorably discharged as a petty officer, having won several promotions during his service.

William Coleman Redd was born at home on Dec. 3, 1919 and was educated at Beaver Dam High School and Randolph Macon College for Men at Ashland, Virginia, taking his A. B. degree. He did graduate study for a brief while at Univ. of Virginia, leaving there to accept a position to teach English at Greenbrier Military School at Lewisburg, W. Virginia, from which he resigned to offer his services to the U. S. Navy, being accepted at Charlestown, W. Va. He was sent to Hollywood, Fla. for training and commissioned an Ensign. Then selected for special training, he was sent to the Army Radar School at Orlando, Fla., then so secret he could not even write his mother where he was till he was nearly through training, and the fact he was learning radar could not be told till the newspapers carried the news of the radar secret. From Florida,

he was ordered to California where he was kept to train a class in Radar, then sent to New Caledonia and into active duty throughout the southern Pacific area where he was made Lt. j.g., and returned home on leave after having malaria. Later he was sent to Attu and made a Lt. He was honorably discharged and returned to civilian life and entered business first with Southern States Co-op and later in charge of a feed business in Falls Church, Virginia. This he resigned about June 1947 and moved to Kilmarnock, Virginia. He married Ida Constance Hawthorne, July 19, 1941, and they have two sons, William Frederick Redd, born November 14, 1943 and James Taylor Redd, born July 16, 1947. He will be principal of Heatheville High School for the coming session.

Lydia Arnold Redd born at home Dec. 30, 1924, and educated at Beaver Dam High School, leaving school before graduating. Still single.

Linnae Belle Redd born July 9, 1926 at home and educated at Beaver Dam High School, V.P.I. summer school of engineering and is now a senior at Randolph Macon College for Men at Ashland, Virginia. She is still single.

Loretto McLaughlin Redd born at home on August 23, 1931. Now a senior at Beaver Dam High School. Single.

John Llewellyn Redd born at home October 8, 1933. Now a Freshman in Beaver Dam High School. Single.

The only one of my nine children not now alive is Andrew Walton Redd, Jr. born in Richmond, Virginia, July 22, 1912, and educated at Beaver Dam High School and Randolph Macon College with degree of B. A. Graduate study in Chemistry and German at University of Virginia. He taught one year then was a Student-Operator at DuPont's Amptill plant till he was accidentally killed in the "Air Well" fire on Jan. 23, 1936.

Tom's daughter, Anne Reams Arnold, was born Feb. 10, 1918 in Richmond, Virginia, educated at John Marshall High School and Mary Washington College at Fredericksburg, Va. She worked in Richmond in offices of American Tobacco Co. and under civil service in Panama, C. Z., resigning from that service to return home. She volunteered in the Waves and served during the war in New York City and Stillwater, Oklahoma, then again in New York till she was honorably discharged. She is now a student at Richmond Professional Institute.

Of my grandmother, Lizzie Coleman Taylor's other descendants now living are none of her children, but grandchildren and great grandchildren as follows: Edmond Archer Taylor and his wife live in Baltimore, Maryland. No children. John Anderson Taylor and his wife, the former Frances Grant and their two children, Betsy Page Taylor and John A., Jr. live now in Philadelphia, Pa. Gordon Taylor and his wife nee Margaret Burke live in New Jersey. No

children. Patrick Henry Taylor and his wife, who was Miss Mary Anne Musick, live in Richmond, Virginia. Alfred Terry Taylor, now dead, left his wife, Louise Johnson Taylor, and two daughters, Louise Terry Taylor, who is now Mrs. Dixon K. Parlier of Richmond, Va., and Martha Overton Taylor, who married first, Dale Albertson, a Sergeant in U. S. A. After he was killed in the service of his country in Germany, she received his purple heart and the Congressional Medal of Honor. No living children. Dale Albertson, Jr. died at age of a few days. Recently she has married Mr. Goulding and lives at Beaver Dam, Va. These are children and grandchildren of Edmund Thomas Taylor, now dead, as is his wife, the former Bessie Terry, a distant cousin. Roderick Page Taylor, now dead, left only his wife, the former Miss "Dolly" Grizzard. He was also Ned's son. John Jay Taylor left four children: 1. Elizabeth Woodson Taylor, now married and has two sons. 2. Willis, (John Jay married Mattie Dillard). 3. Louise, married. 4. Ernest, married and living in Lynchburg, Va. William Coleman Taylor married Belle Helmer, whose father was from Sweden, and they had four children as follows: Ethel, now dead, who married Julian Peacock, of N. C. and had three children. Belle, who is now Mrs. Hugh Hooks and has one daughter. Billie, who is also married and Coleman, who died in infancy. Virginia Belle, who married Fred Hawthorne and had two girls, Ida Constance married W. C. Redd and Peggy, still single, and a recent graduate of Westhampton College in Richmond, Virginia. Erick, who married Virginia Hunter and had one son, Erik, Jr., both of whom survive him. Carl, who died in infancy. Lavinia Sheppard, Sallie, Frances Elizabeth, Rebecca, Spencer Taylor all died single. Mary married Thomas Dickens Arnold, Jr. making Tom's name Thomas Dickens Arnold, III.

I fear I've gone too far and not far enough. However, if any of this is what you want, I am glad to send it to you. Any that is not clear, I'll try to make clearer if you will ask me what you want to know. Best of luck with your book and come to see us whenever you can.

Fondly,

/s/

Bessie Arnold Redd

James Thomas Redd m. Mar. 12, 1940

Alma Elizabeth Wilby, daughter of

Mr. & Mrs. Robert Bailey Wilby.

"Scotch Town"

Beaverdam, Virginia

Nov. 15, 1928

My dearest Reba:

Well, I surely did enjoy your short visit; and missed you no little after you left. When your school is out, I want you to come

right down here and take a long rest, which you will need. I will let you stay under the shade of the trees, and luxuriate in our grand climate all day long—eat, drink (milk) and sleep just as much as you would like to.

Well, I have had distinguished guests every day this week nearly. Had three Profs from Randolph Macon and one from Cambridge today. We got off some pretty good things, and they seemed to really enjoy themselves—and in fact, they said they did. When I told them I stayed in this house six weeks they were amazed. Prof. Blackwell asked me what did I do—I said “I worked all day—slept all night and never heard a sound.” When they left they each one said he had had a pleasant morning. They stayed about two hours. Prof. Simpson was among the crowd. He is so nice. They complimented little Walton very highly.

Ned came down yesterday and he is surely a wreck! I feel so sorry for him. Had a letter from Byrd today, she sent the baby a lovely box of clothes and two nice dresses for Ella (every day) I am glad you got along so nicely on your way back home, did wish you could have stayed longer.

Tell Will my next letter will go to Arrington thanking him for the nice presents. I have not failed to use the soap! Have a great big pile of wood at the pile, will have five cords put there before he stops. Bob Lee has brought me two nice rabbits this week and Mr. Garnett left two at the front door this afternoon so you see I am nicely supplied at the present time.

Please thank Mr. Lea for the potatoes, also Mrs. E. It is late and I will have to close. With lots of love for everybody.

/s/ A Loving “Aunt” Sallie

From Cousin Sally Lewis Taylor at “Scotch Town”

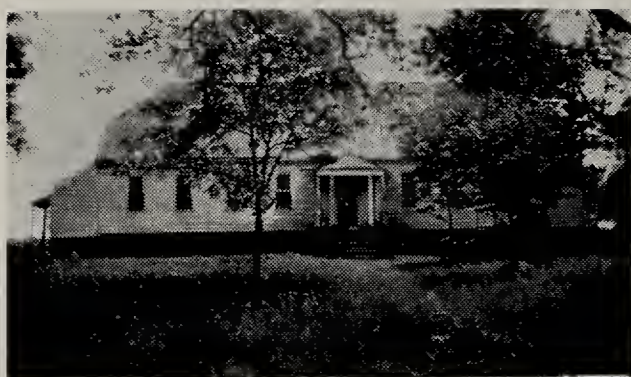
RICHMOND TIMES-DISPATCH

ASHLAND, JUNE 9, 1954

With the graduation of his eighth child from Randolph-Macon College this week, Andre Walton Redd, Beaverdam rural mail carrier, can look back on two decades and almost 100 years of public school or college education for his children.

Redd has carried the mail daily on the 58-mile Route 2 of Beaverdam for the past 48 years. Although he has missed occasionally, on vacations, or because of illness, he says he has never missed long enough to be off the payroll in that time.

“People will think you are a millionaire to be able to afford all that college,” someone told Redd. “On the contrary,” he countered, “They’ll take me for what I am—a pauper!”



Scotchtown, front and rear, Mrs. Lizzie Coleman Taylor, Family of Bessie and Walton Redd

John Llewellyn Redd, 20, received his bachelor of science degree from Randolph-Macon at the College's 122d session here this week, last of the four sons and four daughters to spend four years at the Ashland institution. He will report soon to the Naval Air Force Station at Pensacola, Fla., as an air cadet.

One daughter, Loretto McLaughlin Redd, '52 at R-MC, is completing her second year at the Medical College of Virginia, and when she finishes the next two years with a degree in Medicine, her father will have been responsible for 40 years of college for his children.

Another daughter, Lavinia Lindsay Redd Killoran, R-MC '35, is a lawyer, living in Falls Church, and working with her husband, also a lawyer, in Washington.

The other Randolph-Macon graduates in the family are Elizabeth Warren Redd Johnson, '36, of Beaverdam; James T. Redd, '37, Atlanta, Ga.; William C. Redd, '41, of Leonardtown, Md., and Linnae Belle Redd Hodgbeth, '48, of Salem.

The oldest, Andrew Walton Redd, Jr., who was graduated from Randolph-Macon in the late '20's, was killed a number of years ago fighting a fire.

The entire family was reunited for John's graduation this week for the first time since their mother died a few years ago.

"SCOTCH TOWN" OWNER DIES

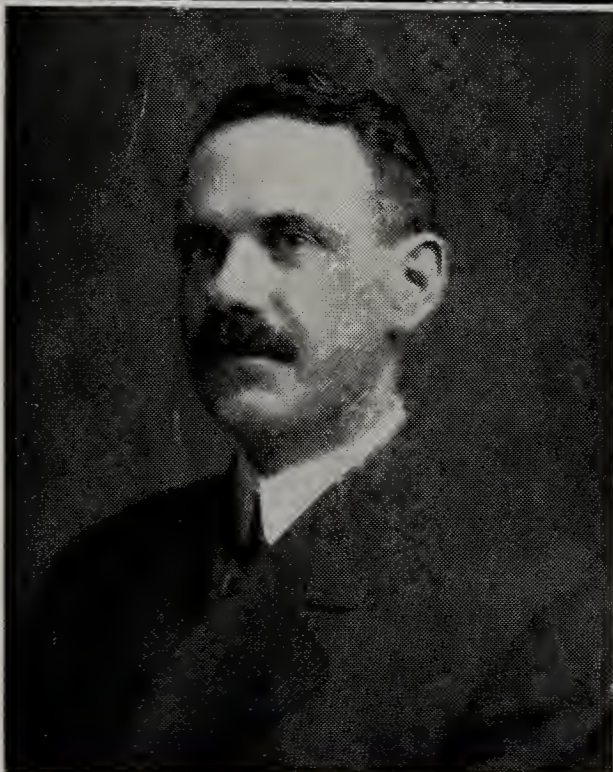
Miss Sallie L. Taylor Dies July 28th

Miss Sallie Lewis Taylor, owner and former resident of historic "Scotch Town" at Negrofoot, died July 28th. Funeral services were held Thursday of this week from "Scotch Town" which was the home of the late Miss Taylor where she spent the greater part of her life and interment was in the family burying ground on the estate. Miss Taylor is survived by seven nieces and seven nephews. She is the daughter of Edmund Taylor who purchased "Scotch Town" from Captain John Shepherd.

"Scotch Town" is one of Hanover county's most historic homes. It was built by a Mr. Forsythe, a Scottish gentleman who planned to found a town at this location. The place was purchased by Patrick Henry who made his home there from 1771 to 1777, and it was also the home of Dolly Madison in her girlhood. Lafayette and Cornwallis stopped there during the Revolution.

TAYLOR GENEALOGY

- (1) William Taylor, born in England 1619, and son John born 1639, came to Virginia in 1655, settled in New Kent County.



*Sallie Coleman Hart, Harris Hart, Sally Hart Nelson and family
(Back row left to right) Coleman, Alex, Mr. A. M. Nelson, Robert,
William, (Front row) Alex's wife and baby, Wee and Tutty, Charlie,
Elizabeth, Katherine, Mrs. A. M. Nelson, John*

- (2) John, b. 1639—d. 1698, m. 1st Mary.
- (3) Their son James m. 1705 in New Kent, Elizabeth ———.
- (4) Captain Edmund Taylor, b. 1741 m. 1771 Anne Day, b. 1753.
- (5) John Taylor b. 1787 m. Lavinia Shepherd. Their children:
 - a. Lizzie Taylor m. George Doswell, of Allen Creek, Hanover County.
 - b. Edmund Taylor m. Elizabeth Coleman.
 - c. Thomas Taylor m. Ellen Temple Talley.
 - d. Fanny m. J. Booth *Brown*.
 - e. Lucy m. same. 2nd wife.

Charles m. a cousin, Lizzie Taylor.

Edmund Taylor and Elizabeth Coleman's issue—see under "Aunt Lizzie".

Sept. 10, 1937.

HART FUNERAL WILL BE HELD THIS AFTERNOON

Funeral services for John Hart, 77, widely known Virginia educator, who died Wednesday night at his home, 1220 Windsor Avenue, will be held at the Second Baptist Church. Burial will be in Hollywood Cemetery.

The Rev. Solon B. Cousins, assisted by the Rev. Carter H. Jones, will conduct the services. The honorary pallbearers will be Henry W. Anderson, John Stewart Bryan, Berkeley Williams, Douglas Freeman, Judge Frank T. Sutton, Attorney-General A. P. Staples, Wilmer Hall, General S. Gardner Waller, Lewis C. Williams, John C. White, George F. Scherer and Webb Raiens.

The active pallbearers will be Lawrence V. Hanson, Graham Bowman, John Skelton Williams, Jr., Hugh M. Burroughs, Hawes Harrison, C. C. Chapin, Jr., Robert M. Sharp and Albert F. Hunt, Jr.

Mr. Hart, a son of the late John Hart of Renfrew, Louisa County, and Mrs. Sally Lewis Coleman Hart, of "Elim," Spotsylvania County, was born on June 21, 1860. His father was the second president of the Richmond Female Institute, and he conducted an academy for boys at Bowling Green, Glade Springs and Culpeper, and was at one time a member of the faculty of V. P. I.

Surviving are his brother, Harris Hart of Richmond; his wife, Mrs. Katherine McCowan Hart; a son, Alan L. Hart; two daughters, Mrs. J. Thomas Lawless of Norfolk and Mrs. Thomas D. Chenault of Richmond, Ky., and a sister, Mrs. A. M. Nelson of Roanoke.

AUNT SALLIE'S LINE—HART

II. Sallie Lewis Coleman b. February 6, 1829 m. September 24, 1850 John Hart Jr. of "Renfrew" Louisa—1825-1897. She died 1913. Children: Henry, John, Sallie, Harris.

- (1) Henry b. about 1851 m. 1890 Kate E. Baptist daughter of Rev. Edward Baptist, their children: Sally, Florence, Catherine, Henry, Herbert.
- (2) John b. about 1858, taught school at Bowling Green and elsewhere and was for many years engaged in newspaper work; m. 1886 Kate McCowan, daughter of Rev. Dr. McCowan, Baptist minister. He died 1937 and she died 1948 age 85. Children: (1) Ruth m. John Purcell Leary of Richmond, had one daughter Nora; (2) Kitty m. Thomas Chenault of Ky. has several sons, Harry and John Hart; (3) Alan Lindsay m. Antoinette Theirman. Their children: Antoinette m. Herbert Hillermeyer Moore, Jr. They have two children Alan Hart and Herbert Moore III. Nan Garland m. 1947 William Wallace Stone, three sons William Wallace, Jr., Alan Hart, Harry Sheridan, Katherine Lindsay, graduated from Sweet Briar 1949, traveled in Europe, (see in later chapter). (4) Dorothy m. J. T. Lawless, they have five boys, one girl, John IV died young—strep infection.
- (3) Harris, son of John and Sallie Hart, was born February 24, 1878. He was educated at Richmond college and Harvard, was engaged in school work in Roanoke and elsewhere. In 1918 he became State Superintendent of Public Instruction. He married June 1922 Miss Mayola Gillespie of Tazewell, Virginia. Children: (1) Olivia Johnson b. June 1923, grad. Mt. Holyoke, (2) Helen Lewis b. October 1925 grad. Hollins College, married 1951, James Cox—daughter b. 1953—Mary Olivia Cox; (3) Harris Jr. b. April 1928, Law at Un. Va., Princeton. They reside in Richmond.
- (4) Sallie, daughter of John and Sallie Hart b. 1865 in Charlottesville. She married in Culpeper, Alexander Montgomery Nelson of Staunton, in 1888. He died 1935. They lived in Roanoke. Children: (1) John M. Nelson m. 1918 Peachy Robertson; (2) Alexander M. Nelson m. Margaret Perkins. Their daughter. "Tutty"—(Mrs. Claude Harrison); (3) Coleman H. married Yvonne Noble. Two children:

Sallie Ann and Alex; (4) Robert R. married Margaret Fugate. She died 1949. m. 2nd Mrs. R. Mulcare Roberts. (5) Katherine m. Junius Fishburn. Their children: Sally Hart, (student at Sweet Briar 1950) and Robert; (6) Elizabeth m. Louis Showalter, their children: Louis, Katherine and Nelson; (7) Charles m. Ann Shrader. All reside in Roanoke (see later).

Cousin Sallie Nelson was beautiful, smart, and very attractive. She and Mr. Nelson were wonderful to me. Over a long period of years I was a frequent visitor in their lovely home. Aunt Sallie Hart lived with them after the death of her husband. She used to come in the summer to see my mother at "Belfield." Several summers William and Robert came with her and had great times riding the colts, shooting, and swimming in the spring branch.

One summer Katherine, Elizabeth and Charlie came. My mother, Hawesie and I loved having them. All the Nelson children were lovely, and we were devoted to them.

Roanoke, Virginia
November 3rd, 1913

My Dear Sister and Niece:

I got back from Richmond the first of last week, left all well except John. He wasn't looking well and at times suffers right much with his head. Kitty was there with her boy, a fine looking baby, not pretty but the best baby I ever saw. All well at Henry's. Sallie was looking better than she did last summer and Katherine is an unusually pretty girl, still at school, expects to be a full graduate this session. Professor Nelson makes no charge for her and told her he wanted to make one of Mr. Hart's grandchildren a full graduate of his school. Enough about Richmond.

I am feeling very well but haven't felt like writing letters or doing any thing since getting back. I am so anxious to hear from you all and that is why I am writing now. I am glad the Dr. and his wife are living in the house, Sam, you won't feel so lonesome when left. I wish so much you would come down to see us; it would do you good. I saw Sallie Taylor several times, she is back at the Soldiers home and says she is so comfortably fixed there and has such nice fare. Maud's cousin Dr. Lipscomb is manager there. Kate and Dolly went to Baltimore to do shopping. Spent a week with Maud; said nice things about her and her girls. Henry's wife was with Maud for a day or so and she was very much pleased with them all. Sallie Taylor said she made fine crops at Scotch Town. I am afraid Thomas is not

doing so well but don't say anything about it to Sallie for she is much troubled about it. Well, the house is nearing completion; I suppose in about 6 weeks now it will be finished but the yard, servants house, and stable will not be finished for months.

Reba, your cousin Sallie and I are so anxious to have you come down and make us a visit but Mrs. Stout is still here and she has to have a room to herself. I have the children in my room and it is full. I haven't heard her say a word about leaving. As soon as I hear when she intends leaving will write you. Hold yourself in readiness for Thanksgiving. Coleman expects to come home for a day Saturday. The children had a fine time here Friday. Bill and Bob haven't played in the ball game for several games past. Bob got badly hurt by a kick on the side of his face and his eye was much swollen and inflamed, they both will play Saturday. Harris has been looking badly but seems all right again. Our best love to you both.

Lovingly your Sister and Aunt

What is the name of Sam's tenant at Elim?

Richmond, Va.

Dear Reba:

Your letter was found this morning under a small pile of papers where it has, I suppose, been hid since it came. What you must have imagined from the delay in answering, I do not know.

I am distressed at the news about Edmund Taylor and shall write him to-day. I so rarely see or hear from any of his people that except in some indirect way news would hardly get to me.

I am obliged for the letter of your mother and file it, though the glance I had time to give showed that there were inaccuracies. I have chart of your Coleman *direct* descent which I can copy and send you. It is made from reliable records. You would find Mrs. Alla Gay Jones, Winchester, Ky., best informed of any one I know on the branches from your direct line and she would almost certainly be pleased to send you any of the results of her long and accurate investigation.

I wish I could find for you a copy of *The Goodwins in Virginia* as it records your most ancient and important ancestry through your g. grandmother, Elizabeth Garland Goodwin; but the book has become so scarce that it is almost impossible to find a copy.

Some of these times, I am coming to Nelson and I shall be very sure to see you. I am interested to fill in my collection of all sorts of old printed items on Virginia and I need some of the older almanacs and many old school catalogues and pamphlets. As a general thing,

I have the books of interest though there are some of these—largely legal—that I might be glad to buy. I should be glad for you to think over the older homes in your region and let me know if you can recall any still in the possession of the same “good” family that has owned them for many years. Such places are likely to contain some of the old stuff that would help me. When a place changes hands, the outgoing or the incoming tenant is pretty sure to “clean up” about all the things I might want and to keep only the attractive looking books which I almost certainly have already.

With thanks again for your letter and with best wishes,

Cordially,

John H. Hart

Sept. 10, 1937

WHO “KNOWS BOOKS” NOW?

The passing of the unique JOHN HART leaves a gap in Richmond life similar in some respects to that created when the irreplaceable W. G. STANARD died. For forty years, most of those who argued any aspect of Virginia history knew that they had in DR. STANARD a court of last resort. If one could give the answer to questions put by a student of Virginia’s past, one always say “Ask Mr. Stanard.” It was much the same with MR. HART in all that related to Virginiana. He had devoted himself for thirty years to the acquisition of books, pamphlets and magazines that related to Virginia. None studied the second-hand book catalogues with so much care or retained their contents so tenaciously. With the possible exception of Dr. Lyon G. Tyler and Dr. R. A. Brock, no man ever came so close to handling, first and last, the whole corpus of Virginia publications. He knew them—inside and out—and he discoursed on them with a sage wit that made every visit from him a delight. Scores of us do not know today whither to turn for information on Virginiana. Who “knows books” now, except, of course, the encyclopaedic SWEM of William and Mary

Taken from Editorial Page of the Richmond paper.

FROM COUSIN KATE HART IN MIAMI

Jan. 17

My dear Reba:

Your card was forwarded to me here, and I was so glad to hear from you, though by this time your news was no longer “news.”

Poor “Sis” has been buried for some weeks now and life goes on. A heart breaking sort of a thing, don’t you think? She was so lovely and beloved and so happily looking forward to the baby’s coming.

It seems inevitable that William will go back to the old home. I understand that Sallie wishes it very much and she usually gets her way. I wish you had told me what you thought of Sallie's condition. I knew she had returned from the hospital but there still seems to be an undercurrent of anxiety about her in the family. I am glad you could go to see her. I know she enjoyed having you there.

But you will want to know about the people down here. Sallie's household is a large one this winter, indeed we are a bit on the crowded side, which doesn't really matter much as everybody practically lives out of doors. The house is a pretty large one, two baths and plenty of bedrooms but it is quite full. The Hortons are here and young Bobby Wymul. There are, you recall Kitty, the youngest of Henry's daughters (the glamour girl of the family—the much married one) one son and her newest husband. Then there is a young couple named Hines, Sallie's own family of four—myself. Sallie still has her business position and everybody is more or less busy except myself. However, time is found for a great many excursions and pleasure trips. You can't live on America's playground and not do some playing, at least. We've taken fishing trips, sightseeing trips and have been on the beach rather a good deal. There is something going on all the time here, you know, but my chief interest is in the beauty and pleasantness of the place itself. It is nice simply to bask in the sunshine and absorb the loveliness all about one. Of course, the flowers are most fascinating and I'm constantly discovering new beauty. I have even learned something about sub tropical gardening from practice with Sallie's planting which I "did over" to her delight.

Sallie's oldest son, John Jr., is to be married next week. I meant to tell you news about the family but am a bit pressed for time and that must wait.

Regards to the "Lea Bros." and much love to yourself and all at Eunice's.

/s/ Cousin Kate

July 26th.

My dear Reba:

I have delayed answering your letter because I had set my heart upon making that long looked forward to visit to you, and was casting about among my uncertainties to see if I could possibly manage it. With the result that I find I can't possibly manage it anytime soon.

There are some small affairs still to be settled; and my brother who lives in Kentucky is coming down to see me and is planning a rather long stay.

It is sweet of you to want me to come and there is nothing that I would rather do, so I am not going to give up hope altogether. Perhaps in the early fall—if you are not teaching this year. You know there is a lot to do in a garden in the fall.

Anyhow I'm coming some time.

I somehow feel closer to you than to any of Jack's relatives, perhaps because you admired and appreciated him so, and have been so generous in expressing your sentiments. You have no idea how comforting that is in a world where one is so quickly forgotten. And I do appreciate your kindness to me.

So this little note is to thank you and to tell you of my disappointment.

I shall be writing you from time to time and shall be thinking of you.

With much love,

Cousin Kate.

MRS. HART TO BE BURIED HERE TODAY

September 22, 1948

A funeral service for Mrs. Katherine McCown Hart, 85, widow of John Hart, who died Monday at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Joseph T. Lawless, in Norfolk, will be held here at 4 p.m., Wednesday, in the chapel in Hollywood Cemetery.

The service will be conducted by the Rev. Solon B. Cousins, a member of the faculty of the University of Richmond.

Mrs. Hart, a daughter of the late Rev. John Wesley and Mrs. Catherine Johnson McCown, was born in Gordonsville, Oct. 17, 1862. She had been a resident of Richmond for more than 50 years and was one of the oldest members of the Second Baptist Church here. She was also a member of the Women's Club.

Her husband, who died several years ago, was a former newspaper man and an authority in the field of Virginia history.

Surviving are two daughters, Mrs. Lawless, and Mrs. Thomas D. Chenault, of Richmond, Ky.; a son, Alan L. Hart, of Richmond; eight grandchildren and three great-grandchildren.

MRS. HART DIES: SERVICES ON SATURDAY

Died January 11, 1951.

Funeral services for Mrs. Mayola Gillespie Hart, 62, wife of Harris Hart, State director of personnel, who died Thursday night at her home, St. Andrew's Lane, will be held at the residence at 11:30 A.M. Saturday with burial in Hollywood Cemetery.

The services will be conducted by the Rev. Dr. W. L. Carson, pastor of the First Presbyterian Church, and the Rev. Solon B. Cousins, D.D., of the University of Richmond.

The active pallbearers will be Robert Nelson and Coleman Nelson, of Roanoke; Judge Albert Peery and Albert Gillespie, of Tazewell, and Alan Hart and Claude Whitley, of Richmond.

ATTENDED MARY BALDWIN

Mrs. Hart, who was born at "Liberty Hall," Tazewell County, was a daughter of the late Albert P. and Nancy Higginbotham Gillespie.

She was educated at Tazewell County schools and the Mary Baldwin College, in Staunton.

She was a former member of the Presbyterian Church of Tazewell, and after becoming a resident of Richmond, following her marriage, she joined the Second Presbyterian Church of this city.

She was a member of the Woman's Club of Richmond and also of the Tuckahoe Garden Club.

In addition to her husband, Mrs. Hart is survived by two daughters, Misses Olivia J. and Helen L. Hart; one son, Harris Hart, II, all of Richmond; one sister, Mrs. George C. Peery, and one brother, William M. Gillespie, both of Tazewell.

Richmond, Virginia
October 28

Dear Cousin Reba:

I can't tell you how delighted I am with the lovely cup and saucer you sent me. It is just as dainty and pretty as can be. Everyone who saw all of our presents commented on the beautiful little cup and saucer. You were certainly sweet to send me such a lovely present and I'm sure Billy and I shall enjoy it for years to come.

Sincerely,

Nan Hart Stone

Card left by Alan Lindsay Hart en route to Sweet Briar. "Cousin Reba, Antoinette and I with Kitty, Nan and Nan's son, Billy Jr., stopped by this afternoon. Sorry we missed you. We will try to stop on our way home tomorrow, Monday. Alan Hart."

May 10th, 1935

My dear Reba:

After your message we were disappointed that you could not be here last week. You are always a help in time of trouble and I missed you. John's death was such a shock and all so sudden—it is hard even yet to realize it. He had seemed better even than usual and had played 16 holes of golf that a.m. He was playing with a much older man—Mr. Baskerville of the Dupont Co., he was fond of these boys and always wanted a game when he was here, so he and John had planned it for sometime before he came. It was his heart—just a clot formed and the doctors said he had no organic heart trouble and this just sometimes happens to people in the best of health apparently. I am thankful he was spared a long illness anyway. He was having such a good time and doing the thing he loved best on a glorious morning. Mr. B. said he spoke several times of the beauty of the early morning (6 a.m.) and how well he felt. Come when you can. Best love and please thank Eunice for her sweet note.

Aff.

Cousin Sallie

Your flowers and Mr. Lea's were perfectly lovely and we all thank you, it was sweet of you to send them.

Thursday

My dear Reba:

The apples arrived in fine shape and have been admired and eaten by the whole family. They are grand and Mr. Nelson has enjoyed them so much too, he eats an apple every night, do you remember how Kate S. did that too, it runs in the family! Please thank Mr. Lea for remembering me so kindly. We have had a hectic Christmas. Tutty kept things humming here. K. and E. presented her at the Roanoke Assembly here with the other debutantes. She went to 32 parties in the two weeks she was here and believe me it kept her busy—and "me too"; But she had a grand time—looked so well and said before she left yesterday that she could begin and do it all over. She is so crazy about Alex and he does enjoy her so much.

Was so glad to get your letter and to hear from the family. Is Ana still living on the farm and is her boy at school in Ashland? What about Maud? I hope to get to Richmond in January. Had planned a visit in Nov. but could not go on account of Charlie's illness. He is at work now and I am hoping he'll never have another spell like that one. He is trying to take care of himself and Anne says she has learned a lot about sickness, how to feed him and

etc. You did not tell me about Eunice's girls, are they all well? Know you had a grand turkey dinner for the family. Does Ana's boy like Gertrude, expect she is a fine girl. Katherine is in bed, has a sore throat, guess she ran around too much too, her boy is grand, and I wish you could see E's baby. Shall expect you in Feb. sure, so don't disappoint us.

Love to the family,

Aff.

Cousin Sallie

HARDWARE HEAD DIES FOLLOWING A

BRIEF ILLNESS—1935

Complications Follow Appendicitis Operation—He Had Been In Business Here Since 1888—Virginia Biographer Points Out His Career.

Roanoke, Virginia

Alexander M. Nelson, president of the Nelson Hardware Company, died shortly after noon today following a brief illness. After undergoing an operation for appendicitis on Saturday, complications developed, and early this morning pneumonia made it necessary to give him oxygen. He was 76.

Coming to this city in 1888, after having worked in hardware stores in Culpeper and Lexington, the latter place for fifty cents a day, he established a retail store here under the name of Nelson and Myers. This partnership was dissolved in 1902, when Mr. Nelson took over the business and established a wholesale hardware store. Of the 20,000 hardware stores in the United States his is one of eighty-nine that has been continuously in operation for half a century.

Among his other business affiliations were the First National Exchange Bank, of which he was a vice-president and member of the executive committee and president of the Nelson Coal Corporation. He served as a member of the old City Council for a number of years and at one time was active in Democratic party affairs.

Mr. Nelson was born in Staunton in 1859. His parents were William J. Nelson and Sally Harrison (Rodes) Nelson, respectively of Port Republic and Lynchburg. His father was a lawyer and served in the Confederate army.

Mr. Nelson, upon leaving high school in 1875, began his career in the hardware business. For a short time he was in business for himself at Culpeper.

On December 6, 1888, he married Miss Sallie Hart, daughter of John Hart, prominent educator of Charlottesville. In addition to his widow, he leaves the following sons and daughters:

A. M., Jr., Coleman H., William J., Robert R., Charles L., and Mrs. Junius P. Fishburn and Mrs. Louis R. Showalter.

Other survivors include a sister, Mrs. Julia N. Sublette, of Staunton, and three brothers, Charles F., of Strasburg, William J. of Hopewell, and R. E. R. Nelson, of Staunton.

Mr. Nelson was a member of the Second Presbyterian church, serving for many years as a trustee. He was member of the Shenandoah and Roanoke Country clubs.

It was a request of the family that flowers be omitted.

Biographer Recounts Ideals

In Virginia, a publication of biographies about the rebirth of the Old Dominion, about two pages were devoted to Mr. Nelson. The biographer recounts that he began his career with high ideals, strong purpose and an ability to make friends.

"From the first," the writer comments, "he put such vision, understanding and fidelity into his work as to attract the favorable attention of those engaging him. Soon he was by himself, beginning in a small way, but an independent merchant. There were years of hard struggle; there were critical periods, and there were moments when his courage almost failed, but always there was a definite policy reaching into the years ahead; there was a clearly defined program and there was a magnificent purpose always pushing behind policy and program."

The biographer concludes: "The success Mr. Nelson has achieved is no little thing. It is in no sense the fortuitous result of a combination of favoring circumstances, but the working out of a policy long held and definitely followed, often against great difficulties and discouragement, and such a success is the mark of a big man."

January 5, 1937

My dear Reba:

I had hoped you would slip off and spend at least a day with us during the holidays—it would have been good to see you. The flowers were lovely and decorated my table Christmas day and many days after that. Helen Perkins and her daughter spent Christmas here with Tutty and I hope had a real good time. Helen had so many friends here and Nelia went to dances and teas with Tutty. Then Kitty came for this last week end after spending a week in Ky.—with her family. Came here New Year's Eve—and Harris blew in on Saturday. Martha was away 3 days and Clarence

(the chauffeur) had a very ill sister—expecting her death any time—so I had rather a hectic time.

Hope you have all had a nice Christmas and will have a well and prosperous New Year. Thanks again for the lovely flowers, you were sweet to remember me. Hope they are all well at Eunice's and at the old home place, my love to them all. I looked for Mr. Lea's name when the apple men were here—but guess he did not come. Would have been so glad to have him here with us. Remember me to him.

Aff.

Cousin Sallie

Wednesday A.M.

Dear Reba:

What could be nicer than to have somebody send you a lovely box of sausage and sparerib? You have no idea how well it came in and how very, very much I appreciate your thinking of me. You are one of the world's most thoughtful and sweet people. Well—things, as usual, have been happening here. I had a crowd Thanksgiving. Tutty had some friends from Norfolk and 4 of the Staunton people came over. Cap Nelson brought his girl (he will be married next month)—she has been a nurse in a children's hospital in Philadelphia and is very pretty and attractive. Alex is about as usual, awfully restless and as today is so bad—snow and sleet—he is like a caged lion, walks and walks! Then Peachy went all to pieces and her brothers have taken her to some place near New York, where I hope she will pull herself together. Katherine has been in bed three days and Elizabeth has had some sinus trouble and an old school mate visiting her. Yvonne was in bed for two weeks the first part of Nov. is up and out now. I guess, always, in a big family somebody is sick in the winter time anyway. Sis, too, is in bed with a cold probably flu. She and Bill played golf Sunday in the wind. Have you read "Gone With the Wind"? Kitty Hart has been over twice this fall from Danville to spend the weekend. She seems to enjoy it a lot. Went to Rd., Va., for her Thanksgiving holiday. I was in Staunton for three or four hours some time ago. I sent her a sweater and took her a box of candy, was sorry I did not see Joe. Write me the news, is Ana still in the country? Hope you are well and that Eunice is quite all right by now. How about Lindsay's young man, she is a pretty sweet child and I do hope will marry well. Love to the family and whenever you can, run up and see us.

Aff.

Cousin Sallie

Wednesday

Dear Reba:

Of course you knew of the wedding on the 20th of the little Snyder girl and Annie is most anxious to have you here for the occasion. I want you of course to stay with me—so don't let anything keep you from coming—tell Gertrude to come too and stay with us. I think it's high time you were coming to make me a visit, don't you? For ten days I've had the house full of painters and paper hangers. The down stairs rooms are all through and look so nice and clean—they will get through today—thank Heaven! My room is being finished this a.m.—that is the only bed room I had papered. The rest were done several years ago. Alex is better but I still have the good practical nurse with him, and I am going to keep her. She is nice to have in the house and is a lot of help too. I was trying to finish this before Bob went down—hence the hurry—but he has gone—said he was in a big hurry. The boys are working hard and seem to be doing a good business. I made dewberry jam yesterday and we put up a lot of strawberries. I'll be awfully disappointed if you do not come for the wedding. We all want you so much. I did hope you would come for Hollins commencement. Ana said she and Maud wanted to go to see Fannie this summer and would stop here for a little visit. Maybe you could come then too, wouldn't that be fine? Julia and I had a grand trip to Fla. and are thinking of taking another trip north to see King and Ruth, and to see Niagara Falls. I've never been there. Had to stop and help put down the stair-carpet. Buford is here helping me to-day. It is raining and after a long spell of dry weather it sounds good to me! We did have a bad storm Sunday. Have so many things to talk to you about so don't disappoint me—come on.

Love to the family.

Aff.

Cousin Sallie

How is Eunice and are her girls well? Wish I could see all of you.

July 26.

My dear Reba:

I have been hoping for a visit from you and am still wishing you could run up to see me for a few days anyway. The last of this week the Hart family will be here on their way from Tazewell to Rd. Two weeks ago Susie Brown Wiley stopped over night with her family—then Kitty Hart was here two weeks in June. Her boy came here too for a part of his vacation. Kitty is now in Ky. with her

family and hopes to get a job there for next winter. Believe it or not I've had whooping cough! Had a spell of indigestion and general upset after my spring cleaning and E & K would come every day and bring the whooping cough children, so I caught the darned thing. I had it as a child and nursed 8 of my own children with it, then had to take it in my old age. So you see I've been pretty well knocked out this summer and I think you ought to come and see me. K. has a cottage at the beach for August, and I may go down there later for a few days. Alex is working at the warehouse, and seems to be better satisfied. Would not stay at Doctor King's. So with Tutty in Europe, I still keep Mrs. Doss at night. I just can't stay in this big old house with nobody but Alex. I have a sewing woman today, covering a couch and chair, so I guess I'll stop and lend her a helping hand. Write me about Eunice and the girls, and all the news. Have you seen Ana this summer? I do hope you are real well, it seems ages since I saw you.

Love to the family and lots to you.

Cousin Sallie

CONCERNING ALEX, JR.

Dear Reba:

You were sweet to write me and to send Ethel check for flowers—which she will get later. We never know what a day will bring forth—Alex was so strong and really enjoyed life. He worked at the store when he wanted to—would stop and go to a movie—or on a trip with a traveling man—just lived sort of life he enjoyed most. He really was so sweet in the home and was lovely to me. Monday afternoon I decided to go to see "Virginia"—instead of taking the 2 hour rest I usually take in the afternoon (by doctor's orders). Alex was just coming out—Wavely brought him. He came up to his room—undressed—put away his clothes—went to the bathroom—then got in bed and quietly passed away.

Dr. Powell said the clot went to his heart—if instead it had gone to the brain, he would have been a helpless invalid so I am glad he was spared that. As it was he did get a good deal out of life and enjoyed Tutty so much—was very fond of her husband and he was so sweet to Alex.

I am still missing you and wish so often you could spend a few days with us. Am looking for Peachy soon. She comes when she feels she just can't stand that Vermont climate any longer and stays until warmer weather. Is with me a month usually—then with

her sister and friends another month or more. You have always been so sweet to me and I do thank you.

Come when you can. Hope Eunice is well and give them all my love.

/s/ Cousin Sallie Nelson)

Roanoke, Virginia
December 11, 1940.

My dear Reba:

Aren't you ever coming to see us any more? I do think you might slip off for a week end now and then with your old cousin—don't you? Ethel drops in real often, said last night she had written you a long letter. Coleman's boy (little Alex) has been awfully sick and Sally Hart has been in bed with a bad throat. In a large family like this it's hard to have all of them well at one time. Annie Lamkin gave her young daughter a large "coming out" party not long ago. I did not go—crowds make me nervous, and I keep away from them. I hoped you could come for that and was truly sorry you could not be here for Tutty's marriage. She is wrestling with house-keeping—cooking and is too funny. Lives very near us and drops in for meals often. I still have Bill's baby here. He is so well and good. Have a white nurse for him and she takes awfully good care of him. Wish I had you here right now and could talk and talk. Tell me about Eunice and the girls and is Will well and does he like his job? Do you ever hear from Maud and Ana? And what about Sallie Taylor? I just can't climb steps, so have not been over to Staunton lately. You know the steps there! Am expecting Julia Sublett for a little visit before Christmas, this week perhaps.

Couldn't you get over for a day or two during the holidays? Bob has had a siege of it—but works now a part of each day. I wish I could get a little fat back—fell off 25 lbs. and look old and stringy. Write me about everybody and do come if you can. A happy and well Christmas to all of you.

Cousin Sallie

1941
Monday

My dear Reba:

It seems to me we have had a lot of sickness in the family this past year. I mean as a whole. My long illness, Ana lost her husband, Kitty's oldest son (Tom's by the first wife, who was 14 when Kitty married Tom) died very suddenly last week and now I

was so sorry to hear that Eunice and Will had been sick too—but I trust they are much better now. Mayola and the girls were here for Hollins Com. Mr. Stras died that aft. Then this past week Harris went through to Tazewell to take Harris Jr. and a friend to the farm. He left them and came back to spend Saturday night with us. I still have the baby here. He is so good and such a pleasure to all of us that we can't let Bill take him quite yet. Do come and see us now that your school is out. I still have to take care of myself, lie down for two hours every aft. and that is a nuisance, then have my breakfast in bed and get up about 10 o'clock a.m. Have just heard that France has surrendered!! Isn't this war horrible—I just can't sleep—it has gotten on my nerves. I have written only a very few letters for the past months—that I feel my handwriting has fallen off as much as I have. I lost 25 lbs. and look real skinny—but lately have gained some and have my appetite back. Drove over to Staunton and back the same day—the family did not approve, but it really did not tire me. Wanted to see Sallie but could not climb those awful steps—tried to get Joe on the phone, but could not. Ethel said she wanted to make you a visit soon, so I guess you'll hear from her. Do try to see us this summer. Am glad you have a peach crop—sounds like a big one to me. Are you getting a rest now, and do write me again soon. It is so nice to get your letters and hear from the family.

Best love,

Cousin Sallie

1942

MRS. A. M. NELSON SUCCUMBS; FUNERAL IS THIS AFTERNOON

Mrs. A. M. Nelson died yesterday after a long illness.

Her parents were John Hart, of Louisa county, who married Miss Sally L. Coleman, of Spotsylvania county, Mr. Hart was a distinguished educator and founder of the Albemarle Female Institute, which was founded for the purpose of giving equal education opportunities to women. It was probably the first institution which offered the same courses for women as were prescribed for men.

Mrs. Nelson was born at Charlottesville, April 23, 1865. She was educated at Albemarle Female Institute and Dr. Vaughan's Institute, the latter at Gordonsville, where she completed her classical education.

Her father was principal for many years of Virginia Midland Academy at Culpeper.

On December 6, 1889 she married A. M. Nelson, who had recently

moved to Roanoke from Culpeper. She had lived here since her marriage.

Surviving her are two daughters, Mrs. J. P. Fishburn and Mrs. Louis R. Showalter, and the following sons, Coleman H., William J., Robert R. and Charles L. Nelson. She leaves a brother, Harris Hart, of Richmond, who made his home here for many years.

The funeral will be held from the home, 1225 Third street, S. W., this afternoon at four, the Rev. A. H. Hollingsworth, Jr., officiating. Burial will be in Fairview.

The pallbearers are A. M. Groseclose, Charles P. Lunsford, George Scott Shackelford, English Showalter, Warren Hobbie, J. W. Shields, Samuel Hunter and Keith Hunt.

R. R. Nelson, President
C. H. Nelson, Vice-Pres.

W. J. Nelson, Secretary
C. L. Nelson, Treasurer

NELSON HARDWARE COMPANY

Wholesale Hardware
No. 17 Campbell Avenue East
ROANOKE, VIRGINIA

September 20, 1943

Mrs. L. L. Lea,
Lovingston, Virginia.

Dear Cousin Reba:

I haven't seen Ethel to talk with her since she got back here but I am in hopes that she will get around to coming to see us and tell us about her trip down there. I would like to hear from her very much.

The first time that we are down in your section of the country I certainly am going to bring my kids by to see you if it is just for a few minutes because I do want you to see them. As I told you before we stopped in Lovingston one time and you were not at home at that time. I am in hopes of catching you there next time. Any time you have an occasion to come to Roanoke or will come to Roanoke I hope that you will feel just as much at home in coming to my house as you did going to Mother's because you are always welcome and we will always have room for you.

Cousin Reba, I certainly appreciate the picture of Aunt Alcey. I turned it over to Sally Ann who is putting it in her picture album. She is very proud of it.

Yours truly,

Coleman

Sutherlin, Virginia
April 29, 1948

Dear Reba:

Here I am back home again after a lovely visit in Roanoke. I stayed with Mrs. Meadows for over three weeks and had a wonderful time seeing old friends and acquaintances and being entertained a great deal. Mrs. Meadows was in bed a part of the time while I was there with a wretched cold. But she said "Go ahead and have a good time." Mary Barbour Wells, Mildred Powers's sister has been desperately ill since last fall.

I saw Mrs. Ambler while I was there, she said she'd just had a letter from you. She looks old, but still has the lovely face and sweet manner. Margaret, Bob's wife, came to see me and brought Billy. She and Bob had just returned from a swanky visit to Florida. June, Katherine, Sallie Hart, and Bobbie were in Florida the whole time I was there. Their children were having their spring vacations. Saw Elizabeth, she looks so young and pretty, three children to live and one not to live has done nothing to her in any way not even to her figure. Saw Tuttie and Claude—both as handsome as pictures. Tuttie has just had her apt. done over. She is a very lovely, sweet person and Claude as smart and handsome as ever. Saw Earl Fitzpatrick. He said he could have gone to Congress, but that he did not want to make politics a business, said he liked to play politics, said he had the endorsement of those who could have put him there. Said tell you he was needed at home now as he had adopted two children, a boy and a girl. He is very prominent in church work, said tell you Bob Nelson was in his Sunday School Class. Bob was made a deacon in the church while I was there. Saw Daisy Storey, she looks about the same and is still teaching Alex. Nelson. Sallie Ann finishes at Catholic School this spring. They have not decided where they will send her off to school. Three baby doctors have bought Coleman's town house. There have been many changes. Write me soon, with very best love and warmest wishes.

Aff. yours, Ethel (Chaney)

Love to Mr. Lea.

MRS. LOUIS R. SHOWALTER
2318 Avenham Avenue
Roanoke, Virginia

Wednesday 1950

Dearest Cousin Reba:

It was so nice to hear from you at Christmas time. Are you living in Florida entirely now or do you just go down for the winter? Katy and myself and the boys often get together and talk

about the grand times we used to have down at Aunt Sam's. We are all well and happy but there never will be days like those again.

I guess you heard about Peg's death. It happened so suddenly, brain hemorrhage, and she suffered so for a week. Bob and Billy are really remarkable and are life savers for each other. Billy is 10 years old now and an adorable child.

Our oldest Louis Jr. is at the University of Virginia this year playing freshman football and doing nicely in his work. He really is a grand looking boy even if I do say so and a swell guy along with it. His daddy is so proud of him. Katherine is 15, will be 16 in March. She is a lot like mother we think. I just hope she will be more and more like her as she grows older. She is boy crazy at this point and is real popular. Our baby Nelson is 11 and sweet as pie. So you see my family is about grown. Katy's Sally is at Sweet Briar and lovely, and Bobby is at Episcopal High School. They are both grand children and not a bit spoiled altho they have everything in the world.

Coleman's family is fine. Sally Ann is in Louisville, Ky., at a church college. They have built a new home in the county and seem to be enjoying life. I believe that's all the family news I can think of at this point.

Would certainly love to see you, Cousin Reba. If you are ever in these parts again I do wish you would come to see us.

Loads of love

Elizabeth

FISHBURN IS AWARDED MERCERSBURG PLAQUE

Junius P. Fishburn, publisher of the Roanoke Times and Roanoke World-News, a graduate in 1914 of the Mercersburg Academy in Pennsylvania has been awarded the class of 1932 alumni plaque for "character, service and achievement" since leaving that institution.

IT'S LILAC TIME FOR FISHBURN'S ROANOKE GARDEN

1951

Garden Week in Virginia is lilac time in the garden of Junius Fishburn, publisher and green thumb extraordinaire, who will be one of nine in Roanoke to open his private garden to visitors April 25 and 26.

Mr. Fishburn deprecates the part he plays in the marked success of some one hundred varieties of lilacs in his two-acre garden. In the Fishburn garden several thousand tulips will be in bloom, backed by masses of azaleas and flowering fruit trees. It is also at this time

that the sweet-scented lilac, emblem of the State of New Hampshire, comes in force to this Virginia garden and mingles to perfection with the pink and white dogwood, flower of the old Dominion.

From Lynchburg News 1952

MARRIED FRIDAY EVENING

Roanoke, Oct. 18—Miss Sally Hart Fishburn, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Junius Parker Fishburn, and George Henry Fulton Jr., son of Mr. and Mrs. Fulton, were married Friday evening at 8 o'clock. The ceremony was conducted by Dr. A. H. Hollingsworth Jr., in Second Presbyterian Church of Roanoke. A reception was given after the wedding in the ballroom of Hotel Roanoke by the parents of the bride.

The church chancel was banked with greenery and decorated with cathedral candles and baskets of white chrysanthemums. Mrs. Sydney F. Small, contralto, and Mrs. E. E. Graham, organist, provided the wedding music.

The bride was given in marriage by her father. She wore a gown of white Italian silk made with a portrait neckline, softly pleated skirt and a circular train. Her full length veil was of Brussels lace and she carried a cascade bouquet of lily of the valley, stephanotis and orchids.

Mrs. John Crosland Jr., Charlotte, N. C., cousin of the bride, was matron of honor. Maid of honor was Miss Katherine Hart Showalter, also a cousin of the bride.

Other attendants of the bride were Mrs. Walter J. Alston, Jr., Henderson, N. C., sister of the bridegroom; Miss Louise Fishburn Fowlkes and Miss Sally Ann Nelson, cousins of the bride; Miss Susan Lewis Hobson, Kew Gardens, N. Y.; Mrs. Norwood W. Bullington Jr., San Diego, Cal., and Mrs. William W. Boxley II, Richmond, Miss Kathryn Fulton Wingerd of Chambersburg, Pa., niece of the bridegroom, was flower girl.

All wore gowns of Capri blue taffeta and carried bouquets of "Better Times" roses.

George Henry Fulton was his son's best man. Ushers were John A. Hall, William S. Trinkle, Gordon C. Willis, Hugh C. Fisher, Charles E. Hunter Jr., and Robert Nelson Fishburn, brother of the bride; Edmund C. Wingerd Jr., Chambersburg, and Walter J. Alston Jr., Henderson, brothers-in-law of Mr. Fulton.

Mr. and Mrs. Fulton will live at 2325 Avenham Ave., Roanoke. The bride is a graduate of the Madiera School, Germany, and of Sweet Briar College. She is a member of the Roanoke Assembly. Mr. Fulton is a graduate of Hampden-Sydney College and a member of the Roanoke German Club.

March 20, 1953
Roanoke, Virginia

Dear Cousin Reba:

We were so disappointed that you couldn't be here when George and I were married. It seems like only yesterday. There has been so much happening and so many things to do these past few months.

George and I want to thank you for the handsome Wedgewood Chop plate you gave us. You couldn't possibly have given us anything we needed more and we have used it many times since we moved in our apartment. We appreciate your remembering us with such a wonderful present so much.

We are really settled in our new home now at last. I'm almost sorry though in a way that we've finished fixing up our apartment because it's been so much fun.

I certainly hope we will see you very soon Cousin Reba and will be able to thank you in person for your very nice present.

With love,
Sally Fishburn Fulton

The Lynchburg News
March 24, 1954

J. P. FISHBURN DIES SUDDENLY IN CAPITAL

WASHINGTON, March 24—Junius Parker Fishburn, Roanoke, Va., publisher, died here today of a cerebral hemorrhage a few hours after he was stricken. He was 58.

Fishburn, a native of Roanoke where he had served for many years as publisher of The Roanoke Times and The Roanoke World-News, had been in poor health for some time.

He was president of Times-World Corp., which publishes the papers, and was identified with other business interests of the Roanoke area.

Mrs. Fishburn was here with her husband.

Other members of the family were summoned immediately. These included his children, Mrs. George Fulton Jr., of Roanoke and Robert Nelson Fishburn, a Washington and Lee student, and two sisters, Mrs. Louise Fishburn Folkes and Mrs. Evelyn Fishburn Shackelford, both of Roanoke.

Fishburn is survived also by his father, J. B. Fishburn, 88, of Roanoke.

Son of Junius Blair Fishburn and the late Grace Parker Fishburn, he was born in Roanoke on Sept. 30, 1895. He was graduated from

Mercersburg (Pa.) Academy in 1914 and received a degree as doctor of letters from Princeton University in 1919. Four years later he received a master of arts degree from Columbia University and in 1936 was awarded an honorary degree as doctor of commercial science from Washington and Lee.

He has a long career of public service. (See full account in Lynchburg News, March 24, 1954.)

HARTS

WINGFIELD—HISTORY OF LOUISA—P. 357

Malcolm Hart owned land in Paisley, Scotland, in 1725 in Renfrewshire. Malcolm married Jean Cochran. John Hart, heir to the above, was a merchant and lived in Paisley. He married Janet Maxwell and both were living around 1775.

Children:

1. Robert Hart (son of John and Janet) born Dec. 23, 1739 at Paisley in Renfrewshire, Scotland. He came to Virginia in 1760 and settled first in Hanover Co. He was a merchant, landowner and Justice of Spotsylvania. His wife was Mary, daughter of Rev. Archibald Dick. They were married in 1775. She was born Jan. 12, 1760 and died at Hartfield in 1830. Her husband died in 1811.

2. Malcolm Hart (brother of Robert and son of Malcolm and Jean) was born Jan. 29, 1752 at Paisley, Scotland. He was sent to America when a lad to his brother, Robert, who preceded him. He married on Feb. 1, 1792 Judith Crews (daughter of James Crews, a Quaker, who ran a tavern at Negrofoot Hanover Co.) by Rev. Peter Nelson. She was born Feb. 1, 1772.

They settled in Louisa County on North Anna River. and named the place "Renfrew" in honor of his native county in Scotland. He died in his 62nd year. His will was probated at Louisa Courthouse, Oct. 14, 1814. His wife survived him many years and died at the same place, "Renfrew," August 18, 1851, was buried at the old Hart place.

John, b. Jan. 1, 1792, the eldest son of Malcolm and Judith Crew Hart, was born June 1, 1792 at "Renfrew" on North Anna River in Louisa County. He married Elizabeth Harris, daughter of Henry and Susan Collins Harris of Aspen Hill Plantation. His home adjoined that of his father. He died Nov. 6, 1855. His wife lived until around 1870.

John Hart, Jr., son of John Hart and Elizabeth (Betsy) Harris Hart was born 1825 at Renfrew, Louisa County. He married (Sept. 24, 1850) Sallie Lewis Coleman of Spotsylvania, daughter of Spencer

and Rebecca Digges Coleman of "Elim" near Lewiston, Spotsylvania County, Virginia.

Prof. Hart was long engaged in education, first conducting a school at "Elim," later at Charlottesville, Locust Dale, and still later being connected with the Woman's College in Richmond. He was engaged by the Confederate Government in securing the ingredients for the manufacture of gunpowder, being a chemist of some ability. He died 1897. His wife died Oct. 1914. Children: Henry, John, Harris, and Sallie.

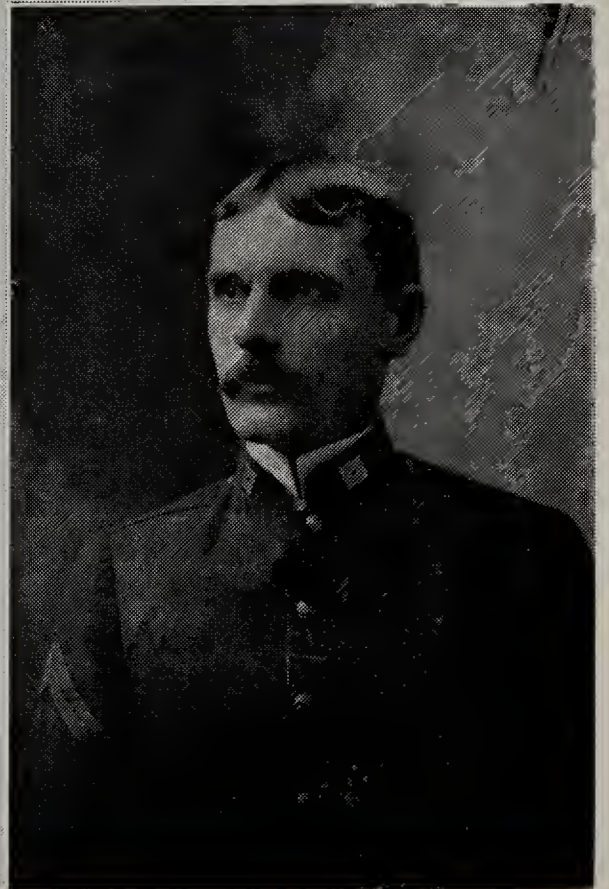
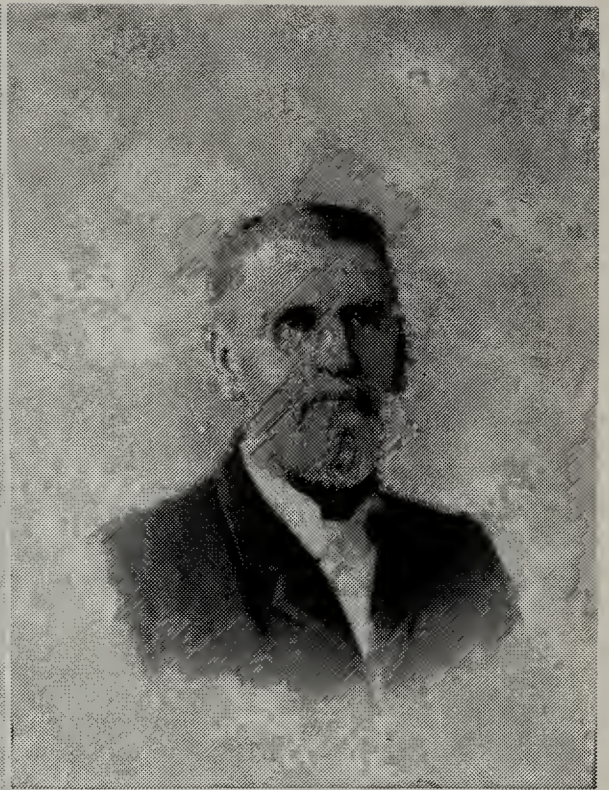
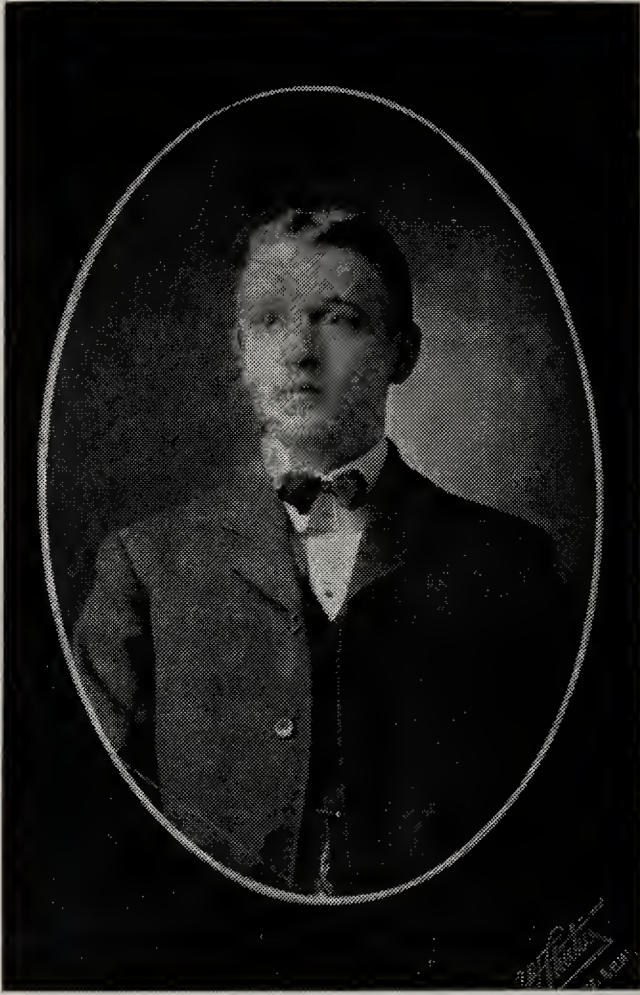
AUNT NANNIE'S LINE—LIPSCOMB

3. Nannie Lindsay Coleman 1846-1896 m. 1874 as his 2nd wife Capt. John Sinclair Lipscomb 1837-1907. He is buried in Thornrose cemetery. Staunton. Resided first in Staunton.

Children: (1) Maud m. 1—about 1900 Al Hargrave of Petersburg, Va. He is buried in Blanford cemetery. m. 2—Lewis Snider of Texas d. about 1928. She resides now (1950) in Hampton. Maud's children: Elinor Coleman b. 1901 m. Graham Bowman of S. C., one son, Graham Jr. They live in Hampton. Nannie Lindsay m. L. Raymond White, of Baltimore—official of Shell Oil Co. of California. Ethel Byrd (Bunnie) m. L. M. Quillen of Southwest Va. (a) one boy, Jackie.

(2) Nannie Coleman (Ana) m. in 1904 Prof. Easton Wilbur Harrison of Palmyra, Mich., for 39 years head of Commercial Department of Cleveland Schools. Children: Easton Wilbur b. 1906, Andrew Hawes b. 1911, Virginia Coleman b. 1907 m. 1930 Bryant Evans b. 1905, at present (1949) on editorial staff of *The Union* in San Diego, Calif. Their children: Jeremy Harrison Evans b. 1932, Gwen b. 1935, Nan Coleman b. 1940. Ana lived in Cleveland, came thence to Hanover Co., Va., is now (1950) in San Diego, Calif. Visited kin in Virginia summer of 1949.

(3) John Sinclair Lipscomb, Jr. b. about 1879 d. 1947. m. 1905 Ollie Dungan of Bristol. He was in Spanish American War, in Pacific Islands, and in Boxer War in China. Later he was vice-president of Big Jack Overall Head-Lipscomb Co. of Bristol, Tenn. Their children: Elizabeth m. Easley. She has several children: John Grad. of V. P. I. in World War II.



*Hugh Lipscomb, Capt. John Lipscomb, Nannie Coleman Lipscomb,
John S. Lipscomb*

- (4) Ruby DeJarnette died an infant.
- (5) Hugh Taylor b. 1881 m. in Baltimore—no children.
- (6) Ethel Kemper (Min) b. 1882 m. Dr. Charles Hill Courtney, dentist, resided in Sumter, S. C. Their children: Iris Gentry, Dr. Charles Hill, Jr., Coleman.
- (7) Byrd Booten b. 1884 m. 1906 William B. Dobson, of Baltimore. Their children: Audrey Spencer b. 1911 m. Bradford Hickman of Baltimore, Research Chemist at Princeton, William Dobson, Jr.

Min Lipscomb, m. Dr. Charles Hill Courtney, Sumter, S. C. Children: (1) Charles Hill Courtney m. Pansey Howell. Their children: (a) Charles Hill Courtney III and (b) Howell Coleman Courtney; (2) Coleman Courtney m. Eloise Osborne; one child, Lindsay Ethel Courtney; (3) Iris—teaches in Sumter, S. C.

From the "John Hay Ledger"—January 12, 1940.

FAMOUS EDUCATOR DIES

When Easton W. Harrison, former head of Hay's commercial department, died of heart failure at Lutheran Hospital Monday, one of the nation's leaders in commercial education was lost to the business world.

Throughout his long, busy career, his energetic spirit made an indelible impression upon the memories of all his associates.

But those who did not have a personal acquaintance with him should now visit the trophy cases filled with national and international awards and also the honor plaques adorning the walls of Room 223.

Behind these symbols of silver and bronze, his fine dignified carriage can be seen actively leading students to the greatest heights of success in commercial skills.

By his keen wit, his driving ambitions, and his admiration for hard work, he developed the finer hidden talents of unsuspecting students.

When Mr. Harrison retired in June, 1938, Mr. William L. Moore, principal, said, "Mr. Harrison has forgotten more about commercial subjects than many instructors today know."

Letter from Minnie Lipscomb Courtney, Sumter, S. C., April 19, 1951.

Dear Reba:

I appreciate your writing and also telling me of my grandparents and great-grandparents who lived in your county. I fear I am not very well up on my family, but have been away so long that my husband's people have really become my people, we have simply dropped the word in-law. But I do love my own people and I find that the older I grow, the more I miss being with them. Since Maud passed away and Ana being so far away, I do feel alone.

Your visit was such a great surprise and pleasure to us, but so short. Charles and his wife were so sorry they missed seeing you. Next time you must plan to stay. I just could not take it in that you were here, then later thought of so many things that I'd like to have talked to you about. I appreciate so much your invitation to Iris and me to visit your part of the country and hope some day it will be possible. We had a grand trip to Va. Easter to Elinor's, tho weather bad, snow etc. We enjoyed one day at Williamsburg.

It seems that I am going to New York to visit Lindsay and Raymond next month. When they were in Sumter last November they made me promise to visit them in May, and now they are holding me to my promise, tho it does not suit me at this time. A friend of ours, Mrs. Mildred Rea from Nelson Co. said her mother sent her a clipping from newspaper saying you had visited us in Sumter. She was surprised that we were kin to you. She teaches here now, her husband travels. She teaches with Iris, said she was a good friend of Hawes'.

Again I'll say how much we enjoyed seeing you and with love to all the family,

Min.

Mildred Goodwin Rea, dau. of Charlie and Lottie Page Goodwin, another relative.

Jan. 12, 1953

Dear Reba:

We received your Xmas card and were so glad to hear from you. Do you remember Will and I visited Aunt Sam when we were first married and enjoyed our stay on the farm so much. Since Maud passed away we do not hear so much from the family but do hear from Ana, Min and Maud's girls. We are looking forward to a visit from Lindsay next month.

Audrey and her husband live in New York, were home for Xmas. Audrey is an artist and is very successful in oil portraits. Her

husband, Dr. Walter Braddock Hickman, is an Economist with the Nat. Bureau Econ. Research. He has written several books and some papers. There is quite a write up about him in Who's Who in America.

We have a son three years younger than Audrey, Wm. B. Jr. He married Evelyn Young, a Baltimore girl and they have a son, Wm. Beauregard Dobson III, nine years old. Our son is a builder, has his own business and has been very successful.

Will retired two years ago and Billy built us a ranch type home nine miles from Baltimore in Chestnut Hill, near a small town, Towson. Our homes are next door and we are very happy to be so near them. Should you be driving up this way we would love to have you come out and visit us. If there is any other information you need for your book I will be glad to hear from you.

Hoping you had a very pleasant holiday, I am

Sincerely,

Byrd (Byrd Lipscomb Dobson)

637 Piccadilly Road,
Towson 4, Maryland

1954

Dear Reba:

I suppose you heard of Will's sudden death last July which was such a shock to me. I am trying to get myself adjusted but it is so hard. I am living in our home next door to my son Bill and they are so good to me. I take my dinners with them. Audrey and her husband are coming home for Xmas and I am going back to New York with them for awhile. I hope all of you have been well this winter and that you will have a pleasant Xmas.

Love,

Byrd Dobson

MRS. PEYTON GRAHAM BOWMAN

149 Victoria Avenue

Hampton, Virginia

August 20, 1951.

Dear Reba:

Please excuse me for delaying so long in answering your nice letter inviting Bunny and me to visit you. We did get in our trip to Massanetta, but couldn't get over to Lovington, as it was too far for an afternoon's ride, and we had to stay up there at night. Bun got a ride all the way back to Knoxville, and had to cut her trip

short. Since then Little Graham has had company, and he left this morning to visit Sumter. Aunt Min Courtney lives there and all of my husband's people are there too. So, Graham went down to get acquainted with his relatives. He is going on to Knoxville from there. Bun's son Jackie is married and has a baby boy named Leigh Mathewson Quillen, Jr. He and his lovely little wife are both 18 years old. They ran away and got married. Both attended the University of Tenn.

My sister Lindsay and her husband have been spending the summer in Europe, and I am expecting them home any day now. They live in New York City. Graham and I are planning on going up there right after Labor day. Little G. will meet us in Baltimore and go with us.

I would surely love to see you, Reba, and to get to know again all of the cousins. Maybe later in the fall, I can get away for a day or so, and come up to see you. Graham is going back to school this fall. He will be in his second year of law, and I do hope Uncle Sam allows him to finish.

Love
Elinor

BIG JACK MANUFACTURING COMPANY

Bristol, Virginia, Tennessee

July 5, 1945

Mrs. L. L. Lea
Nelson County
Lovingston, Virginia

My dear Reba:

Your recent letter was duly received and read with much pleasure. I enjoyed reading about the family news and Ollie was very much interested in everything you wrote.

I do not see any of the family much anymore and suppose they have all forgotten me.

We saw the piece in the paper about Johnnie and the Alumni Association in Italy. We have talked to several men here in Bristol recently who have seen Johnnie and they give a glowing description of how he is getting along.

My daughter Elizabeth and her husband drove from Bristol to Charlottesville a few weeks ago, but they do not know positively whether they went through Lovingston or not. Elizabeth's son is 20 years old, is 6 feet and 4 inches tall and weighs about 190 pounds and

is now a physical instructor with a school in Maryland. He is apt to be sent overseas when this term of school closes.

Johnnie's wife lives in Marion, Virginia. They have a home there and she is living in it, hoping that Johnnie will be sent back to the States soon.

I thank you very much for thinking of me and writing such a nice newsy letter. Certainly hope that you, or some of the family can come to see us soon.

Lovingly Yours,

John S. Lipscomb.

549 Alabama Street,
Bristol, Tenn.
Nov. 4, 1952.

Dear Reba:

Your letter came as a surprise and a real pleasure to me. I haven't heard from any of the family since Maud's death. She was so good about writing and always gave all the news. Min and I have been exchanging Christmas cards for several years. Some years ago she and Dr. Courtney and their son were on their way home from Richmond and stopped with us for the night. They seemed to have enjoyed their visit. We had supper at our "Country," a nice little place where we spent most of the nights during the summer.

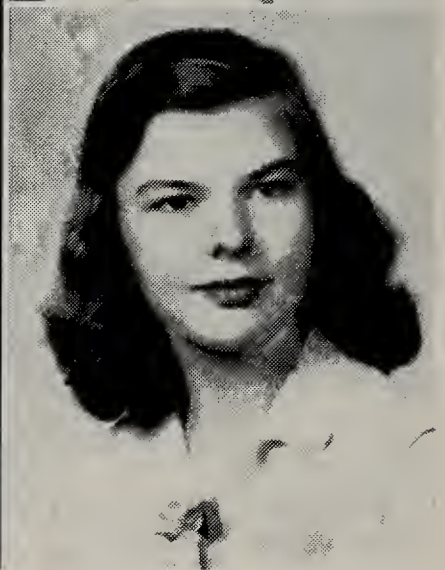
Then Byrd and her husband, while in Bristol on a business trip, came out one evening for a short visit. Elizabeth and her husband came over to meet them.

I am still living in the house you remember—guess we have made some improvements since you were here. I have lived alone since John's death. Elizabeth lives just across town, and I am usually over there every day. Then Johnny has a home in Marion, Va., about forty-five miles from here, and I have enjoyed driving up to see them once or twice a week. Of course, I get lonely at times, but there are many things one can do to pass the time.

The Big Jack stockholders sold to the new organization and for a good profit, so of course I sold mine also.

I'll try to tell you something of my family now. As for John and me, there isn't much to tell except to say that we were very happy and it was too bad he couldn't have lived awhile longer.

Elizabeth finished high school and Virginia Intermont. She married Robert M. Easley, who is very popular around town and who has been very successful in the insurance business. They have two children.



*Ana (Nancy) Lipscomb Harrison, Virginia Harrison Evans, Gwen
Garland Evans, Nancy Coleman Evans*

Dick is twenty-seven years old and in business with his father. He had to go into the army right after graduation from high school, which sort of disrupted his education. He went to college two years and to an insurance school in Baltimore for one year, so far he is a bachelor.

Rachel is twenty-two and she also finished high school and University of Tenn. and last summer attended summer school at Columbia University. She taught in grammar school last year, but this year got the job she wanted as teacher of Business in high school—her Major in college. She plans to go to Columbia this summer and next to get her master's degree (if she doesn't get married).

Johnny finished high school and at V. P. I. in 1930. The depression followed and he had a hard time getting started. He married a Bristol girl, Bernice Miller, and they have no children. He went into the C. C. C. as 2nd Lt. and later was promoted to 1st Lt. They saved their money and he went into business for himself selling auto parts, etc. in Marion, Va., which is about 45 miles from here on Hi-way 11. He was getting along just fine and had built a house, which they had lived in for a year, when he was called into the Army. I think he served about 52 months and came out with the rank of Lt. Col. When he came home, he started his business again and had to buy a building to get a suitable service, and is now living in Philadelphia. He is not in regimented service, but on special duty with Inspector General. The work is very secret and he says also very instructive. He likes it a lot. They have a furnished apartment, which is very comfortable. Bernice had to come down on business in Sept. and she and I drove my car up for a visit, had a wonderful trip and she and I drove back. She is back in Philadelphia now, but they plan to come down for Christmas. Will stay here a few days and go on to Lake Worth, Florida, for a visit with Bernice's father.

Mrs. Cox has been ill for a long time, but a few weeks ago she had a slight stroke. I saw Bess down town the other day and she said her mother stays in bed all the time. She asked me to go to see her mother, so I'll try to do that.

I hope you can read this and I wish you would come down to see me sometime.

Love,

Olive Lipscomb.

2711 Kenwood Ave.

Sunday.

My dear Reba:

I do not believe I have written and thanked you for sending me all the family records for our cousin in Kansas City. She seemed so glad to have it and wrote me a lengthy letter on the subject,

but I have not answered her letter because I'm too trifling I guess. I had a bad spell—flu I suppose. I surely hope you have escaped for you have to be out so much.

Maud said Coz. Kate Hart phoned her that Aleck Nelson was dead. We haven't heard the particulars, poor Coz. Sallie, she just gets over one death and there is another.

I have seen the Crim's ad in the paper, selling the timber at "Elim". You all are very fortunate in having all that timber when prices are so high. I guess you will realize a nice sum. You know Page Taylor, Ned's second boy, died in Roanoke several weeks ago, the oldest one died about 4 years ago, at this time.

I haven't heard anything from Coz. Sallie Taylor for so long, since I moved from Ashland. I do not see the Redds to hear from Coz. Sallie. Joe De J. wrote me when she was so ill and I guess he expected her to die, she recovered quite rapidly I understood.

I would be glad to hear from you, but I know you are tired these cold nights, and that you do not feel like letter writing.

With best love

/s/ Ana

(Nancy L. Harrison).

3264-4th Avenue,
San Diego, California.

My dear Reba:

I guess you and Mr. Lea have been as busy as bees since your return to Lovington, and isn't it a joy to get back home after a prolonged stay away? I suppose tho you are beginning to feel very much at home in Florida by now. I really believe that one will live much longer by not having to endure the hardships of the intensely cold weather during the winter months. Everything moves along very quietly out here for me. We all keep well and are doing about the same things over and over, trying to keep amused and happy, and I guess that is all that I could be doing if I lived back in Virginia or in Timbucktoo or South Africa, so why give it a thought.

This week I want to try to go to one of the large churches here to listen to William Farnum (in person), read "The Robe"—Lloyd Douglas.

About two weeks ago I spent a very delightful week in Hollywood—You know Fannie Cox from Bristol, my half-sister's son lives in Hollywood, he and his wife drove down here and I went back with them and had a lovely time, then they drove me home. Roy Cox has been extremely successful, a fine business man, has made his million and retired at 56 years old, "now that is what folks say". Anyway,

there is every indication that such might be the case. Well, what does Hethie think of the Virginia democrats now? Bolting their party, can't they get Byrd to run?

Hawes returned from Japan by plane about a month ago, and on account of the country's unrest, etc. he thought he had better stay quietly down here, he has a nice position and is doing fine. Virginia and her family are as busy as possible all the time. Her oldest son graduates from high school next year. We are pushing along.

Now that you are back, do write me the news about any of the family and best love to you all, Eunice and Hethie included.

As ever

/s/ Ana

304 Spruce St.

San Diego, Calif.

Sept. 25, 1949—Sunday

My dear Reba:

Here I am back in S. D. at last. I had a wonderful visit and enjoyed every minute of it. You & Mr. Lea were both so grand to me & being in your lovely home was surely a treat. I was sorry to hear of Will Whites' sickness and that they missed the Byrd picnic. It was too far for me to return to Flora's tho she seemed anxious to have me. I know I would have enjoyed it. I had a nice time in Balto' with Byrd & Will Dobson, surely hated to leave them. I only stayed a few days with Sally Micks in Orange on my way to Balto'. Had a nice little stay with Elinor in Hampton, she drove up to Richmond for me & bro't me back.

I want to look up those old letters about Elim & the folks down there, will get around to it in the next few days I hope. I must not put it off too long for I know you will be going South before too many weeks.

Virginia thinks you should have the old letters etc. because she wants them preserved & used in the right channel. I spent today with Virginia. They are a very busy family. Wish you & Eunice could know them. I have been back out here one week & I haven't gotten rested yet. I have many pleasant memories. Hope to hear from you soon & best love—Ana.

Min & Iris drove up to Mauds from Sumter to see me, I was so happy to see them.

304 Spruce St., S. D., Calif.

Sunday 11th 1950

Dear Reba:

If I do not answer your most welcome letters promptly it isn't because I'm not thinking about you but that I am such a putter offer I guess—and really there is so little of interest out here for you folks back East.

You knew Maud sold her house in Rich'd and is living near Elinor in an apt. in Hampton, Va. She just about had a real break down I guess and it was necessary for her to be near one of her daughters and I suppose Elinor persuaded her to come down there, which was the wisest thing for her to do.

I had an invitation to Jake Crims' wedding and I surely did appreciate it. I know he married a nice person because he seemed such a fine young man. Hethie has surely been fortunate with her children.

Thanks so much for the clippings, I always am glad to have them, and Hethie writes you such nice wholesome letters, doesn't she? And how is Eunice? I hope she is entirely over the effects of her auto accident.

I suppose you and Mr. Lea are busy with flowers and gardening this lovely June weather, we have such a sameness of climate out here that I miss the thrill of the changing seasons.

Virginia and children are well, they are all so busy over there that I never have a chance to sit down to a nice quiet talk with Ginny, so many many demands on her time, and we can never reminisce because she knows so few of the people who came along with me.

Hawes is working here now and it is so nice to have him at home but I do wish he would find a nice girl and marry and have his own home.

Remember me to Mr. Lea and all the family and write soon.

Best love,

Ana

San Diego, California

October 1950 Tuesday 17th.

My dear Reba:

Your nice sweet letter was so much appreciated at a time when I felt very lonely out here.

I also had a most welcome one from Hethie, she always was and is, a grand person.

Reba you know Maud was buried in Staunton and Joe DeJ. and

Orra were very nice to her girls. As far as I know they were the only ones at the funeral, except the girls and husbands, or did I write you this, please excuse me! I surely hope Tom Habel's wife is over her ordeal and that everything is well with her.

I never hear a word from Ollie, of course I never knew her and there are no ties now. Fannie's boy, Roy Lipscomb Cox, who is one of the biggest men in our whole family. A millionaire and retired at 56 yrs. old and made it all by himself. I know him and his wife May, am very fond of them and May and I correspond regularly. Roy is in "Who's Who" in Industry In America" (I hope I'll get thru with quotation marks soon).

Sally Micks is very good about writing me all the news and sending reading matter. Rashe was too until his wife was paralysed, they say he has his hands more than full now.

Virginia and family are fine. All in schools and College, even Virginia. I do not know how she does it. Hawes went up to San Francisco last week on business, he likes to work up there, makes so much more. The weather is so wonderful that I just can't stay inside but I never get anything done.

Best love to Eunice and please tell her that I think of her so often, also yourself.

With love,

/s/ Ana

March 1951

Sunday 11th.

Dear Reba:

Virginia and Bryant have just left, they brought me a large bag of tree-ripened oranges and lemons from trees in their yard and a bunch of lovely flowers, highly scented, I have no idea what they are but waxey and very dainty. You asked me about the Dew-Waller relationship. It isn't very clear in my mind and I am not real sure but it seems this way. Coz Mary Waller, Coz Bob's mother and old Coz Ellet DeJ. were sister and brother and they must have had a sister (children of Elizabeth C. DeJ.) who married a Dew of Caroline Co. and the current Tom Dew's father must have been a son of that union. Then he, Tom's father, first married a Hart from Albemarle. Sunny Bank wasn't it? Then he married Minnie Perkins, the mother of our generation of Dews. Then there was a sister of the present Tom Dew's father who married Judge Welch of Caroline, Coz Lucy Dew Welch, they had no children. So Coz Bob Waller and Tom Dew's father must have been first cousins, making young Tom and Coz Bob 2nd cousins. Now if this is not



*Elinor and Graham Bowman and son Graham, Hawes Harrison,
Virginia and Bryant Evans, Quillen family, Maud Lipscomb's daughter
and her family*

correct then I do not know how it is, however I have written Sally Micks.

I wish I could help you with your book but I fear that I will never have another visit back to Virginia, it is just too far away, but I am with my children and grandchildren and that is all I can expect. I have a real good time too, in a very unpretentious way, and the time goes pleasantly by. I am glad that Roy and Marie get along nicely and that Roy is still able to work.

It is grand for you to have all your relatives and sisters near enough to have them in your home now and then and enjoy their little unexpected visits now and then. It is getting late and I am repeating myself so had better close this letter and go to bed. Remember me to all the family, Eunice and Will White and I hope every one is well and do write soon.

Ana

San Diego, California
Oct. 1, 1950

Dear Hethie:

Thanks so much for your nice sweet letter.

Yes, it is very hard for me to realize that Maud has gone forever and that I must keep on "the even tenor of my way" out in this remote land.

I surely enjoyed reading about your children and isn't it hard on all the young men who have married and started their life's work, thinking they were thru with war and all its horrors? I was so pleased when the invitation to Jake's wedding came—was glad to be remembered.

Hawes does not think he will be called back, he is 38 and unmarried tho—Virginia has a most interesting family growing up—her oldest child, a boy, 18 years, is doing well in College, his 2nd year, and just ready for the draft. The next, a girl is a soph. in High School, a lovely girl.

Well I must not get started on my grand-children, you just wait until yours are a few years older, you will be surprised how vitally interested you are in their progress etc.

I enjoy Reba's letters so much, she is a grand girl and I wish I could have seen more of all of you last summer, but Hethie I got so tired travelling and packing and unpacking every few days that I was afraid I would not hold out for the long trek back to S. D.

I don't suppose I will ever attempt a trip again. Some of you should come to see me, the people out here are so different also

the scenery and everything else, but I am with my children and that is the main thing.

Please remember me to your nice husband and balance of your family and do write sometime.

With love,

Ana.

Stephens College
October 28, 1952

Dear Cousin Reba:

I was so happy to hear from you and I *did* know who you were. Nana has often talked about you, and so I knew you were a very dear friend and relation.

I certainly do love Stephens and Missouri. The college has so many interesting courses and there are always so many social events going on. It's wonderful.

In your letter you said you'd been writing a history of our kin. It's sounds very interesting. I would love to hear more about it. I once made a "family-tree" for an assignment in school. Nana helped me and I heard about a lot of my ancestors that I hadn't realized even existed. We Californians should do more roaming, should meet some of our relatives and see the rest of the world. Why, I haven't even seen any snow for eight years!

Maybe someday I'll really break away and come see the East. I saw it all once, but then I was very young. Maybe then I'll even meet you. Thank you so much for writing and sending the nice gift. My roommate and I appreciated it and will remember you for it.

Love,

Gwen

MY MOTHER'S LINE—FITZPATRICK

4 *Samuella Hawes Coleman* 1850-1926 m. 1880 in Staunton at home of her sister Nannie Lipscomb as his 3rd. wife, Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick of Nelson County 1826-1897. They resided at "Bellefield" old Digges home near Arrington, Nelson County, bought from her mother's sisters by Thomas P. Fitzpatrick in the early eighties.

Children: Reba, Eunice, Behethland, Mary Hawes.

See under Fitzpatrick

Uncle Fleming Ellis was tall and large. He and his wife, Aunt

Alcey (pronounced Ailsie) live on a part of the old "Elim" farm—close to the colored church. Uncle Fleming had manners of fine courtesy and dignity. He was a devout Christian and highly respected by all who knew him. He was living in 1913 when I went with Cousin Sallie Nelson and Harris Hart down to "Elim" when Aunt Sallie Hart was laid to rest in the old garden family plot at "Elim" beside her husband and several of her children.

Uncle Fleming had a five room house and stables and horses. As long as he was able, he worked land at "Elim" and took care of the place the best he could. He and Aunt Alcey were kind to Aunt Becky and to all the "Elim" people in sickness or in trouble. My mother's family loved them devotedly. In her last illness, my mother asked us to "look out for Aunt Alcey and help her". A few months after that Will White and Eunice, Mr. Lea and I went down to see "Elim" and to see Aunt Alcey. Uncle Fleming had passed away some years before. When we got to Aunt Alcey's house she came to the gate to see who we were. We told her our names. She called back to the house "Roy, come out here. Dese is Miss Sammy's chil-lun". She was so happy to see us—and made us welcome. She is tall and thin and black and wrinkled now. Her head is tied in a neat cloth and she has a fine upright carriage. She used to help nurse the "Elim" people when they were sick. She nursed Grandma Rebecca in her last illness. She nursed Ana Harrison's mother, Aunt Nannie Lipscomb and Aunt Becky. Aunt Alcey and Uncle Fleming have a son, James Henry Ellis. James Henry owns a nice farm and a good house not far from Aunt Alcey. He is a successful farmer. His sons and daughters have been well educated. One of them teaches school. Hethie and I send Aunt Alcey a little check now and then. She is grateful for any help we give her. She had some lovely old pieces of china and glass. Eunice and I bought some beautiful milk glass dishes from her. I gave one to Catherine Crim (Mrs. John G. Miller). Aunt Alcey sold me the beautiful old tea pot that matched the broad gold band Haviland china that my mother brought from her old home after Aunt Becky came to live with us and the house was closed. I know times were hard and money was scarce at "Elim" in the later years, and Alcey was always such a help to them in sickness. I think they gave the tea pot to Alcey for helping them. It was a perfect match for the sugar dish and plates that had fallen to my share in the division of my mother's things. It is a beautiful and perfect piece, hallowed by intimate and priceless association, memories, and loyalties.

Roy is Aunt Alcey's adopted son. He takes care of her and stays there with her. They both look after the old "Elim" house and yard and try to keep off trespassers. Sometimes Roy cuts down the growth in the "Elim" yard.

Evie DeJarnette discovered that someone had torn down the "Elim" mantel pieces and had them stacked up ready to haul away. She

told Aunt Alcey about it. Roy hauled them all to his barn and stored them away for us.

Aunt Alcey's yard is full of lovely flowers. Many of them she says came from the "Elim" yard. She gave us slips of Althea, chrysanthemums and roses. We brought them home and planted them.

Ana Lipscome goes to see Aunt Alcey several times a year. She has a beautiful wool coverlet that she bought from Aunt Alcey. Aunt Alcey says the wool was grown on "Elim" and the counterpane was woven there. It is of cream and dull old rose and is a lovely specimen of the handwoven coverlets.

Aunt Alcey is very dear to all of "Miss Sammy's" daughters. How loath we are to lose these faithful and loyal colored friends. There can never again be a relationship between the whites and colored that can compare to the deeply rooted affections that exists between the whites and the intimate house servants that belonged to "the family."

Uncle Fleming was Spencer Coleman' II's coachman, and his father was Spencer Coleman I's coachman.

Fleming Ellis b. 1841 d. 1923.

Aubrey Ellis b. 1846 d. 1944.

Partlow, Va.

RFD #1, Box 27

Nov. 1934

My dear Miss Reba:

Your very nice letter was received some time ago, but I am just answering it today. I certainly enjoyed reading it.

You don't know how proud I was to see all of Miss Samuel's children around me the day I had my birthday party. The people are still talking about my party. They said they enjoyed it. I thank you so much for what you brought me. I really needed everything you brought.

Miss Eva was here the other day and asked about you.

James Henry's daughter is a relief teacher in this section of the county and I am one of her pupils. I have learned to print my name and make some figures. I am also able to spell some simple words. So you see what old people can do. You will see my signature at the close.

Carrie Ellis wishes to be remembered to you. This is James Henry's wife.

Very truly yours,
Ailsey Ellis

A'nt Alcey Ellis, 97, lives in Spotsylvania County. Her post-office is Partlow.

Her mind is clear. Until a few months ago she was well and active.

When she was 90 she gave a birthday party. She invited her friends both white and colored. Among the white people who came were the Hollidays from Richmond, the Crims from New Market, the Leas and Whites from Nelson County, Mrs. Ana Harrison from Hanover, and Miss Evie DeJarnette from "Pine Forest" in Spotsylvania. Among the colored guests were her grand-children and her neighbors, the Wares, Harts, Harrises, Broaduses and others.

Many presents were received by Aunt Alcey, and it was a very pleasant day for all.

Some pictures of A'nt Alcey were taken and sent to various descendants of the "Elim" Colemans. John Lipscomb of Bristol, vice-president of the Big Jack Overall Co., sent her a check for \$10.00 and wrote her a letter saying how glad he was to have her picture. Often Aunt Alcey receives a check from Mrs. A. M. Nelson of Roanoke, Mrs. Ana Harrison of Richmond, and other "Elim" Colemans.

Aunt Alcey for many years has been loved and cherished by the children and grand-children of "Old Miss Becky Coleman" whom she nursed in her last illness, and whose "goose feather bed and pillows" given to her in 1880 are still owned by A'nt Alcey.

She remembers more Coleman family history than any member of the family now knows. She recalls the visits of the "Cleyton" Colemans of Jerdone Castle. The havoc of the Yankees and the recipe for black dye she made for Samuella Coleman's party dress—"she bruised a handful of leaves of he-pusley, dropped them in a kittle of biling water, threw in a few pieces of copperas, and a few nails and dipped the dress several times. Then made a thin black starch and ironed the dress and Miss Sammie went to the party and was the best looking young lady there.

If it were not for the friends Aunt Alcey has among the Colemans and DeJarnettes, hard indeed would be her lot. The Welfare officers have not given her any help, until quite recently, due to some technicality, which after all was found not to debar her from help.

Aunt Alcey belonged to the Hollidays in her youth. Fleming Ellis, Spencer Coleman's carriage driver was always asking for a pass to go to Holliday's to see Alcey. When they were married Alcey left the Hollidays and went to the Coleman's. Uncle Fleming Ellis was a deacon in the church. He died a good many years ago. He was an outstanding man in his community. Too much cannot be said in praise of these two fine upright characters, respected by both white and colored.

April 18, 1943
Partlow, Va.

From "Aunt" Alcey Ellis

Dear Miss Reba:

Your letter and check was received Friday — many, many thanks for it. I am going to get some whiskey and something to eat with the money. I am glad to say that I am getting along fine, but I do not think that I will ever walk again. I eat so much and stay hungry all of the time. Miss Sally, her daughter, husband, baby and Miss Ana was to see me on the second Sunday. They took my picture with Miss Sally's daughter's baby. They took it in the house. I don't know whether it will come out or not. I certainly was glad to see them. James Henry has been very sick, the children took him to Washington so he would not be alone. The oldest girl is home now packing up the things — then she is going to look after him. He is getting along fine now, had pleurisy.

Miss Eva was here to see me last week, stayed a long time. It is very cold here. It looks as though all of the fruit is killed.

Hoping you all are well. Roy and Marie are well and wish to be remembered to you. Many thanks again for the check.

Sincerely,
/s/ Alcey Ellis

Note: Sally DeJarnette Micks
Ana Lipscomb Harrison
Eva DeJarnette

New Market
"Shenandoah Valley"
November 23, 1944

LOCAL PEOPLE AT FUNERAL OF AGED COLORED WOMAN

On last Sunday Mrs. J. C. Crim and daughters, Mrs. J. G. Miller and Miss Samuella Crim, motored to Spotsylvania County, Va., where they attended the funeral of Mrs. Alcey Ellis, aged colored woman, who for many years lived at "Elim," the ancestral home of the Colemans and the girlhood home of Mrs. Samuella Coleman Fitzpatrick, mother of Mrs. Crim.

Mrs. Alcey Ellis, aged 98, widow of Fleming Ellis, died at her home near Partlow, Spotsylvania County, Va., on November 14, 1944. Funeral services were conducted by her pastor, the Rev. E. R. Guss, at the First New Hope Baptist Church, near her home, on Sunday,

November 19, at three o'clock. She was buried by the side of her husband, long since dead, in their private graveyard at their home.

The large church was filled with friends, both white and colored, who came to show their love and respect for a woman worthy of their highest esteem whose influence will live in their hearts.

"Aunt Alcey" is survived by two sons, James Henry and Edgar Ellis, eight grandchildren, also by an adopted son, Roy Pendleton, and his wife, Marie, who tenderly nursed and cared for her during the last years of her life when her strength grew less until "she quietly fell asleep."

Romance was woven into the lives of "Aunt Alcey" and "Uncle Fleming," as they were lovingly called by all who knew them, for before the War Between the States Alcey Watson belonged to the Hollidays while "Fleming" Ellis belonged to Spencer Coleman II and was his coachman. It seems that though there were many young women at "Elim," the Coleman farm, there was none that Fleming liked as he did Alcey, so although neither Mr. Holliday nor Mr. Coleman made a practice of selling their slaves, Mr. Coleman persuaded Mr. Holliday to sell Alcey Watson to him so that his coachman could have his wife at "Elim." After the war was over these two stayed at "Elim" for forty years and then bought a home adjoining it.

Grandpa Spencer Coleman's brother and sisters

Robert m. Caroline Harriss.

Elizabeth m. Elliotte DeJarnette.

Hulda-m. Daniel DeJarnette as his 2nd wife.

Lucinda-m. Henry Tyler.

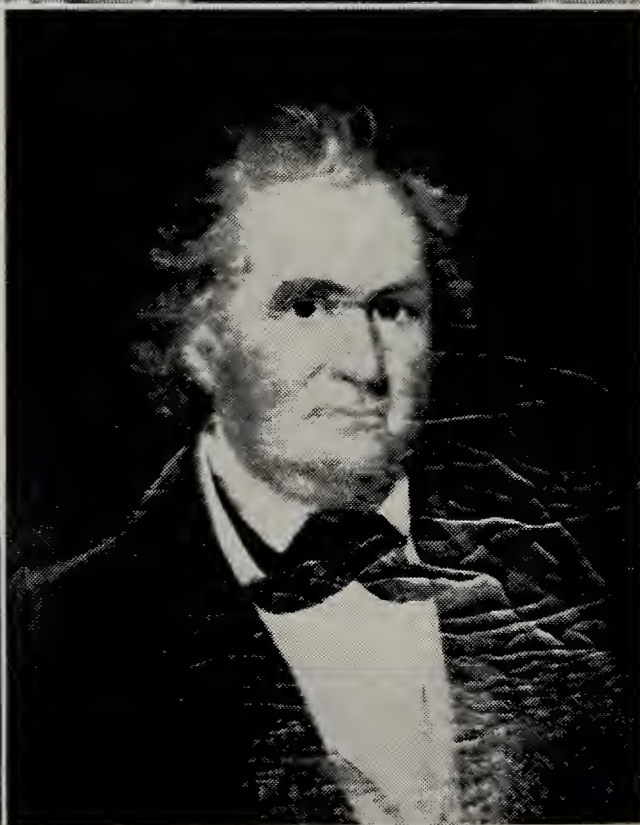
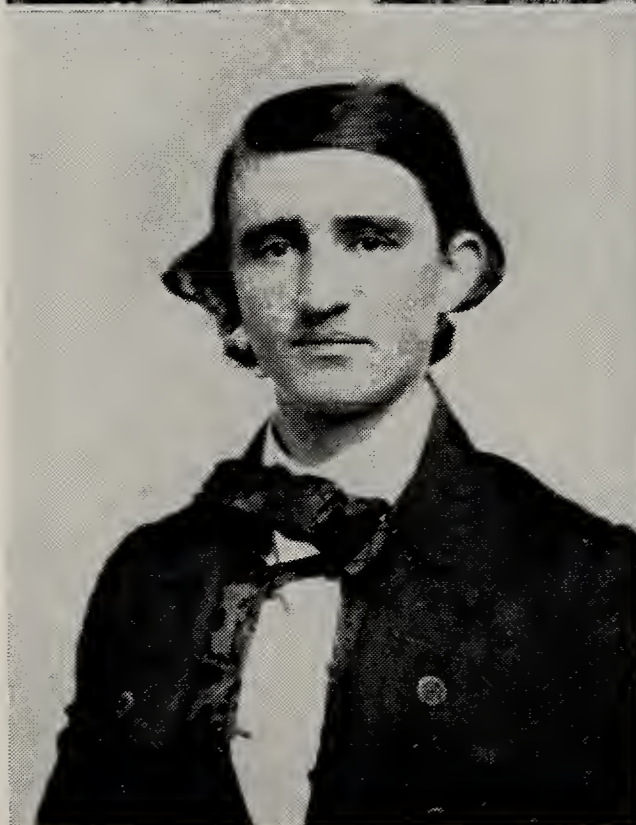
Nicey Ann-m. Hugh Goodwin.

ELIZABETH COLEMAN DeJARNETTE

Grandpa Spencer Coleman Jr.'s Sister

Elizabeth Coleman (Aunt Betsy) 1796-1863 m. Elliotte DeJarnette 1788-1857, resided at "Pine Forest" adjoining "Elim." Children: Lucy Ann m. Mr. Dew. Dr. Joseph Spencer m. Miss Quisenbury, home "Mt. Comfort." Mary Hampton m. Dr. Nelson Waller of "Wildwood." Elizabeth m. William D. Hart "Sunny Bank," Albemarle Co. Capt. Elliotte Hawes m. Evelyn May Magruder, "Pine Forest."

My mother knew all these relatives and I have heard her speak of them so often I feel that I know them, but only some of the "Pine Forest" family of Cousin Ellett do I personally know. I often think now how my mother must have missed all these kin and near neighbors, for almost all had their homes within a few miles of "Elim"



*Elizabeth Coleman DeJarnette, Evelyn Magruder DeJarnette, Elliotte
Hawes DeJarnette, Elliotte DeJarnette*

near Waller's Baptist Church, not far from Lewiston and Partlow in Spotsylvania Co.

Elizabeth daughter of Spencer Coleman I and sister of Spencer Coleman of "Elim" born Jan. 8, 1796—died Aug. 25, 1863

married

Elliott DeJarnette, born Dec. 9, 1788—died Sept. 7, 1857

their son

Capt. Elliott Hawes DeJarnette, born 1837—died 1914

married

Evelyn May Magruder, born 1841—died 1902.

Religious Herald

February 1953

WALLER'S BAPTIST CHURCH

Waller's Baptist Church of the Goshen Association was founded Dec. 2, 1769, by John Waller, who was imprisoned for 113 days in 4 colonial jails for the "crime" of preaching the gospel.

In point of unbroken and continuous organization Waller's is the oldest Baptist church between the James and Rappahannock Rivers. In 1774 she was cited as the strongest of 24 churches that sent messengers to the northern district meeting. "At one time," says Semple, "there were few, if any less than 1,500 members of this church."

This church has had three houses of worship. Of the first we know but little. The second was brick which was destroyed by fire in 1883. The present building is on the site of the second using parts of the walls of the burned building.

(By 1791) Waller's was the mother of 15 churches, including County Line, Bethany, Elk Creek, Good Hope, Mine Road, Hebron and others.

From her ranks the following men were called to the ministry: J. Waller, A. Waller, John Billingsley, James King, William Waller, Addison Lewis, Joseph Billingsley, John Bray, E. G. Baptist, Samuel Rice, F. L. Kregel, L. J. Haley, W. G. Raone, E. W. Winfrey, C. T. Taylor, J. S. Ryland, (who served 29 years, the longest pastorate in the history of the church), E. W. Robertson, and the present pastor, B. V. Madison.

P. 422. Wingfields History of Caroline County.

Philip Dew m. Lucy DeJarnette (daughter of Eliotte and Elizabeth Coleman DeJarnette) of Caroline, settled at Windsor in the same county.

Children:

Thomas Roderick Dew III,

Dr. Philip A. Dew II,

Mrs. Welch, wife of Judge Welch of Caroline.

Dr. Philip A. Dew m. Fanny McCoy and settled at Marl Hill, an old Coleman estate, near Penola.

Captain Thomas Roderick Dew III lived at "Red House" near Waller's Church in Spotsylvania County.

Children:

Tom, Lucy, Minnie, Park, Kate.

1951—MRS. M. D. WASHINGTON

Bowling Green, Feb. 3—The funeral of Mrs. Minnie Dew Washington, who died yesterday at a Richmond hospital, will be held tomorrow at 2 P. M. at the home of her daughter in Bowling Green, with burial in the family cemetery in Braynefield. Mrs. Washington was the widow of John Boyd Washington, of Caroline County.

Surviving are a daughter, Mrs. W. A. Vaughan, of Bowling Green; Green; a son, Dr. Thomas Boyd Washington, of Richmond; two sisters, Mrs. Kate D. Waller of Richmond, and Mrs. W. Gray Brockenbrough, of Emmerton; a brother, Dr. T. W. Dew, of Fredericksburg, and three grandchildren.

December 1954

Charlottesville

Mr. and Mrs. Joseph D. Dew and their two children, of Piedmont Avenue, went to Fredericksburg yesterday to join a family group at the home of Mr. Dew's parents, Dr. and Mrs. T. Welch Dew.

Mary Hampton DeJarnette, daughter of Elizabeth Coleman and Elliotte DeJarnette, of "Pine Forest," Spotsylvania County m. Dr. Nelson Samuel Waller.

- Children: (1) Nelson Samuel Waller m. June 23, 1880 Rebecca Gardner of Mt. Home, Warren County, Virginia. Their son, Gardner Waller, (Major General).
(2) Judge Robert Waller m. his cousin Kate Dew.
(3) Absolom Waller m. 1st Miss Dupont. 2nd Louise Jones. A son Nelson Waller.

Front Royal, Aug. 29/91
Warren Co., Va.

Dear Cousin Spencer:

The Graded School of this town is without a Principal, and if you desire the position, it is more than (with my assistance) probable that you can secure it.

The school numbers from 240 to 260—there will be four teachers besides the Principal, who is to teach the advanced classes.

You need exercise strict discipline and the work is rather arduous, but I believe you will suit.

Trustees will give you from \$65 to \$70 per month for 8 mos. Board can be gotten from \$10 to \$15 per month. The school will begin about 15th of Sept. next.

I have talked with the Superintendent and he requests me to write to you and request a correspondence between you and him forthwith.

Please write to G. E. Roy, Sup., Front Royal, Warren, Co., Va., and state your views, etc. about the school—do this, whether you wish the school or not, in three or four days.

The school has Public School attached to it, and you will have to stand the usual examination.

The Supt. requested me to get you to correspond with him—state whether you are a member of a church, etc.

Mother has much improved, but I regret that they are going to return to Spotsylvania on Tuesday next.

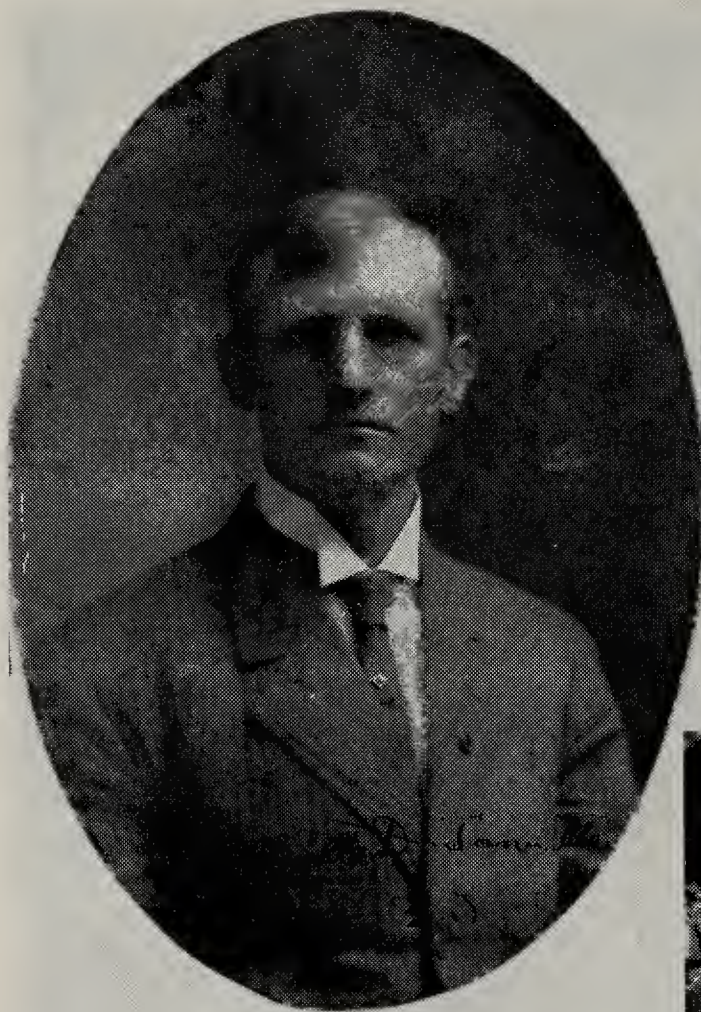
Yours sincerely,
N. S. Waller.

In haste.

General Waller is an ex-officio member of the VMI of visitors. He has held the office of Adjutant-General since July 1, 1931, when he was appointed to the post by the late Governor Pollard.

A native of Front Royal, General Waller attended Randolph-Macon Academy and Locust-Dale Military Academy before attending the University of Virginia, where he studied law. He was admitted to the Virginia bar in 1903, and practiced law in Front Royal, of which he was Mayor from 1904-16. He was a member of the Virginia House of Delegates from 1924-7.

He served as a lieutenant-colonel in the 116th Infantry Regiment during World War I and saw duty in France. He commanded the Ninety-first Infantry (later the 88th Brigade) from 1922-40.



Elliott H. DeJarnette, Dr. Jos. Spencer DeJarnette, Pine Forest, Pine Forest graveyard, Coleman Williams, last of the Pine Forest servants

He also saw service on the Mexican border. He is a past president of the National Guard Association of the United States.

As Adjutant-General, he heads the National Guard organization in the State of Virginia.

Dr. Joseph Spencer DeJarnette, son of "Aunt Betsy" m. Miss Quisenberry. Their home was "Mt. Comfort", daughters Bettie and Ral, one married a Roberts.

Captain Elliotte Hawes DeJarnette, 1837-1914 m. Evelyn May Magruder 1841-1902.

- Children:
- (1) Callie m Mr. Keyser, of Rappahannock County.
 - (2) Dr. Joseph Spencer DeJarnette, of Staunton m. Dr. Chertsey Hopkins.
 - (3) Dr. Henry of Fredericksburg never married.
 - (4) May m Col. Marshall, of Front Royal, her son Judge Marshall.
 - (5) Elliotte, lawyer in Orange, m. Margaret Averill—sons, Henry and others.
 - (6) Evelyn, resides at "Pine Forest".
 - (7) Sallie m. Jack Micks, of Orange, children: Clara Hampton, Katherine, Magruder, Jack, and Henry.
 - (8) H. E. (Rashe), lawyer in Princeton, West Virginia m. Elizabeth Beckwith, daughter Elizabeth m. 1960 Mr. Eskridge, and a son named Hampton, who married and has a daughter and a son.

MRS. J. S. DEJARNETTE'S RITES SET TOMORROW—1947

STAUNTON, Dec. 7—Mrs. Chertsey Hopkins DeJarnette, wife of Dr. J. S. DeJarnette, former superintendent of the Western State Hospital, died Sunday at her home here. Funeral rites will be held at 12 noon Tuesday in Warm Springs Cemetery, Bath County, where interment will take place.

Mrs. DeJarnette was the daughter of Dr. Benjamin F. Hopkins and Mrs. Frances A. Fawcett Smith Hopkins. She graduated from Woman's Medical College in Philadelphia and came to Western State Hospital as an assistant physician in 1894, remaining there until 1906 when she married Dr. DeJarnette.

In the summer of 1950 I drove to New Market to spend the day with my sister Hethie Crim and her family. As I passed through Staunton I stopped at Cousin Joe DeJarnette's home and spent a most enjoyable half hour or more hearing the family news, viewing his lovely flowers, well kept garden and grape vines, heavy with abundant fruits. Then we went into the library where there were

two lovely old portraits of his Uncle Dr. Joseph Spencer DeJarnette and wife of "Mt. Comfort." Cousin Joe gave me a little sketch of his life.

He was graduated in 1888 from Medical College of Virginia, came in 1889 to Western State Hospital where he served 58 years continuously, resigning in February 1947. He was a pioneer in instituting and carrying on the sterilization of the unfit in Virginia. He borrowed money from the state and built the DeJarnette Sanatorium. When he left the institution he left all the buildings paid for and \$253,000. in bank. On the front door of the main building is written—

"DeJarnette Sanatorium—This door is closed at night with a prayer. Hope opens it in the morning."

Cousin Joe then read me some of his lovely poems.

ECONOMY AND EFFICIENCY

Editor of the Times-Dispatch,

Sir:

Anyone should hesitate to take issue with a minister. Since he is our religious monitor and should be the leader in the best things of life, we instinctively revere his opinions on other subjects, even outside his particular sphere of work. But when the Rev. W. Carroll Brooke, rector of Trinity Church, Staunton, gave wide publicity to criticism of Dr. DeJarnette's administration of Western State Hospital he was guilty, I think, of overstepping the bounds of propriety in two important particulars. In charging that Western State Hospital is run more like a prison than as an institution of its kind should be, was he not deciding the case before the evidence was in? And in advocating the dismissal of Dr. DeJarnette, he is certainly pronouncing judgment before the cause is heard.

It is my opinion, and I have known Dr. DeJarnette and his hospital for many years more than his critic, he is the most efficient and far-sighted public servant I have ever known. He has been able by thrift and good management to add farm after farm to the State's property, simply by crediting to a farm the produce of it at current prices to Western State Hospital till the farm has paid for itself. Not only has he added \$50,000 to \$75,000 worth of land to the property but patients have more fruit, fresh vegetables and meat, raised on its farms, than the average citizen has on his bill of fare.

I could give some interesting statistics if I asked them of the management; the tons of meat, thousands of barrels of apples and

vast amounts of vegetables taken from its farms, but I am writing only what I know from personal observation.

I have no doubt that the Rev. Brooke has heard some complaints, some valid, no doubt, but he should remember that there are several hundred inebriate patients there who doubtless complain bitterly of their enforced dryness, and that there are some 2,000 other poor souls who will not believe that they are insane. What, then, could be more natural than some of these should complain and that charges they make are more the product of their dementia than of any ill treatment?

Now as to his charge of prison-like treatment of patients, let me ask, "Who would feel safe to live in Staunton, if some 1,000 to 1,200 of these patients who are either violent or may become so at any moment, were not kept under lock and key?" I have occasionally conducted religious services in these wards for the regular chaplain, and all seemed kindly treated by the attendants.

About 10 years ago, when the depression was at its worst, my boy had a paper route all over Sears Hill and with 17 or 18 subscribers among doctors, attendants and patients at Western State Hospital. But he sustained a foot injury and for nine weeks I delivered and collected for his 60 or more papers. Up to 5:30 those Winter and early Spring mornings, I have often seen Doctor DeJarnette, before it was light, on his round of inspection, in the kitchen to see that food was ample and well prepared, and that other matters were going well. I heard many patients greet him as he passed. He seemed to know all these early birds by name and returned their greetings with a prompt cordiality that must have helped many a poor fellow to feel that he had in him a sympathetic friend. Most officials are cordial and efficient at times of public inspection, but when one is all this at 6 o'clock of a cold Winter morning, he must have a real interest in his work at this great house of sorrows.

But Dr. DeJarnette is known beyond the bounds of his own State as a great alienist. My brother-in-law, Dr. H. M. Robertson, now retired after many years in United States Public Health Service, says that in England, France and Scotland the doctor is considered an authority on mental diseases. I do not know of anyone else in Staunton who is an international authority in his field.

Taken in all, I think Dr. DeJarnette, on account of his age and many years of service deserves retirement, with the praise and thanks of all Virginians, but not dismissal under a small-caliber barrage of criticism. His record as Superintendent of Western State Hospital should be published as a textbook of economy and sympathetic efficiency for all officials in the State of Virginia.

TRUMAN S. VANCE

Staunton

Orange, Virginia
Oct. 12, 1951

Dear Reba:

I just had to send you the nice card from Ana. She seems very devoted to you. I wish I knew you better myself, but we live so far apart that we never get together. I am now 70 and expect you are not far from that, and take it easy and do not drive myself every minute like so many of my friends do. Rashe came by last week, picked me up and we spent two days at "Pine Forest," up to Washington for one day just fooling around, sight-seeing, he brought me home and went on to Staunton and spent the night with Joe after running by to see Margaret, Ellet's wife. He, Rashe, is expecting a new "grand" any day, his daughter you know was married last year.

Where do you stay when you go to Fla.? I spent two weeks in Sarasota with Margaret in March. I had never been farther South than Charleston before. I want to see all of these United States before I die and may be going to Mexico City.

I now have six grandchildren, Katherine (my eldest daughter) has none, Evelyn Magruder has one, Clara Hampton two, Jack, one and Henry two, so I do quite a bit of baby sitting for them, although Clara is the only one who lives here in Orange.

I feel that Ana is so far away and she says she never expects to come back to Virginia again. You know she stayed with me for almost two years during the war when her one and my two boys were overseas so you see as Ana says "we have suffered together", and I feel very close to her indeed.

When we were in Spotsylvania we went by Aunt Ailsey's house, could not of course drive into "Elim", although I would like to have done so. We did go to "Wildwood", Aunt Mary Waller's home and "Mt. Comfort" uncle Joe's. I usually see Tom and Alice Dew when I go to Fredericksburg but did not do so the other day. The old family homes are all so overgrown! Do you all still own "Elim"? I hate to see the old places go out of our family. Joe Willis DeJarnette has restored "Spring Grove" and with its lovely old trees it is beautiful. "Pine Forest" needs a lot to be done to it, but we do keep a good roof on it and window panes in. We do not attempt to do much farming, but have cattle. Evie lives there in the house with a tenant and boards with them. She loves it there and would not be satisfied any where else in the world.

Drop me a line sometime.

Sincerely Yours,

Sally DeJarnette Micks

Orange, Va. 1951

I came back last night from Fla. where I visited Ellet's wife for two weeks. I found a letter from Ana asking me about the relationship of Dr. Tom Dew to us. Dr. Tom Dew (our contemporary) and brother to Lucy, Minnie, Park, and Kate all lived at "Red House" and were the children of Capt. Tom Dew (brother to cousin Lucy Welch and Phil Dew). Capt. Tom Dew was my father's nephew, but about his age. They were in the army and school together. Cousin Tom was buried at "Pine Forest" and was the son of my father's eldest sister, Aunt Lucy Ann who married a Mr. Dew (whose brother was president of William and Mary College.) Cousin Tom had one brother Phil Dew and the sister, Cousin Lucy Welch, Aunt Mary Waller was sister to Aunt Lucy Anne Dew and my father Elliotte DeJarnette. Cousin Bob Waller was Aunt Mary Waller's eldest son.

Please come to see me sometime. Ana sent me your letter.

Sincere love

Sally DeJ. Micks

6 P.M.

Orange, Va.

Oct. 15, 1952

Dear Reba:

I was certainly glad to get your nice letter and hear all the family news from your end of the woods. Yes, I have not been too well since June, but am getting about now, not too fast or furious and am glad to do that.

I am devoted to Ana more so than any one out of my immediate family. She is a grand person and I should know, as we were together all during the war, with my two boys in the service and Hawes out at sea. You know the old saying, "we suffered together", I think about two years which meant a lot to me.

Now I shall tell you about my end of the family—Caroline 87 years old has three sons, Dr. Edward Keyser married, Josephus DeJ. K. married but wife died, and Henry Magruder Keyser living in Williamsburg, had two sons, one was killed a year ago five years old, his eldest son will soon be in the army at 18. My brother Joe has no children and wife is dead. May has three children, Elliotte Hawes Marshall—one son, Mary Minor Marshall who married Jack Neat and has 4 children, and Eve DeJ. Marshall married has 4 children and lives at McLain, Va. My brother Henry died six years ago unmarried. Elliotte died in 1938, had 4 boys and two girls,—Lt. Col. Elliotte Hawes DeJarnette now in Germany, no children,



Katherine DeJarnette Bernard, Magruder Grymes, Sally DeJarnette Micks, Henry DeJarnette Micks, Clara DeJarnette, daughter and husband, Upshur Mitchell

Capt. Henry DeJ. just out of the army and back in his law office, Joseph DeJ. has 4 children 3 boys and one girl Nancy DeJ. married Thornton Barry has two boys, Averille DeJ. married—one little girl, Edward still unmarried, in the army and in Alaska.

All my five are married and in homes of their own.

Evelyn is unmarried and Horatio (Rashe) has a son living 200 miles from Mexico City (fine job) has lovely wife and son and daughter, and daughter Elizabeth DeJ. married and has a son less than a year old.

I went to an all day sale today at Shadwell so just got in.

I hear from Ana now and then. She seems happy and well. I wish she lived closer by and you too. I find I think more of my kin as I grow older and wish we could get together more often. I live in my home by myself except for a young girl who has a room with me. My third daughter who has a grand husband and two dear little girls, one in school, lives about two squares away from me whom I see several times a day.

I think we have all slowed down a lot. I do a little sewing, fooling around the home, cook for myself and read a *great* deal, have just finished "Innocents Abroad" (you can't beat Mark Twain) for the third time, and if you have never read anything by David Grayson try him! he died in 1946 but everything he wrote is most delightful. How did you like "The Old Man of the Sea" by Hemingway. I know people rave over it but I just did not enjoy it. So many of the women read and love the murder stories. They call them the "who-done-its." I just can't take them. Are you voting for Ike?

My sister Cally (Caroline) is nearly 88 years old and dislocated her hip in June—has been in the hospital about half of the time ever since. She lives near Little Washington, Va. with her son Joe whose wife died about 6 years ago. Cally has slowed down a bit now and has not been to Fla. for about six years, since her daughter-in-law died.

I would certainly like to see Pearl Bickers, and how many children does Harris Hart have? and where are they? Do you drive a car? I don't even have one now but Eve still drives everywhere, gets up to see me for a few days at a time every now and then.

I have a son who has a lovely wife and two children and teaches at Crewe, Va. Katharine my eldest daughter teaches in Fredericksburg and Jack works for the State Highway Dept.

We see Tom Dew and his family when we go to Fredericksburg. He has a son Joe Dew who lives and works out of Charlottesville. His other son lives in Richmond. Do you ever get to "Elim" and who owns it now? Rashe has just sold "Wildwood", Aunt Mary Waller's home, he bought it from Kate Dew Waller about



*Dr. Tom Dew, Dr. Henry DeJarnette, Elliotte and Rashe DeJarnette;
Spring Grove; Family gathering at Spring Grove 1935*

four years ago, he still owns "Mt. Comfort" Uncle Joe DeJarnette's old home.

I have six grandchildren. (Much later 10 P.M. same day)

Rashe and his daughter "Tuga" just blew in for about two hours and pulled out for "Pine Forest", will come back through here Sunday. Write to me again.

Your sincere cousin,
Sally Micks

354 Sherwood Avenue
Staunton, Virginia
June 19, 1947.

My dear Reba:

I am writing to thank you for your very, very sweet letter. I remember your beautiful mother so well. I am sorry our paths do not cross oftener. Some day I will drop by to see you when I pass through Lovington and tell you about your smart kinfolks. Am sorry Ana has gone to California, but hope to see her some day. Am sending you a sample of a little poem I wrote which I think you might enjoy.

Affectionately your cousin,
J. S. DeJarnette

THE FAIRY FOREST PICTURES

From the time when time first started, the little fairies, we are told,
In the early months of autumn paint the forests red and gold.
Red and gold the leaves are painted and some other colors too
Fill the land with mystic beauty with the fairy purple hue.
Take a leaf and read the pictures that the little fairies drew
On each leaf there is a lesson—There is one for me and you.
Some are strange and weird pictures, some we cannot understand,
Full of thought and full of color, painted by the fairies' hand.
Read the leaf 'twill tell the story how it grew so high and grand;
How it changed from green to purple, painted by the fairies' hand.
But the cedars, pines and hollies never change in all the lands
For their leaves, their cones and needles pierce the little fairy hands.
When they come to paint their pictures on the leaves of holly tree
Fairy blood falls on the berries and makes them red as you can see.
When Christmas comes with pines and cedars, holly bush and berries too
Don't forget the littles fairies who tried to paint their leaves for you.

By J. S. DeJarnette

H. E. DEJARNETTE
ATTORNEY AT LAW
PRINCETON, W. VA.

August 25th, 1948.

Dear Reba:

Perhaps you may be able to recall, in an idle moment, a country cousin who dwelt—and hunted—and fished—and dreamed a little of the big world outside—at Pine Forest and Elim. I have just received a letter from Sally, with two notes from you enclosed, which brings back the memory of a willowy slip of a girl at Elim who was none too greatly impressed with her cousin.

This is leading up, on your blind side I hope, to asking a favor. My daughter, Elizabeth, has “jined the D.A.R. sistren”, and is not at all bowled over by the ancestry by which she qualified—(I think he sold a plug of tobacco to a soldier—or something.)

I told Elizabeth that we had great ancestry via the Coleman line, Governors of Kentucky (Hawes), Generals in the Army, statesmen and such-like, and she took me up on it and said “Who?” So there I was—it is up to me to produce.

Your notes to Sally indicate that my information was, at least in part, correct, and I wish to get the actual facts.

I wonder if you will write me the desired information—or refer me to some source from which I can get it. If you are anything of a “Jiner”, you ought to have it in your records. Put me down for your first purchaser, if, as and when you write the book which I judge is just around the corner.

A letter from you, rambling along the course of the years with yourself and the family as the actors, would bring a lot of pleasure to an old codger who is “over the mountains” from home.

Your affectionate cousin,
Rashe

Note—It was Hethie who was the willowy slip of a girl he knew.

H. E. DEJARNETTE
PRINCETON, W. VA.

March 27, '51.

Dear Reba:

I remember, some years ago, a willowy wisp of a girl who I thought was altogether winsome, but was inclined to be a bit “Sassy” and a little High Hat! with her country cousins, even suggested that the really *Blue* blue blood of my faction of DeJ’s came from the

Colemans! How many hundreds of millions of dollars would I give (if I had them) to be just a young tow headed country boy again, something more than half in love with his pretty cousin, who, perhaps, did not too much object to being more than half in love with.—As free as the wild things that lived in the forests of the land of his ancestors?

Got a note from Sally—Well, I enclosed a carbon copy of one of my letters home—all of them live at distances from each other so, I made carbon copies for each—generally send one to Ana as she is a sister too, and I am very devoted to her. I think that Ana about as nearly approaches the perfect woman as any that I know, and the Gods have granted to me associations with a number of very, very glorious women.

My daughter, Elizabeth, and I have worked a good deal with the "Tree", using the history given to her by you—but she tore loose and married a young cuss of an in-law named Eskridge last year. Bess and I are alone. Evidently the Eskridges stack up with the DeJarnettes and the Colemans.

Elizabeth drives with me home sometimes and we had planned for a good while to drop by and see you for a little while.

Remember me as a subscriber for at least one copy of your book.

Your affectionate cousin,
Rashe

March 27th, 1951.

Dear Brother and Sisters:

"Nae man can tether time nor tide", and so, we have spring on our door step and the gentle breezes will blow from the sunny Southland, anon, and whisper to the sleeping flowers "Awake"—something got wrong with my typewriter, as you will note from the above, and my Muse floundered to the earth—with a fair sized DAM!

I have an electric, with all manner of gadgets, self winders, back-spacers, carriage-returners, repeaters and so on, until it takes a magician to work it. I am writing this myself, making a copy for each of us, five in all—just found out what was the matter; I had left a handle in the wrong position and when I touched the return gadget for another line, it made about a half turn. The gadget saves me the labor of lifting my hand and pushing the carriage back for the next line—don't see how I ever got along without it. My stenographer swears that it is a great labor saver, better, more uniform work and so on—I think the more or less envy of the other stenographers in the building is really the virtue of the rattle-trap.

But back to my tale; Have been "fixing" to run in home each weekend for about six weeks, Tug all lined to help drive and be the best company in the world, not excusing anybody—with the barely possible exception of my brother and sisters. Am going to bring a magnolia or two to be planted at Pine Forest so that we can sit under the shade of it when we get old and quaff the fragrance of its flowers—and make plans for the future of the coming generation, and of the world generally. We have a hemlock in this area which is a very beautiful tree, and I wish to bring several of them also.

Got a note from Sally, with one from Ana and one from Reba Fitzpatrick enclosed—have been off feed for a day or two, but feeling fine this morning and tore loose and called Sal on the phone just for the low down on the Home Land. Have been interrupted a dozen times and lost track of what I was about to say, if anything—Elliotte's Henry is going back to the army shortly, says he will stay this time if Uncle Sam wants him. He had a pretty serious operation to qualify him to enter the army in the late war, came out a Captain, but with his practice gone. When he came back, he started all over again and had built up a pretty good practice—now to be lost again.

About to run out of paper and will drop another effusion soon,

Your affectionate brother,
Rashe

Elizabeth Goodwin DeJarnette b. 1819, d. 1892, m. 1834 to William Duncan Hart 1807-1876, daughter Elizabeth b. 1837, d. 1860, m. 1857 Thomas Roderick Dew, d. 1887.

Children: (1) Andrew DeJarnette Dew (name changed to Hart) b. 1858.
(2) Elizabeth Dew b. 1860, d. 1885, she m. 1881 Judson Waller b. 1845.

Andrew DeJarnette (Dew) Hart b. 1858 m. 1888 Virginia Byrd b. 1866.

Children: (1) Richard Willing Byrd Hart b. 1890.
(2) Elizabeth Goodwin Hart b. 1892.
(3) William Duncan Hart b. 1900.
(4) Andrew DeJarnette Hart b. 1903.

William Duncan Hart m. 1922 Clara Crutchfield b. 1901.

Their children William Duncan b. 1924 and Walter b. Aug. 14, 1930.

Walter is a resident at this time (1954) of Lovington. He is a fine young man and has a lovely wife Mary Edge Page. I like them

both very much. He lent me Genealogy of the Hart Family compiled by Helen H. McIver, Registrar of Army & Navy Chapter N.S.D.A.R.

Harts of Sunnybank, Albemarle County. Of these I have known Byrd Hart and Walter Hart. I know about their DeJarnette, Coleman, and Goodwin family history because I heard it from my mother. They have a silver tea pot and sugar dish that Aunt Betsy DeJarnette gave her daughter Elizabeth as a wedding gift. It was hidden under the floor of one of the cabins in the yard when the Yankees stopped at Sunnybank, and threatened to burn the house.

Andrew Hart, son of a Presbyterian clergyman, born in Linlithgow, Scotland in 1754, died Aug. 30, 1832, at "Sunny Bank" Albemarle County, Virginia. He came from Paisley, Scotland to America. He married Dec. 19, 1786 Elizabeth who died 1792. He m. 2nd in 1793 Elizabeth Overton Bickley. William Duncan Hart, a son of the 2nd marriage, b. 1807 d. 1876, m. Elizabeth Goodwin DeJarnette, b. 1819, d. 1892. They had Elizabeth b. 1837, d. 1860, m. 1857 Thomas Roderick Dew d. 1887.

They had Andrew DeJarnette Dew b. 1858 (name changed to Hart) and Elizabeth, who m. Judson Waller.

page 286—Virginia Mag., Vol. 40

Richard Willing Byrd and Jane B. De Jarnette married Sept. 6, 1864.

- Issue:
- (1) Virginia Taylor, born 1866, married 1888 Andrew Dew Hart (North Garden).
 - (2) Richard Willing—died unmarried.
 - (3) Cordelia Willing, born 1866, married (1) W. J. C. Waller, M. D.. (2) Edmund S. Ruffin.
 - (4) George Virginius—died unmarried.
 - (5) Robert De Jarnette—died unmarried.
 - (6) Jane Evelyn.
 - (7) Ellen De Jarnette—died unmarried.

Charlottesville, Va. Dec. 25, 1946—

Mrs. Virginia Byrd Hart, of Sunny Bank, North Garden, widow of Andrew D. Hart, died Wednesday. Born at Clifton, Caroline County in 1866, a daughter of Richard Willing and Jane DeJarnette Byrd, she spent her early life in Norfolk but for past 60 years had resided in Albemarle County. Surviving are four children, Richard Willing Byrd Hart, of Lynchburg, William D. Hart, of North Garden. Mrs. Elizabeth H. Kelly and Dr. Andrew D. Hart, of

Charlottesville; two sisters Mrs. Edmund Ruffin, of Norfolk and Miss Evelyn Byrd, of North Garden.

Mrs. Francis Harrison Fife, January 26, 1952.

Of special interest in Lynchburg where the bride was born and reared and her father was city manager for a long term of office, is the wedding yesterday of Miss Virginia Byrd Hart, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Richard Willing Byrd Hart of Lewis Mountain Road, Charlottesville, and Francis Harrison Fife, son of Mrs. Shelton Strickler Fife and the late Mr. Fife of "Oak Lawn", Charlottesville.

The Daily Progress, Charlottesville 1954

Mrs. Kelley Is Honored At Tea
At "Sunnybank" As Farewell Party

Mrs. Andrew D. Hart, of "Sunnybank", Mrs. William D. Hart, of North Garden, and Mrs. Richard W. Byrd Hart, of Lewis Mountain Road, gave a tea at "Sunnybank" Saturday in honor of their sister-in-law, Mrs. Elizabeth Hart Kelley, of Valley Road, who will leave June 17 to spend the summer in Europe. She will visit her son and daughter-in-law, Captain and Mrs. William A. Jones III in Munich, where Captain Jones is stationed.

July 1955

Mrs. Richard Willing Byrd Hart, of Lewis Mountain Road, had as her weekend houseguests her son-in-law and daughter, Dr. and Mrs. Nathaniel McG. Ewell Jr., and their children, Nathaniel III, Frances Carrington and Richard Byrd Hart, of South Boston. The Three Ewell children were christened Sunday at "Sunny Bank," North Garden, home of Dr. and Mrs. Andrew Hart, by the Rev. David Burr, minister of the Charlottesville Presbyterian Church.

Wingfield's—History of Caroline County. Page 423-424

THE DEJARNETTE FAMILY.

The earliest ancestors of this ancient family to come to America were Samuel and Joseph DeJarnette (Originally DeJarnatt) who were among the Huguenots that fled from LaRochelle when the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, in 1685, banished from France so many of her most intelligent and useful citizens.

The DeJarnettes first settled in South Carolina where they intermarried with the famous Hampton family and others of the best blood of that State. Joseph DeJarnette m. Mary Hampton, and came to Virginia and settled about the end of the seventeenth century in what afterward became Caroline. He was the progenitor of the

DeJarnette family of Virginia. One of the most beautiful homes in Caroline is "Hampton", which was built by one of the descendants of Joseph DeJarnette and named for the family of his maternal ancestor. The name Hampton has descended in the DeJarnette family through several generations.

"Spring Grove", which is located about six miles south of Bowling Green is another beautiful DeJarnette estate. This home was built about the middle of the nineteenth century by (1850) Daniel Coleman DeJarnette, who was one of the most highly cultured men of his time. He was a scholar of the first rank, and was prominent in political life. He served in the House of Delegates and was afterward elected as an anti-Administration Democrat to the Thirty-sixth Congress. He was re-elected to the Thirty-seventh Congress of the United States but declined to take his seat, and was soon thereafter elected to represent Virginia in the Confederate State Congress and served. He died at White Sulphur Springs, West Virginia on August 18, 1881. His son, Daniel Coleman DeJarnette, who m. Miss Nancy Willis, of Richmond, Ky., owns and lives at "Spring Grove". They have one son, Joseph Willis DeJarnette, a young business man of Bowling Green, who m. Alice Richards, daughter of James T. Richards and Nettie Rowe.

After the revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1635, many Huguenots fled from La Rochelle to America, and among the descendants of these is the De Jarnette family of Caroline, one of the oldest and most distinguished in the country. "Spring Grove", the largest of the De Jarnette mansions is about six miles from Bowling Green and was built in 1856 by Daniel Coleman De Jarnette, member of the thirty-sixth Congress and later a member of the Confederate Congress.

In the heyday of its glory the beautifully terraced lawn that surrounded "Spring Grove" boasted more than 150 different kinds of trees, the grounds being laid out by the same landscape artist who planned the botanical gardens in Washington. There is a legend that if one drinks from the spring at the foot of a hill a half mile distant from the house, he will never be content to be absent from Caroline.

1955 Times-Dispatch

Reflects French Influence.

"Spring Grove" was built in the 1850's by Daniel Coleman DeJarnette, who served both as a member of the United States and Confederate Congresses. At one time he was United States Minister to France, and he modeled "Spring Grove" after houses he saw there because France was the land of his ancestors. The house is one of the best examples of midnineteenth century French archi-

ture in Virginia. Its present owner is Joseph W. DeJarnette, Mayor of Bowling Green, and grandson of the builder.

"Hampton Manor" is another DeJarnette estate. It is of classic Georgian design and was named Hampton in honor of the Hampton family with whom the DeJarnettes intermarried. In recent years it has passed from the DeJarnette family, and among its most celebrated residents was Salvador Dali, the surrealist painter, who lived and worked there in the decade preceeding World War II. The present owners are Mr. and Mrs. Raymond Piland.

Lucinda Tyler, sister of Spencer Coleman of "Elim"
Fragment

Spencer Coleman I, son of John Coleman, had two sons: Robert Coleman married Caroline Harris of Albemarle; Spencer Coleman his brother, married Rebecca Coleman Digges. She was a daughter of William Harris Digges, whose mother was Betsy Harris, daughter of William Harris, who was very rich. Robert Coleman who married Caroline H. moved to St. Lewis Co. Mo. Post office Ben Homme Bottom. Uncle Robert Coleman had quite a large family. My father Spencer Colemans' sisters were Lucinda m. Henry Tyler, moved to Mo. too—Gov. Hoge Tyler lives in Va., pa's great nephew. Hoge Tyler's mother was a Hoge and his grand mother Lucinda was my father's sister. Hoge Tylers father was married four times last wife was Miss Julia Magruder of Albermarle.

by
Sammie C. Fitzpatrick

Virgie Tyler, sister of Gov. Hoge Tyler, married Mr. Miller of Rappahannock County. Among here descendants are Tyler Miller and Arthur Miller and others whom I do not know.

William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 6
July 1897-Oct. 1897

Governor Tyler's parents were George and Eliza (Hoge) Tyler: his father's parents were Henry and Lucinda (Coleman) Tyler. (Lucinda was a sister of Spencer Coleman Jr. and daughter of Spencer Coleman I and Elizabeth Garland Goodwin.

Henry Tyler married Lucinda Coleman—his son, George Tyler, married Eliza (Hoge)—his son, Gov. Hoge Tyler—his son Heth Tyler and others.)

Wingfield's History Caroline County
page 213

JAMES HOGE TYLER

James Hoge Tyler was bron at "Blenheim," the beautiful estate

of the Tylers, of Caroline County, on August 11, 1846. His father, the Honorable George Tyler, was a representative of Caroline in the State Legislature, both before and during the War between the States.

James Hoge Tyler's mother was Eliza Hoge, the daughter of General James Hoge and Eleanor Towe of Pulaski county. His mother dying at his birth, he was taken to the home of his maternal grandparents in Pulaski county, where his early years were spent and after the General's death he returned to his father in Caroline county, who sent him to Edge Hill Academy, and to Minor's Academy in Albemarle, where he remained until he entered the Confederate Army.

After the Civil War, Tyler decided to return to the old home of his grand-parents, where he held some property and so was soon settled in Pulaski, where he became active in public affairs. He was elected to the State Senate in 1877.

He was elected Lieutenant Governor in 1889 and in 1897 was nominated by acclamation as the candidate of the Democratic party for Governor of Virginia and elected.

Mrs. Robert W. Jopling

Word has been received here of the death, at her home in Norfolk, of Mrs. Sue Hampton Jopling.

The second daughter of former Governor James Hoge Tyler and his wife, nee Sue Montgomery Hammet, she was distinguished in her youth for her piety, beauty and wit. In early life she married a Presbyterian minister, the Rev. Robert Ware Jopling, who for years served the University Presbyterian Church in Austin, Texas, and later was pastor of the First Presbyterian Church at Lancaster, S. C.

Mrs. Jopling is survived by one daughter, Miss Sue Tyler Jopling, of Norfolk; two sisters, Mrs. Frank P. McConnell and Mrs. Henry Harrison Wilson, both of Radford; a nephew, Henry H. Wilson, a student in the medical school at the University, and a niece, Miss Lilly N. Wilson, a student in the Department of Education.

Lucinda Coleman and Henry Tyler

1st Letter

626 West 69th Street
Kansas City, Missouri.

December 26, 1940.

My Dear Cousin:

I was so glad to receive your letter of December 16th and to know you are so vitally interested in getting the Coleman lines

established. My sister Katherine and I have been working on our lines for some eight years. We have Mother's lines all taken back to the emigrant ancestors, with the exception of a few. The Colemans are very baffling—I think because there is a Robert in every branch of the family and they all own land in so many Counties. I am sending you the line as far as we have gotten it. I'd be awfully glad to get the line as you have it worked out. Do please write me what you know about our Spencer line and how we connect with Col. Nicholas. Mother always said we came from him, but I wasn't as interested in those days as I am now, and I did not learn from her the definite connections.

That was a very interesting bit of family history about your mother and Hugh Goodwin—who is this cousin in Hutto, Texas I knew there were some there, but I didn't know the names of any of this generation.

Sister Katherine, my two children Frederic and Katherine made a two weeks trip to Virginia this summer and we had a most delightful time among the spots that had been dear to Mother. We saw Blenheim, where Mother was born—and we went to Pine Forest, where my mother's Mother was born—a beautiful old place—and I was *so pleased* with the cemetery—it is a beauty-spot and I could hardly leave it. We did not see Evelyn for she was not at home, but we loitered about the place and could have stayed forever. Mother used to talk a great deal about her aunts and uncles and so I feel very close to Spencer Coleman and Rebecca Diggs and all that is theirs. How many children did they have? I would love to find all the family cemeteries and take the records from the tombstones. I heard there was a cemetery on their plantation, but we did not have the time to go to see it that day—have you the records from it? I knew if we would all work and put our findings together, we would have a splendid history of the family—and I am so glad you are interested.

My mother, Hulda Ann Tyler married Edmond A. Nickerson of Baltimore and lived in Warrensburg, Mo.

Mother's mother was Lucinda Coleman, (sister of your Spencer who m. Rebecca Diggs). She married Henry Tyler and they lived at "Blenheim", Caroline Co. and in 1838-40 moved to St. Louis Co., Mo. When my parents were married, they came to Warrensburg.

Lucinda and Spencer had a brother Robert—"Rev. Robert" who also came to Mo. one of his sons, Robert married my mother's sister, and as a child I remember him well—a wonderfully fine looking man and "to the manner born"—but I do not know any other members of that branch. Mother died in 1901, and since then I have not heard as much about the different members.

Cousin Hoge used to write to mother and father regularly, and then we knew all about our Virginia relatives, but since his death,

no one has taken his place in this. We saw a great deal of Nancy DeJarnette while we were in Bowling Green—she is wonderful and I dearly love her—then we stopped to see Mary Harris Smith, and our call lengthened into a two days stay. I knew her when I visited Cousin Hoge when he was Governor, and she was a little girl in Richmond.

I am awfully glad to hear from you, and to know you, and I am sure we can do some real work together. Our cousin Mrs. Harrison says in a letter to me that you “know more about the Colemans than any living person”—I’m so glad I’ve found you.

Do let me hear from you, about yourself and your family.

With love from us all,

Affectionately your cousin
Edmunda N. Brokaw

626 West 69th St.
Kansas City, Missouri

February 18, 1941

My dear Reba:

I was so glad to get your long interesting letter and to find you just as interested as we are in our family lines. I am sure we can go far into making a Coleman history. We don’t know much about the present generations except through the splendid data you sent Ana and all she sent me, but we have a lot of data of the older lines and I am sure we have everything straight back to Robert Coleman, will 1713 but we have never gotten beyond him.

We have had the Spotsylvania Co. records which you speak of, it is splendid, and just full of land records. The early Colemans certainly bought land! Robert Coleman of Drysdale Parish, father of John who m. Eunice Hawes, must have owned thousands in King & Queen, Spotsylvania & Caroline. I bet Elim and Pine Forest were on land taken out by Robert, then given John; and John in turn gave it to his son Spencer.

Last summer when we were at Pine Forest, Milley pointed out to me one after another houses where Colemans lived—ten or twelve of them—all within a distance of a few miles which could be located by a chimney or roof towering above the surrounding trees, or else located by a bunch of trees—but I feel that a family history should be written about the Colemans of Spotsylvania Co.

Did the Spencer Coleman who m. Rebecca Diggs live at Elim? Mother talked so much about Pine Forest that I believe it is the *oldest* in the family. Do you know? Elizabeth Coleman (sister of

your Spencer who m. Rebecca Diggs) is buried there, so is Elliott DeJarnette, her husband—the cemetery is *beautiful*, the old brick wall around it looks like a bit of old Europe.

Have you ever been to Elim? Is the house still there? (Elim is new to me, and I am glad to know of it) and the cemetery—who is buried there? If we can go back this summer, I want to go to the cemetery and copy all there is on the tombstones.

When I get a chance I will copy all our Coleman data for you so you will know what we have done, for there is no use for you to work on things we have already dug out—there is so much more to get—you have two Coleman lines, one coming in on Rebecca Digges side—I think I have that in full—you get the Lindsay line through Robert Coleman of St. George Parish, he married Sarah Lindsay—this Robert was son of Robert of Drysdale Parish, King and Queen, afterwards Caroline Co. This Robert is supposed to have married a Mary Wyatt, and his first son is named Wyatt. I am awfully anxious to get this proven.

I am enclosing your Rev. line in the Goodwin family. My sister Lucie (Mrs. Stephen Wilson) who died last September and our cousin Julia Tyler Otey (cousin Hoge Tyler's half sister), both went in the DAR on this Goodwin line. I did not. I went in on a Tyler line and have never registered the Goodwin line, though I plan to do it very soon. I am Regent of the K. C. Chap. DAR—and very much interested in the records. I made out a paper for you; if you want to join, papers have to be made out in duplicate, but you keep this as your own reference, then you can join if and when you want to.

Through the Coleman-Goodwin lines we have three Colonial ancestors, which give eligibility to become members of Colonial Dames of America. Maj. James Goodwin, Burgess and Speaker of the House and Major of Militia. Capt. John Tieplady, Burgess Captain of Militia, Justice of York County. Col. Thomas Beale, member of the Kings Council, Governor of Fort of Point Comfort, Burgess, Justice, Vestryman of old Bruton Church, where there is a pew to his memory. We have these lines all proven back to all three, and already accepted by Colonial Dames. Will copy them for you some day, if you want them.

I could go on forever talking about all our kin who are gone, but we must find our more about them. Will write again soon; in the meantime let's hear from you. Please write about the old cemeteries. Sister Katherine and I both send our love.

Edmunda N. Brokaw.

Enclosing a picture of the beautiful cemetery at Pine Forest, taken last summer.

Elizabeth Coleman DeJarnette is a sister of your *Spencer*, who m.

Rebecca Digges, and of my Lucinda Coleman, who m. Henry Tyler and came to Missouri a hundred years ago.

Will send you all about Lucinda and her descendants, as soon as I can copy it.

Wingfield's History of Caroline County

Page 248-349

REV. JAMES D. COLEMAN

James D. Coleman, son of Thomas B. Coleman and Elizabeth Coghill, was born at "Concord," Caroline county, Va., about the year 1800. The foundations of his education were laid in Concord Academy, a school founded by his grandfather, Daniel Coleman, and made famous in after years by his distinguished brother Frederick William Coleman, of whom see chapter on Education and Educators. His later training was received in the University of Virginia.

The plantation known as "Concord," upon which stood the famous academy, was an estate of nearly two thousand acres and here James D. Coleman lived for many years the life of the old-time southern planter, owning many slaves and cultivating an extensive acreage. From here he went to the churches in Caroline, which he served as pastor.

The Rev. Mr. Coleman married Miss Hulda DeJarnette and had issue: James Coleman, Jr., Alice Coleman and Lucy Coleman. Among his descendants are the following grandchildren; Hampton Coleman, Belle Coleman, James Coleman, James Daniel Coleman DeJarnette, Elliott DeJarnette, Burbage DeJarnette. There is one great grandchild, Edmund T. DeJarnette.

Robert Coleman, brother of Spencer Coleman of "Elim"

Mrs. Blanche Monroe Rusk of Mo. wrote that she is descendant of Robert Goodwin Coleman, only brother of Spencer Coleman Jr. of "Elim". This is her line.

William Harris and Mary Netherland.

William Harris m. Wagstaff.

Caroline Harris m. Robert G. Coleman.

William Harris Coleman m. Hardenia Burnley, lived in St. Louis County MO.

Caroline Coleman m. James Monroe, Ky.

Dr. Lee E. Monroe m. 1885 Mary Brown.

Blanche Monroe m. ----- Rusk.

Letter from another cousin

Edmunda N. Brokaw, says "Mother's mother was Lucinda sister of your Spencer Coleman who m. Rebecca Diggs." Her address was Kansas City, Mo.

Tremont, Illinois,
Oct. 12, 1935.

Mrs. Ana L. Harrison:

Your name was referred to me thru Mr. DeJarnette, as possibly giving me some Coleman History. Spencer Coleman and Elizabeth Garland Goodwin were my three times great grandparents. His son, Robert Coleman, married Caroline Harris, and their son was William Harris Coleman of St. Louis County, Missouri, from whence I came, and I often visit the old Coleman estate there.

Now can you tell me if there was any Rev. War Service for this Robert Coleman, who married Caroline Harris? Do you know anything of Joseph Coleman who married a Harris girl?

I have the Coleman Coat of Arms. I am quite proud of it. I found it in Lexington, Ky., thru the cooperation of Cousin Sarah Graves Clark, whose great grandmother was Frances Coleman. If you are not too busy, I should appreciate corresponding with you, perhaps I have some information you might like. My father was Doctor Monroe, son of Caroline Rebecca Coleman and James Monroe. My husband is Doctor Rusk, here in Termont, and I have two children in College.

May I hear from you?

Sincerely

Blanche Monroe Rusk.

ROBERT COLEMAN AND CAROLINE HARRIS.

Tremont, Illinois
Dec. 10, 1935.

Dear Cousin:

It was so nice hearing from you and as we have a common bond, we are happy to have a reunion of our loved ones.

I am writing to Miss Mary E. Harris of Chicago, Ill., I have had several letters from Mrs. Ana L. Harrison of Beaver Dam, Virginia. I always appreciate any bit of family data and I am only too glad to give you the Missouri Coleman-Goodwin-Tyler genealogy.

I find that Robert Goodwin, who married Jane Tullock, was

a Captain in Rev. War. His daughter, Elizabeth Garland Goodwin married Spencer Coleman.

I also find that the Hawes and Spencer families were of excellent standing. I see that Samuel Hawes was commissioned a Lt. Col., Sept. 14, 1778.

I hope some time soon to visit the state of Virginia, and see the places of interest which were so dear to my grandmother. My daughter (Virginia Lee is her name) and I plan to motor back some time.

My dear, if you have time could you send me some Harris data? I am enclosing some Coleman data—and if you are doing a history of the Coleman family, I shall send you any material that I have. So glad to hear from you. Hope to hear again.

Sincerely

/s/ Blanche Monroe Rusk.

Bloomington, Ill.,

Monday, June 15, 1937.

My dear Reba:

Seldom, if ever, do we pause for so brief a time, yet make an acquaintance that makes so lasting an impression.

My daughter and I were so anxious to stop and look in for a minute and then we had to rush away as our time was limited. My only regret is that we did not have time to go into our Coleman Ancestry and compare notes. Perhaps some day we may be able to do so.

We stopped in Winchester, Ky. and spent several hours with dear Cousin Allen Gay Jones. She has a wealth of data of so many lines, and is hoping soon to send it to the publishers. However, Cousin Cora Hilduth tells me that Cousin Allen has been threatening to do so for at least twenty years. Cousin Allen is not a young woman. She is of the generation of my grandmother Coleman. I do hope she lives to see her material in book form.

Our motor trip through the east was delightful and we did enjoy meeting our Virginia cousins. I usually hear from Ana and now I am hoping she can visit me as she goes to visit her daughter in the far west.

My daughter will be in school in Washington after September. If you should be in the capital, do look her up—and I should like to know the names and addresses of the Harris families living near you. I am the great great granddaughter of Caroline Harris—daughter or granddaughter of Major William Harris. I have been anxious to know more of my Harris line.

You are now enjoying your vacation and I urge you to some time come west and visit your Ky., Mo., and Illinois relatives.

I shall be glad to hear from you and will appreciate the Harris addresses.

Sincerely,

/s/ Blanche Monroe Rusk.

Hillsboro, Missouri

Aug. 28, 1951

Mrs. L. L. Lea
Lovington,
Virginia

My dear cousin:

Today in looking over some old Coleman-Goodwin letters I found your nice letter dated Dec. 8, 1935. Quite some time ago. At that time I was living in Tremont, Illinois, and I wrote to you asking for Virginia information on my Coleman-Harris families. Since then I came nearer _____, Mo., and I too, have about finished my Coleman-Harris charts.

I was in Charlottesville, Virginia last spring. Enjoyed my stay, visited the great University, met some very interesting people and had some very good food at the hotel, The Monticello was the name of hotel. I am always adding to my many charts, as I plan to publish this material, and I did want to write Miss Mary Harris, formerly of Chicago. She and I are interested in the Netherland family, perhaps you are too.

My daughter Virginia is married, and I am a proud grandmother. She lives in Peoria, Ill., where her husband Dr. Daniel Bowers is a prominent young surgeon. My son is in business near K.C., Mo., so I find I have so much time for genealogy.

I have had many letters from cousin Frances Moon Butts, and we exchanged our data. Do you have her present address? In fact I think my last letter to her was unanswered, so I was uncertain of her present home.

There have been so many deaths in our Coleman families recently. William H. Coleman my grandfather, (Son of Robert G. Coleman, and Caroline Harris Coleman) had ten daughters, no sons. My grandmother Caroline was oldest daughter, and Aunt Lily Coleman the youngest, died last February. She was ninety-two years of age. So that chapter of the Coleman book is closed, and there are so few descendants from the ten daughters, and only one daugh-

ter, Aunt Lilly (married Dr. Robert Coleman) left a son Dr. William G. Coleman of St. Louis. The Coleman-Tyler name is unknown today in that part of St. Louis County Mo., where these families settled in 1837, coming from Louisa County, Virginia. I suppose that is true in all families where there are no males.

I would love to hear from you, telling about yourself, your family and where is Cousin Ana Harrison? She was lovely to my daughter and me when we visited in Ashland, Virginia in '37.

Do you know of any one in our family interested in the Garland family history? I think this Garland family was in Louisa County or perhaps Nelson. I should love to correspond with any one of Garland Ancestry.

Our days here are cool and just a hint of autumn in the air. I hope to drive to Ky. in November, as I always enjoy a visit there.

And if you have time, do let me hear again, after our lapse of sixteen years. How time does fly!

Sincerely and Cousinly
(Mrs.) Blanche Monroe Rusk
Hillsboro, Mo.

Waterloo, Illinois
302 West Fourth,
October 22, 1951

My dear Cousin:

Your recent letter was so enjoyable and I do wish I had contacted you while in Virginia and we could have met. Perhaps, again when I come I can have you with me in Charlottesville. I would enjoy that I know.

Yes, I've been working on my Coleman-Harris families many years. I have some conflicting data on my Coleman ones, but I think I can correct that, and I have some on the Garlands too, and did you know we descended from Col. Thomas Beale, Commandant at Old Point Comfort in Virginia, 1642? Through Col. Thomas Beale we can enter Colonial Dames, and no questions asked. He was quite prominent in political circles. His daughter Ruth Beale, married Capt. John Tiplady, and Rebecca Tiplady, married Peter Goodwin, about 1697, York County, Virginia. Do you have this data in complete form? If not I'll send it in my next letter.

Mrs. Edmonia Brokaw is Robert Coleman's granddaughter. Robert Coleman was brother of my William Harris Coleman. Mrs. Brokaw was a lovely lady and so interested in the Coleman genealogy.

Several years ago I corresponded with our cousin Mary Harris, and I regret not having kept in touch with you and cousin Mary. We must compare notes, and add to our correct data, and I want to have it published. My aunt Lily Coleman seemed to care nothing for her family history. She was youngest daughter of large family of daughters of William Harris Coleman and of Hardenia Goodwin of Lexington, Kentucky. Aunt Lily was a lovely lady, but had a Dr. husband. Many step-children, one son of her own, and in that circle she was submerged. She was a very attractive lady when young.

Yes the Coleman and cousins were in Saline Co., Mo., many years ago. They are all gone.

I knew cousin Allen Gay Jones of Winchester, I visited in her lovely home many years ago. She was too a very lovely lady, and she had so much material. She is gone too, and I think a Mrs. Gay in Lexington, Ky., has her material and I do wish she would publish it.

I think this "Sir John Coleman" England can be found in Essex Gentry.

The Coghill families were intermarried with our Hawes families, and the Garlands were also. Our Coleman ancestry is of the very best blood.

Do write me again. I have made a change in address. I sold all our properties near Hillsboro, Mo., and now have an apt. in Waterloo, Illinois, just about thirty miles from Hillsboro, Mo., and about twenty-two miles from St. Louis. I want to buy a ranch-type residence in the spring.

My daughter lives in Illinois too, so I see her often. If I can find a kodak of her babies I'll inclose one.

Sincerely

Blanche.

I. Robert Coleman married Caroline Harris in Virginia, went to Kentucky then St. Louis County, Missouri—had 4 sons (no daughters). William Harris Coleman b. 1816; Robert Coleman Jr.; Spencer Coleman; John Coleman.

(1) William Harris Coleman married Hardenia Burnly Goodwin, Fayette County, Ky., April 24, 1938—had 10 daughters:

- a. Caroline—oldest daughter, my own grandmother, married James Monroe in Ky. (he was killed in Civil War) married 2nd time Thos. Locker.
- b. Elizabeth—never married.
- c. Ellen died young.
- d. Belle—married Kenry Lay.
- e. Hardenia—married Jos. Blakesly.
- f. Nannie—married Frank Terry.

- g. Virginia Hawes—married Henry Fields.
 - h. Lilly married Dr. Robert Coleman, her cousin.
 - *. several babies died young.
- (2) Robert Coleman married Elizabeth Tyler, daughter of Henry Tyler and wife, Lucinda Coleman (daughter of Spencer Coleman and a sister of Robert Coleman and your Ancestor, Spencer Jr.)
- a. Eliza—married Lynds.
 - b. Julia—married Matthew Gilbert.
 - c. Molly—married Dr. Robert Coleman, her cousin.
 - d. Eugene—married
 - e. Robert—married Della Sandfos.
 - f. John—married Mary Orr.
- (John and Molly died young and left large families.)
- (3) Spencer Coleman who married Miss Elizabeth Wright of Callaway County, Missouri.
- a. Ella—never married.
 - b. Rebecca—married Mr. Groff (2 children—Ursula and Spencer Groff—never married).
 - c. Robert—never married.
 - d. Clara—died young.
 - e. William—married (2 children, Josie never married, John married and lived in Franklin Co., Mo., adjoining St. Louis Co., Mo.
- (4) John Coleman married Maria Lipscomb.
- a. Robert—who became Dr. Robert Coleman—married two cousins, Molly and then Lilly.
 - b. Ann—married Mr. Lassing—lived in Ky.
 - c. another daughter.

Sent by Blanche Rusk

NICEY ANN COLEMAN

I nearly failed to mention one of my father's sisters, Eunice Ann, who married her first cousin, Hugh Goodwin. She died long before I was born or can remember. She had two daughters, Huldah Ann and Elizabeth, the first married Dr. Meredith—he died and she then married William Henry Harris of Covesville, Albemarle County. She died leaving a son, Charlie, and a daughter, Anna. They both married. Then Eunice (Nicie) Ann left seven or eight sons. I never knew all of them. The oldest of these were taught at father's. William, one of the sons, finished his education in Paris, France—a long time ago.

Hugh Goodwin lives in Texas, Delta Co. Two of his daughters are graduates of Waco University. Elizabeth, Nicie Ann's daughter, died single.

Note by my Mother

Samuella Hawes Coleman Fitzpatrick.

NICEY ANN GOODWIN

Louisa County, Virginia.

- (1) Robert Goodwin (1739-1789) Soldier in American Revolution, m. 1766 Jane Tullock (daughter of Dr. Thomas Tullock and wife Barbara (?) Garland).
- (2) Hugh Goodwin m. Elizabeth Blaydes, niece of Spencer Coleman Sr.
- (3) Hugh Goodwin m. Nicey Ann Coleman, sister of Spencer Coleman Jr.
- (4) Hugh Goodwin III, m. 1884 Mary Allen Farley. They lived in Texas. This was the one who gave my mother, Sammie Coleman, the Longfellow poems, and whose diamond ring she used to wear. We used to hear a lot about him. Hawesie's son, Tom Habel, has the two little books.

1019 Porter,
Taylor, Texas.
June 22, 1953.

My dear Cousin:

In reply to your recent letter I am delighted to send you the following information about my family.

My parents, Hugh and Mary Allen Farley Goodwin had five children:

Lucy Coleman, Huldah Blaydes, Hugh, who died in infancy, William Frederick, who died in 1926, and Spencer Coleman.

My husband, Thomas Garfield Koger, died in 1951.

My sister married Philip Davenport. They have three children:

- (1) Hugh Davenport, m. Billie Bishop. They have one child, Hugh.
- (2) Mary Elizabeth Davenport. Not married.
- (3) John Phillip Davenport, m. Bernice May. They have two daughters: Peggy May and Mary Phyllis.

My brother Will was never married.

Spencer Coleman married Alice May Evans. They have two daughters, Mary Katherine and Alice Louise.

- (1) Mary Katherine Goodwin married Christie Crosby. They have two living children: Christie Crosby Jr., and George Spencer Crosby.
- (2) Alice Louise Goodwin married Alfred Tate and they have two children: Susan Alice and Alfred.

It is regrettable that the Goodwin name as far as our branch of the family is concerned, will die with the passing of my brother and his wife.

Have I told you that I visited in Virginia forty years ago this coming fall? I was on my way home from a summer tour of Europe and found myself much more interested in meeting my own kith and kin than I was in my sight-seeing experiences in Europe. I visited in Louisa and Albemarle Counties,—did not do any sight-seeing in Virginia, except at the University.

With all good wishes, I am

Sincerely yours,

Lucy Goodwin Koger.

William James who lives in Yalaha, Lake County, Florida, wishes to know if he has any relatives living. William James belonged to Spencer Coleman and when he died and his estate was divided, William James and his brother, Moses and his sister, Matilda, fell to Spencer Coleman's daughter, Nicy Ann, who married Hugh Goodwin and lived in Louisa County.

An old paper of 1840

DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION

Washington, D. C.

State Virginia

City Lovington

National Number 337003
Mrs. Reba Fitzpatrick Lea
Wife of Lucian Linn Lea
Residence Lovington, Virginia

DESCENDANT OF

Robert Goodwin

Application and duplicate received by National Society Nov. 2, 1942.

Fees received by National Society Nov. 2, 1942.

Application examined and approved Nov. 2, 1942.

Elinor T. Gooch, Registrar General

Accepted by the National Board of Management Dec. 2, 1942.

Georgia D. Schlosser, Recording Sec. General.

Endorsement of membership at large:

Katharine G. Reynolds (Mrs. Bruce D.), State Regent.

ENDORSED IN HANDWRITING BY

Mary Evans Dillard (Mrs. Wm.), 601 Court St., Lynchburg, Va.

Ruth H. Dillard (Mrs. John), 419 Washington St., Lynchburg, Va.

LINEAGE

I, Reba Fitzpatrick Lea being of the age of eighteen years and upwards, hereby apply for membership in the Society by right of lineal descent in the following line from Robert Goodwin who was born in York Co., Va. 1739, and died in Louisa Co., Va. on the 12th day of May, 1789. His place of residence during the Revolution was Louisa Co., Va.

I was born in Arrington, County of Nelson, State of Virginia on 27 December 1881.

(1) I am the daughter of Judge Thos. Penn Fitzpatrick born on 1826, 2/11 at County of Nelson died at Nelson Co. on 1897, 12/24 and his third wife Samuella H. Coleman born on 1850, 5/2 at Spotsylvania died at Arrington on 1926, 3/24 married on 1880, 10/20, Staunton, Va.

(2) The said Samuella Hawes Coleman was the child of Spencer Coleman of "Elim" born on 1796, 8/7 at Spotsylvania Co., died at Spotsylvania Co. on 1871 and his wife Rebecca Digges born on 1806-04 at Nelson Co. died at Spotsylvania Co. on 1880 married on 1823 Nelson Co., Va.

(3) The said Spencer Coleman of "Elim" was the child of Spencer Coleman born on 1756 at Spotsylvania Co. died on 1830 and his wife Elizabeth G. Goodwin born on 1768, 5/2 at Louisa Co. died at Louisa Co. on 1816 married on 1787, 5/2 Louisa Co., Va.

(4) The said Elizabeth Garland Goodwin was the child of Robert Goodwin born on 1739 at York Co., Va. died at Louisa Co., Va., on 1789, 5/12 and his wife Jane Tullock born on 1743 at Hanover Co., Va. died on 1795 married on 1766, 12/11.

(5) The said Robert Goodwin was the child of James Goodwin died 12/8/1757 and his second wife Mrs. Elizabeth Chapman Chisman born on 12/28/1709—See Goodwin Family—W.M.Q. VI. My Revolutionary ancestor was married to Jane Tullock at Louisa Co., Va. Dec. 11, 1766 (photostate copy in Richmond).

CHILDREN OF REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTRY

Elizabeth Garland	5/2/1768	married	Spencer Coleman
Hugh	2/27/1770		Elizabeth Blades
Mary	9/28/1772		Joseph Graves
Barbara	11/18/1774		Wm. Coghill
Robert	8/10/1777		Judith Tyler
John Chapman	11/6/1779		Anna Rhodes Thompson
Mildred	6/9/1782	died	Sept. 11, 1784
Archibald Tullock	11/30/1785		Candace Sandridge

REFERENCES FOR LINEAGE

- (1) Goodwin Family W.M.Q. Vol. VI.
- (2) Lineage of Mrs. Elinor H. Bowman No. 311907.
- (3) Letters of my mother.
- (4) Dates of Wills probated.
- (5) County Records in Louisa, Spotsylvania, Nelson, Amherst, Va.
- (6) Lineage of Mrs. Lucie N. Wilson No. 43087.

ANCESTOR'S SERVICES

He served as a private in the American Revolution in which service he received a wound. His Will is on record at Louisa Courthouse. Reference is asked to D.A.R. National Number 311907 (Mrs. Graham Bowman, Richmond, Virginia). See too Goodwin Families, William and Mary Historical Magazine Vol. VI October 1897: also Vol. XV pages 38, 40 and 41.

Also see History of the County of Louisa by Malcolm Harris (Dietz Press, Richmond Virginia).

"Soldier in Capt. Wm. Philip's Volunteer Co. of Rangers discharged Feb. 1780."

February 17, 1917.

Mrs. S. H. Fitzpatrick,
Arrington, Virginia.

Dear Madam:

I am interested in learning something of the earlier generations of the Coleman family, and am informed that you are the great, grand daughter of John Coleman of Spotsylvania county, who married Nicey Hawes, and a grand daughter of Spencer Coleman. My great grand father was Hawes Coleman, a brother of Spencer Coleman, which makes me a distant kinsman of yours.

Miss DeJarnette, of Caroline county, referred me to you as prob-

ably possessing accurate information concerning the early genealogy of the family. If you can give me any information as to the ancestry of John Coleman, from whom we are both descended, the favor will be gratefully appreciated. A few years ago a very interesting article on the Colemans appeared in the genealogic columns of the Times-Dispatch, which traced the family back to John Coleman, of Pine Forest, Spotsylvania County. It was not perfectly clear from the article, who was the father of our ancestor, John Coleman, I think, however, it could be unquestionably inferred from the article that he was the son of Robert Coleman, of Drysdale Parrish, King and Queen County. I hope you have some data or family records which may throw some light upon the family history along about that time. If you have not, perhaps you may be able to refer me to some descendant, who has been particularly interested in the genealogy of the family, and who would be able to aid me.

Gov. Tyler is a direct descendant of John Coleman, and a kinsman of ours. He has lately written me some very interesting letters in connection with the family, but he left Caroline when quite a boy, and knows little more about the Coleman ancestry than I do.

I left Nelson when young, and after attending the University, settled in Roanoke. I remember Judge Fitzpatrick quite well and very pleasantly, but have never had the pleasure of meeting you. I hope to have the pleasure before a great while. Mrs. Nelson and Harris Hart are near neighbors of ours in Roanoke. They are both well and happy. I feel very much interested in Harris' campaign for the Superintendency of schools and sincerely wish him success.

You of course knew my brother, the late Tinsley Coleman, of Lynchburg. I have frequently heard him speak of you.

Please pardon the length of this letter. Kindly let me hear from you at your convenience.

With best wishes, I am,

Very Sincerely, your kinsman,

ABC/LKF

Aylett B. Coleman.

Feb. 12, 1930.

Mrs. L. L. Lea,
Lovington, Va.

Dear Cousin Reba:

I have your letter enclosing me the letter written me, but not mailed, by your Mother, together with the family chart. It was certainly nice of you to copy the letter and mail it to me, and I assure you your kindness is deeply appreciated. The letters from the Kentucky cousins

referred to by your Mother were not in the envelope. I presume you did not find them.

I have always regretted never having known your Mother, as I have heard many nice things about her. I was born and reared in Nelson, but was off at school a good deal in my early life, and came right from the University to Roanoke, where ever since I have been pretty strenuously engaged as "a breadwinner". So have missed seeing and knowing many of my kinspeople. As a boy I knew your Father quite well and entertained a high regard for him as a man and as a lawyer. It would give me much pleasure to meet you and Mr. Lea, and I trust I shall have that pleasure ere long.

Miss Mary Harris, a teacher of Chicago, and a rather distant relative, has done considerable research work, collecting data pertaining to the Coleman and allied families. She expects sooner or later to write a book. Her Grand Father migrated from Albemarle County to the West something like a hundred years ago. She has been coming to Virginia every summer for the past five or six years, and always comes to see us on her visits.

I have enjoyed reading the letter from your Mother. It contains some things of illuminating nature about the Colemans which are very interesting. I thank you so much for the letter. I believe you were a Hollins College student. Our little daughter, Elizabeth Dabney, is there this session and expects to be there for the next three years.

I thank you for your kind invitation to come to see you. I hope to do myself that pleasure before a great while.

With best wishes, I am

Yours very sincerely,

Aylett B. Coleman.

"Belfield"

Arrington, Va.

Mr. Aylett B. Coleman.

Dear Sir:

Your letter of February 17th is received and I am glad to learn that you care to know something relative to your Coleman forebears.

My father, Spencer Coleman, was the youngest child of his father, Spencer Coleman, whose father was John Coleman. My father's grandfather, John Coleman, married Eunice (or Nicie) Hawes, daughter of Samuel Hawes of Caroline Co., Virginia, her mother was Ann Spencer. My grandfather's father had six brothers and seven sisters. My grandfather had three brothers. One, John Coleman, moved to Kentucky in 1809. Father's Uncle Samuel lived in Caroline, married

his first cousin, a daughter of Robert Coleman, who was his uncle; and Sameul Coleman's daughter, Nicie Hawes Coleman, married William Harris Diggs of this County (Nelson), and her daughter Rebecca Coleman Diggs married my father, Spencer Coleman, of Spotsylvania County, Virginia. Great Uncle Hawes Coleman married a Miss Harris and my father's first cousin, Hawes Netherland Coleman married Dolly Lewis first time. She and my father's step mother, Sallie Lewis, were sisters, daughters of Dr. John Lewis, who was very rich—he was brother of Fielding Lewis. My father went to school with his cousin, Hawes N. Coleman, and after his wife, Dolly, died, he visited my father—and father being very fond of cousin Hawes' wife, talked to him right much about her and mother told him she thought Cousin Hawes had an idea to turn out and suggested that father tell him of some pretty Miss Garlands, so father asked him if he did not care to visit around in his neighborhood, suppose he go and call on the cousin Garland girls, and mother said after that cousin Hawes seemed like a new man. My grandfather, Spencer Coleman and his 2nd wife, Sallie Lewis died on the same day. They went to visit Uncle Samuel Coleman in Caroline, and on their return home were taken with fever and died in a few days thereafter. They were buried in the old Coleman graveyard and in the same grave. One of Sallie Lewis' nephews who was at the burial, Lewis Littlepage, said just to think that eleven hours difference in that old woman's death had cheated him out of eighty thousand dollars. Grandfather and "Grandma Sallie" made an agreement that if Grandpapa died first Grandmama was to have what came by her, and if she died first he was to have her property.

Enclosed I am sending you two letters—one written to my sister, Harris Hart's mother, and the other to me. The Mrs. Jones can give you all the information you may care to know. I have heard that my grandfather hated the British so much, that he would not let his children go to Sunday School, and was fined on several occasions 50 pounds of tobacco.

I am afraid the copy of the inscription on the tombstones is mixed up—when I go down to my old home, which was a part of the land owned by the old Colemans, I will look and get a true copy. There were several brothers who came here from England. Father's only brother Robert, married his cousin Caroline Harris—she was William Wagstaff Harris' aunt. Father and his brother finished their education at the University in Penn. or rather in Philadelphia. Are you looking up the Coat of Arms? There are four, so there must have been four Colemans who were soldiers and in the Crusade. Solan Coleman's family live near Spotsylvania C. H. He was the richest man in the Co. Stokeley Coleman was Commonwealth Attorney of the Co. There are lots of Colemans, or were, living near the C. H. in Spotsylvania Co. Clayton Coleman, who moved from Spotsylvania to Louisa and lived at Jordan Castle about two miles from Buckners Station, was the richest man in Louisa Co. Dr. Buckner's father lived

near the place—This Clayton Coleman was mother's second cousin and father's third—his portrait hangs in Louisa Courthouse. Hoge Tyler's Grandmother Lucinda Coleman was father's sister. She married Henry Tyler and had quite a number of sons—one of them, Spencer Tyler, married Lloyd Goodwin's daughter of Ky. and Uncle Robert Coleman's son, William, married her sister. Lloyd Goodwin was very rich and nearly related to Grandmother Elizabeth Garland Coleman. Father's aunts married as follows: Frances Coleman married Graves; Mary Ann Coleman married Blaydes, they lived near Pine Forest, the land now owned by the DeJarnettes. I think maybe one married a Gatewood: Cousin Angie, lived in Spotsylvania Co., hated to pay tax on her silver. The officer appraised it at 1100 dollars and she told him he should never come into her dining room to another dinner and look at what silver she had, that she intended to line her press before another unfortunate day. Great Aunt Rebecca and Aunt Frankie never married but lived with their brother, Oswell. One married a Hawes, one married a Walker and lived on James River, one married a Childs, moved to Ky., and one a Nicholas and lived in Albemarle Co. and have heard that they married well. One of father's sisters, Elizabeth, married Eliot DeJarnette; she lived on the Coleman land but in a new house. The Coleman house was eighty feet long, burnt by the British or the Indians during the Revolution, then Grandfather built up on the next hill and that house was burned, too. That was where the old brick grave yard is, then the Pine Forest house was built, it is brick, built by father's sister. His sister, Jane Coleman, married Daniel DeJarnette, only brother of Eliot. She died leaving "Robert and Betzy". Then his sister, Huldah, married her husband, Daniel DeJarnette and raised "Robt. and Betsy", Betsy married a Minister and had three daughters: Betty married Dr. Frank Dew (no issue), Jane married ? Tyler's father, her cousin, had two children, George and Nannie. Nannie married John Washington (no issue). Betsy Quisenbury's daughter, Annie, married Dr. Joe Spencer De Jarnette and lived but a short time—left two children, Mary Alice and Elizabeth. Betsy's son, Dr. William, was in the state senate for many years—died without issue. Huldah's children, Daniel and John married daughters of Eliot De Jarnette, Louisa and Caroline. Louisa and Daniel lived in Caroline Co. at "Spring Grove." Caroline and John Hampton lived not far off. Their home was named "Hampton." Uncle Eliot De Jarnette's mother was Gen. Wade Hampton's aunt. Aunt Huldah's two daughters Hawes and Harris, married Hoge and Staples. Their descendants live in Roanoke and elsewhere. I do not know much about them. Father had three sons. Robert was in the home guard when taken prisoner by the Yankees, confined in prison at Point Lookout, took measles and typhoid fever—and the Yankee officer made the Confederate soldiers take him up as he was too weak to walk, and carry him out of doors and the sun was terribly hot and while they held him up in the sun he was stricken with sunstroke and it caused paralysis, which affected

the valves of his heart. He did not know anything for a long time and forgot how to write, but not how to read—did not forget Latin and Greek—he never married. My father's son, William Harris, was killed during the fights around Fredericksburg—in 1862. Spencer, my oldest brother, was with A. P. Hill, so was Brother William. They were both wounded at Seven Pines and Brother Spencer was again wounded at Antietam, after that he joined the Signal Corps. Dr. Joe De Jarnette told that Brother Spencer was brevetted on the battlefield and presented with a sword. I never heard Brother Spencer speak of it—he had a lovely sword. I have the field glass that he used while in signal service. He never married—died 1896. My sister, Elizabeth was 82 years old, had three sons, John Taylor, Edward Taylor and William Coleman Taylor. They are married and have children. Her daughter, Mary Taylor, married Thomas Arnold—Cashier of a Bank in Atlanta, Ga., his father lived on Peachtree St. and was Congressman for a long time from Georgia. My sister Nannie Lindsay, married Capt. John Sinclair Lipscomb, she died 1896—left two sons, both married—and four daughters, they too are married.

I am glad you wrote me, but expect I have written entirely too long and too much. I am enclosing two letters from the Ky. cousins, which you will please return—one of them was written to my sister, Mrs. Hart, who asked me to answer it for her—I hope the Ky. cousin will come to Virginia this summer and that she will visit us. It is so much better to talk than to write. You will notice that she comes to Virginia every summer. It would give me much pleasure if you would meet her here next summer and hope you can arrange to make us a visit then anyway. Cousin Tinsley Coleman and family are very dear to us—I feel the loss of him as a cousin and as a lawyer.

N. B., In reading over this statement I find that in writing I have twice written about the letters from our Ky. cousins. I had company and the interruptions caused the repetition. What I have written relative to our forebears is from memory, and liable to mistakes. I did not see the article in the Dispatch about the Colemans.

Know this is an "unexpectedly long reply."

Cordially your Cousin

/s/ S. H. Fitzpatrick.

Mar. 8th, 1917.

Great grandfather Spencer Coleman's Brother Hawes Coleman of Nelson County.

With some account of their sisters Frances Graves and Mary Ann Blaydes.

Gr. Grandpa Spencer Coleman's brother Hawes Coleman m. Nancy (Ann) Harris, sister of Elizabeth who m. my gr. grandfather Capt. John Diggs. He settled in Rockfish Valley, Nelson Co., I have known

many of his descendants. The ones I know best are the families of Cousin Tinsley Coleman Sr., and Roger Coleman, Cousin Noble Coleman Ewing's daughters Dolly, Marion and Tempe, Mrs. J. J. Coleman, Mrs. Margaret Coleman Garth.

Hawes Coleman served in Revolutionary War—Pension. His mother Eunice (Nicie Hawes Coleman widow of John Coleman furnished supplies for the Army.)

Colemans owned several thousand acres of land in Rockfish Valley. "Wintergreen" and "Valley Mont" originally owned by Hawes Coleman who died 1840. Wintergreen fell to his son John J., Valley Mont to Hawes N.

"Elk Hill" is the home of the Noble Coleman Ewing family.

Hawes Coleman b. 1757, d. 1840, m. 1786 Nancy Harris 1756-1809 daughter of William and Mary (Netherland) Harris.

- Children: (1) William Harris Coleman b. 1787, d. 1842, m. Anne Hawes b. 1793, d. 1852.
(2) Mary Coleman b. 1790, d. 1824, m. 1811 John Harris.
(3) Hawes Netherland Coleman b. 1788, d. 1876, m. four times.
(4) John Jay Coleman b. 1797, d. 1869, m. 1819 Catherine Walker Hawes b. 1800, d. 1876.

Children of John J. Coleman, Sr. and wife Catherine Hawes:
Richard Hawes, Walker, Clara Hawes, Dr. Hawes Nicholas, William Albert, Mary K., John J. Jr., Samuel Edwin, Aylett B.

Faber, Virginia,
10 Feb. 1955.

Dear Cousin Reba:

Lyndy and I enjoyed our afternoon with you very much. I can't think of anything more delightful than being able to spend every day calling on my friends and relations. But it seems modern living leaves little time for the delightful.

In line with our conversation, I am sending you a thumb-nail sketch of my line of the family. In writing of my second and third cousins, I was appalled at how few I actually knew.

WILLIAM HARRIS COLEMAN (1787-1842) oldest son of Hawes Coleman and Nancy Harris. Born in Nelson County, graduated from Hampden-Sydney, married coz. Ann Hawes in 1811, moved to Kentucky where the Hawes family was established; Ann's

brother Richard was Gov. of Kentucky. Bought land in Tenn., and Miss. William and Ann had eight children:

(1) Hawes Coleman (1812-1901) born in Nelson at home of his grandfather Coleman. He would always ask everyone to bow when entering the "pink" room of the old mansion in memory of his mother. Educated at Miami University, where he studied under Prof. McGuffy, when McGuffy came to University of Virginia, Hawes came with him. Hawes was Judge, Minister in Baptist Church, and Doctor. Owned plantations in Tenn., Miss., and Ark. and served in the legislatures of all three states. While serving in Tenn. legislature, he became friends with Davy Crockett, who was in the Senate; when Davy ran for United States Senate, Hawes campaigned for him until one day when he heard Davy making a campaign speech while drunk; this so disgusted him that he withdrew his support. James K. Jones, chairman of Democratic party read law under Hawes, and was his friend. Hawes was instrumental in founding Ouchita Baptist College and would often go there to lecture in Greek and Latin. In 1936, during a visit to Nelson, he married his first cousin Mary A. E. Harris (1820-1900), daughter of his Aunt Mary Coleman, and her husband and first cousin, John Warner Harris. Mary and Hawes had eight children; four of whom reached adulthood as follows:

(1) Dr. Ed Galliton (1848-1884) received MD from Bellevue in NY, Described by nieces Carrie Hill and Mamie Roberts as tall, handsome, gentle, musical, and excellent doctor with good practice near Hollywood Ark. Married in 1877 to lovely Mamie Body. Three children: Godfrey, b. 1878; Frederick Warner b. 1880, attended West Point, now Maj. General ret.; and Mary Gilda, b. 1882.

(2) William (1854-1878) lawyer; married cousin Ada Coleman; died one year afterwards. One son Edward Hawes, who went to school with Gen. MacArthur in Texas; they became friends, and in 1952, Ed Hawes passed through Nelson and visited the family on his way to visit the General in New York.

(3) Mary Hawes (1850-1938) taught at home by Miss Webb from Ireland, music in particular, married in 1867 to Capt. Daniel McCallum. Came to Va. about 1888. Was intelligent and strong-minded woman, kind-hearted toward the sick and needy. Many have told how Aunt Mollie would ride through wind and rain to go to the bed-side of a sick one calling for her. Seven children as follows: (a) Hawes, who drowned in Ark.; no issue, (b) Mamie, m. Clarence Roberts, children: Edwin m. Rhinehart; Lucille m. Wm. Hunt; Evelyn m. Coffey—daughter and son; Myrth m. Huffman—son; Carrie m. Payne—two daughters; John m. Spencer—three children; Clara m. Marcum; Anna m. Campbell—daughter and son. (c) Carrie, m. Sam Hill, children; Hawes m. Southar—one daughter; Sam m. Bowman—one daughter Jane; Ed m. cousin Va. Hill—two sons James and Minor; Jack died—no issue; Rachel m. Hunter Mawyer—three sons; Margaret

m. Hughes—twin daughter and son; Caroline m. Leggett—daughter and son. (d) Edward, died—no issue. (e) John, m. Mary Daughtery, children: Capt. Anna McCallum; Edith m. Geo. Howard—son and daughter; Ada m. Dr. Willcox—two sons; Daughtery m. Maj. Via—two sons; Alice m. Givens; Carol m. Van Lear—children; John—died without issue; Edward m. Sneider—four children; James m. ?—two children. (f) Ada, m. Dr. Boaz, children: Mary m. Fitzhugh—two daughters; Anna m. Yancey—one daughter, sons; Ada m. Stein—one son; Rosa, died—no issue; Emmett m. Wilson—one daughter, two sons. (g) Anna, m. Dr. Hambrick, children: Ann Hawes m. Bruce—one daughter and a son Dr. George—Columbia Univ.

(4) Richard Hawes Coleman (1857-1933) b. Ark.; ed. Ouchita Baptist College; m. Mattie Lee Cooke (1860-1933), granddaughter of Col. Irby of S. C. Came to Va. 1888, when his parents returned to spend their last few years at Rockford. Man of great kindness and gentleness particularly remembered by his grandchildren for his wonderful pipe-dreams stories he told them, an education in themselves. Four children as follows:

(1) Pettis Albae m. Howard Carter—two sons: Richard, now living in Cal. very talented; William Howard, killed in action on Bataan Peninsula, WWII. Aunt Pettis was a wonderful woman, full of kindness toward her nieces and nephews. Was killed in tragic highway accident on eve of retiring to California.

(2) William Irby m. Bertha Hughes of Goochland County, while she was teaching in Nelson. William went West at an early age, fought with Pancho Villa until he was defeated, homesteaded 600 acre ranch in Idaho, volunteered in US Army, discharged with rank of Lt. Will retire this year from N&W railway; very difficult for me to give thumb-nail sketch, a book, or very large thumb-nail would be needed; will say he had a keen mind combined with excellent sense of humor. Four children: William Irby, died in Japanese prison camp after fighting through Bataan (with his cousin) Corregidor, and making famous death march. Athletic, musical, venturesome. Catherin Hawes m. John Seaman Capt. U. S. Army Tank Corps. Educated Bluefield College, University of Virginia Hospital, Columbia University; joined ANC as Lt.; husband educated Immaculate Conception Boys' High School in N. J., and University of Alabama—served under Gen. Patton, wounded in action in Germany, decorated for valor; two daughters, Catherine and Gwendolyn. Ann Beaufort m. James Groton; educated Princeton Univ., University of Virginia, Bluefield College, Concord College, Laird Memorial Hospital. Paints, sings, plays. One daughter, Pettis. Elizabeth Lee m. Carlyle Goton; Bets educated Bluefield College; Carlyle educated VPI. Betty and husband very musical.

(3) Roger Hawes m. Agnes Moore of N. C. (met while teaching in Nelson) raised four lovely daughters: Eva Lee m. Ronald Hoadley, Capt. US Army, educated Drake University. Son Ronald, daughter

Susan; Joan m. Roy McKay, lawyer, Yale & University of Virginia. Joan was Lt. ANC, educated Virginia Baptist Hospital—one daughter, Mary Beth; Pettis and Mary Ella, two youngest daughters were both educated Virginia Baptist Hospital, now on staff of University of Virginia Hospital. The families of Pettis, William, and Roger were thrown together from childhood on, and formed very close attachments. Roger and Agnes frequently played hosts the entire summer, giving the town nieces and nephews never to be forgotten times of happiness, roaming the woods, swimming in Rockfish, and hearing family lore.

(4) Mary Hawes m. Chas. Sparling, while both were at the University of Virginia. Live in Tallulah, La. Two children: Nancy m. Lyle Burkhardt—two sons: Charles, still in law school. Aunt Hawsie hasn't been to Virginia often, but enough to endear her to us all.

Sincerely,

Kitty Hawes Coleman Seaman.

Dear Aylett:

My father wrote in family record as follows: John Coleman married Nicey Hawes having 4 sons and 2 daughters who were married to Messrs. Blaydes and Graves.

My Grandfather, Hawes Coleman was married 3 times, first to Miss Goodwin, second to Miss Nancy Harris, third to Miss Overton, sister of John Overton, Tenn. By the second marriage Hawes Coleman left 3 sons, Wm. H. who married Ann Hawes, Hawes N. who married 3 times, and John J. who married Catherine Hawes.

Long before the Revolutionary War there were two brothers, Wm. and Lee Harris. William had John, Mathew, William, and Benjamin (all of whom except Mathew were captains at the siege of York) and 6 daughters who were married to Messrs. Stegor, Tucker, Mosby, Diggs, and my Grandfather, Hawes Coleman. Mrs. Tucker was first married to George Coleman. The sons and grandsons of William were wealthy and respectable.

My Great Grandfather, Samuel Hawes had 3 sons, Aylett, Richard and Walker. Aylett died possessed of immense wealth without issue. Liberating his slaves and leaving \$40,000 to the University of Va.

I should have said four sons. The oldest son, Samuel was Colonel in the Revolutionary War, the owner of 60,000 acres of land in Ky. and Ohio.

Your sister Kate has a manuscript given me by our Cousin Eliza Coleman Ewing. You have my permission to get this and use it but only ask that you will return to me when you are through with it. This manuscript was written by our Great Grandfather Hawes Coleman.

If you will write to E. T. Coleman, El Paso, Texas and Clara (Tandy) Cook and Chas. Tandy of Plainview, Texas, you can get all the information you want.

With love to each member of your family and yourself,

I am affectionately

Richard Hawes Coleman

Jan. 31, 1916

Faber, R. F. D.

Nelson County, Va.

- I Hawes Coleman 1756-1840 m. 1786 Anne (Nancy) Harris b. 1756-1809.
- II William Harris Coleman 1787-1842 m. 1811 Anne Hawes b. 1793, sister of Richard Hawes, Gov. of Kentucky.
- III Hawes Coleman b. 1812-1903 m. 1836 Mary A. E. Harris, daughter of John W. and Mary Coleman Harris. He left Kentucky went to Ark. bought 10,000 acres of land. Children were born in Ark.
- IV Richard m. in Ark. Madeline Cook.

Their children:

- (1) Pettis Albae m. Howard Carter.
- (2) William Irby m. Bertha Davis Hughes of Goochland County, Va. Resided in Bluefield. (a) William Irby, Jr. 1920-1942; (b) Catherine Hawes b. 1923 m. 1946 John A. Seaman, graduated University of Alabama; (c) Anne Beaufort b. 1927 m. Jim Groton; (d) Elizabeth Lee Ragland b. 1934 m. Gentry 1955.
- (3) Roger Coleman m. Agnes Moore of N. C. Resides in Nelson County. Children: (a) Eva Lee, (b) Joan, (c) Pettis, (d) Mary Ella.

I know and like Roger and Agnes and their lovely smart daughters, Eva Lee m. 1943 to Capt. Hoadley, Joan m. 1952 Roy McKay, Pettis and Mary Ella are outstanding in their profession as registered nurses. Joan too was a nurse, Superintendent of Children's Ward at University of Virginia hospital, she lives in N. Y. Mr. McKay is a lawyer.

I certainly am pleased to know Kitty Hawes Coleman, a daughter of William Irby and Bertha Hughes Coleman. She is full of energy, zip, and pep, smart, handsome and gifted. She married John Seaman, he is graduate of University of Ala. Kitty owns the old "Rixy" Coleman home on a hill beyond Wood's Mill. It came into her line through the marriage of Mary A. E. Harris.

MISS COLEMAN IS MARRIED SATURDAY TO A. R. MACKAY

The wedding of Miss Joan Seneca Coleman, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Roger Hawes Coleman, of Lovington, to Alexander Roy Mackay, son of Captain and Mrs. Alexander Mackay, of Manasquan, N. J., took place Saturday at Christ Episcopal Church with the rector, the Rev. H. A. Donovan, officiating.

Mrs. Joseph Buntin of Copeley Hill, was matron of honor.

Leonard Braman, of Washington, D. C., was best man.

The bride is an alumna of Virginia Baptist Hospital, of Lynchburg and Washington University, St. Louis, Mo.

The bridegroom was graduated in 1950 from Yale University and is in his last year of law school at the University of Virginia.

Mr. and Mrs. Mackay are residing at 1815 Jefferson Park Avenue, where they will be until June.

Jan. 1952, Charlottesville Progress.

October 1954

Guest this week in the home of Mr. and Mrs. John Seaman was Richard Coleman Carter, cousin of Mrs. Seaman's, who flew to Washington from California on the Super-Constellation manufactured by Lockheed Aircraft Corporation for President Eisenhower's use on official business. It was the plane's first trip. Mr. Carter was associated with a group of men who designed the airplane.

This came from Randolph Coleman's history of the Coleman family (1942).

John J. Coleman (1797-1869) m. Catherine Walker Hawes (1800-1876) and had issue:

- (1) Richard Hawes Coleman (1820-1895).
- (2) Walker Coleman (1822-1895), died unmarried.
- (3) Clara Hawes Coleman (1823-1901), m. in 1846 Frederick N. Cabell.
- (4) Dr. Hawes N. Coleman (1825-1900), (grandfather of Randolph Caskie Coleman, who wrote a history of the Coleman family, which is on loan of the University of Virginia Library. Mr. Coleman completed this in 1942, and was living in Tucson, Arizona at the time. His half-sister, Miss Elizabeth Dabney Coleman is on the staff of the *Va. Cavalcade* magazine, published quarterly by the Virginia State Library.
- (5) William Albert Coleman (1828-1900) m. in 1852 Crawford Reid. No children.

- (6) Mary Katherine Coleman (1831-1900) m. Dr. Charles Everett, of Albemarle.
- (7) John J. Coleman (1833-1888) m. J. Virginia Rodes.
- (8) Samuel Edward Coleman (1838-1904) m. (1) Mary Hughes and (2) Eliza Ann McComb. One of his sons was Samuel Walton Coleman (1866-1933), lawyer at Gate City.
- (9) Aylett B. Coleman (1844-1864), died unmarried.

CABELL'S AND THEIR KIN

Frederick Cabell's Descendants

Frederick Mortimer Cabell, born at Struman Dec. 15, 1802 married in 1846 Clara Hawes Coleman of Nelson County, Virginia (daughter of John J. Coleman and his wife Catherine Hawes.)

- Issue:
- (1) Kate Winston Cabell, d. young.
 - (2) F. Ivanhoe Cabell b. Oct. 8, 1848 engineer, maintenance of way, Eastern Division C & O Railway—unmarried.
 - (3) Waller Ravenswood Cabell.
 - (4) Coleman J. Cabell, b. 1853, Justice of the Peace—unmarried.
 - (5) Richard Hawes Cabell.
 - (6) Aylett J. Cabell, b. 1858—M.D. University of Virginia, physician, Norwood, Nelson Co., Va. m. April 29, 1895 Adelaide Wilhelmina daughter of Dr. and Mrs. H. Angelo Nash.
 - (7) Susan Taylor Cabell, d. young.
 - (8) Clara Pauline Cabell.

Waller Ravenswood Cabell b. 1850 farmer and merchant married at the residence of A. S. Watson Esq. by Rev. Mr. Wailes to Mattie W. Anderson of Nelson Co., issue four: Clara Louise Cabell, Henrietta Virginia Cabell, James Anderson Cabell, Frederick M. Cabell.

Richard Hawes Cabell, b. 1856 attorney at law married June 25, 1884 Louise Withers, daughter of the late Rev. Edmund Withers. They reside in Salt Lake City, Utah and have two children: Richard Hawes Cabell and Clara Winston Cabell.

Clara Pauline Cabell (called Jessie) b. Oct. 1862, married Dec. 19, 1888 Rev. Geo. Braxton Taylor (son of Rev. Geo. B. Taylor, Baptist missionary in Rome, Italy and his wife Susan S. Braxton a descendant of Col. William Mayo and Hon. Carter Braxton); died Aug. 31, 1893, leaving: George Cabell Taylor.

John Jay Coleman, Jr.—1833-1888, m. Jacintha V. Rhodes.

Their children:

- (1) Montague Woods 1862-1939, m. Lida Bowers Walker.
- (2) Virginia Catherine Coleman, b. 1863, m. 1890 Robert J. Martin.
- (3) Clara Hettie died at three years.
- (4) Willie Irene, b. 1869, never married.
- (5) John Ryland, 1871-1949, m. 1893 Loula George Martin.
- (6) Emmet Rodes, b. 1873, m. Mabel Martin—10 children.
- (7) Bessie Blackstone, b. 1877, d. 1953, never married. Author and editor.
- (8) Hawsie Ione, 1875-1938, m. W. G. Goodloe (Buster).

Montague Woods Coleman, m. Lida Bowers Walker.

- (1) John J. Coleman, b. 1888, m. Virginia Lee; daughter of John Ryland Coleman.
- (2) Margaret Esther Coleman, m. W. M. Garth, one daughter Nancy Coleman Garth.

John Ryland Coleman, m. Loula Martin, their daughter is Virginia Lee (Mrs. John J. Coleman).

Virginia Coleman (Mrs. John J.) is bright, attractive young woman, outstanding in civic and social life of Nelson County. She has been President of Nelson County Garden Club and Chairman of Red Cross, Polio, and other worthwhile activities. She lives in the beautiful Rockfish Valley.

JOHN R. COLEMAN—1949 OR 1950

John Ryland Coleman, 78, died at Greenfield Sunday afternoon at 3 o'clock. Born at Nelly's Ford, January 13, 1871, he was the son of the late John Jay Coleman and Jacynthia Rodes Coleman. His wife, Loula Martin Coleman, preceded him in death January 8, 1944.

He was farmer and cattleman, and lived practically all of his life in Nelson County. In 1932 he represented Nelson County in the Virginia House of Delegates. He was a member of Adial Baptist Church.

He is survived by one daughter, Mrs. John Jay Coleman, and two granddaughters, Mrs. Richard M. Strafford of Charlottesville and Miss Esther Coleman, of Waynesboro. Also a foster son, W. W. Coleman, and two sisters, Miss Irene Coleman, Waynesboro, and Miss Bessie B. Coleman, of Delaware; also a number of nieces and nephews.

Dr. Hawes N. Coleman m. first Miss Tinsley. A son, J. Tinsley Coleman, Sr., m. second Nannie Watson, daughter of Dr. Watson.

Children: (1) Daniel Edward Coleman, 1864, m. Ida Lee Anthony.

(2) Aylett B. Coleman, b. 1865, m. 1st. Norma Randolph Caskie, m. 2nd. Elizabeth T. Dabney.

(3) Mary Catherine Coleman, 1876-194?, m. Dr. James Fulton Williams.

(4) Maury J. Coleman, b. 1896.

(5) Nannie Noble Coleman, b. Oct. 18, 1875, died Feb. 21, 1922, m. Arthur T. Ewing, b. Sept. 25, 1867, d. Jan. 23, 1939.

J. Tinsley Coleman, Sr., m. Laura Hill (a descendant of Hawes and Spencer Coleman's sister, Mary Ann who m. William Blaydes). They had a large and interesting family—Lucy, Sally Kim, Laura, J. Tinsley, Jr., Ran, Minor, Paul, Hawes, Maury (Teet).

J. Tinsley, Jr., m. Virginia McKinney on Sept. 5, 1923.

Children: Virginia McKinney, J. Tinsley, III, and Dorothy Kim.

1946

(1) Virginia McKinney Coleman attended Notre Dame College, Baltimore, graduate of University of Virginia m. 1946 Robert Goad, son of Ingram Goad and Emilie Stokes Goad. He is B.A. of Hampden-Sydney, and graduate of Virginia Law School at the University. He is Commonwealth's Attorney of Nelson County.

(2) J. Tinsley Coleman III, is attending Georgetown University (1952).

(3) Dorothy Kim attended Longwood College and is attending Lynchburg College.

J. Tinsley Coleman, Jr., was born at Lovington, Va., January 2, 1886. His father, J. Tinsley Coleman, was born at "Wintergreen" in Nelson County August 29, 1857. His mother Laura Hill Coleman was born at Adial, Feb. 15, 1860. Dr. Hawes Nicholas Coleman, grandfather of J. Tinsley, Jr., practiced medicine in Nelson County for a number of years. J. Tinsley Coleman, Sr., an attorney, had his law office in Nelson for many years, and represented the County in the Legislature before moving to Lynchburg. J. Tinsley, Jr., attended Lynchburg schools and Locust Dale Academy. He received his L.L.B. from the University of Virginia. He practiced law in Lynchburg until 1924 when he moved back to Nelson County. Elected in 1933 he served four terms in the House of Delegates from Nelson County be-



J. Tinsley Coleman, Sr., J. Tinsley Coleman, Jr., Mac Coleman and Robert Goad, The Robert Goad Family

fore resigning in 1941 to accept the appointment of Commonwealth's Attorney of Nelson County.

He married first, Miss Annie Kidd of Lovington, no children. On September 5, 1923 Mr. Coleman was married to Miss Virginia McKinney, a daughter of Ambrose P. and Elizabeth Gallivan McKinney.

From a Norfolk Newspaper—1937

The friends of Hon. J. T. Coleman, Jr., member of House of Delegates from Nelson County are urging him to become a candidate for Speaker of the House of Delegates to succeed the Hon. Ashton Dovell—Mr. Coleman has served in the legislature of Virginia a number of terms, representing the county of Nelson. He is recognized as an outstanding, able, and well qualified representative. He is a good parliamentarian. There are none in the House of Delegates who will make a better Speaker than Mr. Coleman. He knows the rules, will be fair and impartial, a good orator, and will be an honor to that body and to Virginia.

Oct. 10, 1953.

KIMBROUGH COLEMAN WEDS
CLARK CALDWELL EVERSOLE

The marriage of Miss Dorothy Kimbrough Coleman, daughter of Mrs. John Tinsley Coleman, Jr., and the late Mr. Coleman, of Lovington, to Clark Caldwell Eversole, son of Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Lawrence Eversole of Hazard, Ky., took place yesterday afternoon at 4 o'clock in St. Mary's Chapel on the Oakridge estate. The Rev. Henry E. Hammond of Holy Cross Church, Lynchburg, was celebrant.

Nuptial music was provided by Robert C. Goad, organist; and J. Tinsley Coleman, III, brother of the bride, gave her in marriage.

Gowned in white Chantilly lace and tulle, over satin, the bride wore an illusion fingertip veil held in a Juliet cap of lace and pearls. She carried a prayer book topped with a white orchid.

Mrs. Robert C. Goad, sister of the bride, was matron of honor in emerald green velvet and net. She wore a matching headband and carried an armful of bronze chrysanthemums.

C. Daniel Lewis of Appomattox, cousin of the bridegroom, was his best man. Ushers were Hubert H. Caldwell, Jr., also of Appomattox and another cousin of the bridegroom, and William W. Cook, Jr., of Lynchburg.

The reception was held immediately after the wedding at the home of the bride, and only members of the two families attended the ceremony and reception.

The couple left for a southern wedding trip. Both are graduates of Lynchburg College, and are well known in Lynchburg and the surrounding counties.

LYNCHBURG NEWS

1943

FUNERAL SATURDAY

Funeral services will be held Saturday afternoon at 4 o'clock in Spring Hill Cemetery for Lieutenant Hawes Netherland Adams, son of Mr. and Mrs. Isaac Funsten Adams of Boonsboro road, a pilot in the United States Army Air Corps, who was killed in action in French West Africa. Only members of the relationship of the two families will attend the services. Grandson of the late Isaac H. Adams, at one time postmaster in Lynchburg, and of the late J. Tinsley Coleman, a leading Virginia lawyer of Nelson County and Lynchburg, the young officer was widely related in this section of the state. He was born October 26, 1920, in Sarnia, Ontario, Canada, where his parents were making their home at that time.

Surviving him besides his mother, the former Miss Kimbrough Coleman, and father, are three brothers: Tinsley C. Adams of Flint, Mich.; Major I. Funsten Adams, Jr., AUS, Fanwood, N. J., and Nate L. Adams, II, USMC, Quantico.

From writing of Hawes Coleman of Nelson County, b. 1757, son of John Coleman, d. 1763, aged 40, of Spotsylvania County.

"From information my great grandfather came from England about 200 years ago—say 1640.

My grandfather (one of his sons) had 7 sons to wit—Wyatt, Samuel, Robert, *John*, Thomas, Richard and Spilsby and several daughters.

Wyatt practiced teaching dancing schools—said to be very eminent. From him sprang a son named Wyatt and others. They lived in Culpeper Ct.

Samuel was merchant in the county of Caroline, Va., near the courthouse. From him sprang Frank, Robert, Thomas and others called the "courthouse family" or sometimes the "Gentlemen Colemans".

Robert lived in Spotsylvania Co. and was a farmer. From him sprang James, Clayton, Lindsey, George, Reuben and Joseph. His wife was a Lynsay.

John, the 3rd son, married Nicey Hawes and lived in Spotsylvania, was a farmer. From him sprang 4 sons and 2 daughters, Samuel, John, Jr., Hawes and Spencer.

Hawes the writer of this record is now in his 83rd year of his age since the 1st day of Jan. 1839.

His (John's) daughters were Frankie—who married Joseph Thomas Graves—and Mary Ann—who married Wm. Balaydes. My father died at about 40 years of age. From Samuel, 2nd son, who lived in Caroline, sprang Samuel, Jr., and Clayton who both are now living in Spotsylvania Courthouse. Of John who went to Ky., I have little knowledge of him living at such a distance. I understand he left a son by the name of John. He had several other sons. Hawes was married to a Miss Godwin who died without leaving living issue. He next married Anne Harris by whom he had 4 children—to wit Wm. H. Coleman, Hawes N. Coleman, Mary Coleman and John J. Coleman. His second wife died Nov. 1809. He married again August 14, 1814 to Nancy Overton of Louisa County, a daughter of James Overton, by whom he had no issue. She died 1st Feb., 1828.

My mother, formerly Nicey Hawes, afterwards Nicey Coleman, lived after the death of my father until about 1806 and was about 84 years of age at her death, having lived 44 years a widow. My mother's father, who was my grandfather, was Samuel Hawes and I think his wife was a Spencer before her marriage. They lived to be old people. I can remember them both, but cannot say about their ages. They had two sons and five daughters all of whom I have seen and been well acquainted with, to wit: Isaac, Mary, Elizabeth, Nicey, *Samuel*. I do not know who Isaac married but from him descended Thomas, John, and Isaac—these I have seen and others I have not seen. Mary married Elijah Daniel, who proved to be a drunken man, had many children and brought them all to abject poverty. Elizabeth married Thomas Coghill and had 7 or 8 children. Coghill and his wife lived to be old and in tolerable circumstances and comfortable. Nice (Eunice) who married my father I have given a sketch on the other side. Samuel married first Mary Ann Bolds who left no issue, died young. I have seen her grave where there is a tombstone. He next married Ann Walker and from her and him sprang Samuel, Walker, Benjamin, Elliott (Aylett), Richard and Walker. The first Walker having died caused them to name another Walker.

Samuel was a Revolutionary officer, went in as Captain, was promoted to Colonel and I think continued to the end of the war. Was after elected to the Virginia Convention that framed the constitution of Virginia. Afterwards represented the County of Caroline, where he was taken sick and died.

From papers lent me by Miss Elizabeth Hawes Ryland of Richmond

I, Hawes Coleman of Nelson County, Va., being in my 82nd year of age and will be in my 83rd if I live until the 1st of Jan., 1840, make the following register as far as I can remember myself and from

what I have heard of my ancestors. My grandfather, or great-grandfather, I do not know which, was from England by the Coleman side. My grandfather I think was named Robert, he had 7 sons, of these I remember to have seen 4, namely Robert, John, Thomas and Richard. The whole are as follows: Wiatt, Samuel, Robert, John, Thomas, Richard and Spilsby. John was the father of this writer. Spilsby died a bachelor, killed by lightning.

Wiatt, the oldest, went to live, I think, in the County of Culpeper. He raised a family though I never knew any of them except one by the name of Wiatt. Samuel lived in Caroline County, not far from the Court House, and his family was called the Court House family. I have seen three of his sons, Frank, Robert and Thomas. No doubt he had more which I never knew. Robert lived in Spotsylvania, his wife was a Lindsay, his children were: James, Clayton, Caleb, Lindsay, George, Reuben, and Joseph. John, as was said before, the father of this writer married Nicey Hawes and had 4 sons and two daughters, namely Frankey, Samuel, Mary, John, Hawes, Spencer. These all lived and raised families, but are all dead except Hawes and Frankey, the 1st mentioned now living in Kentucky. She is the oldest of the family.

My grandfather Hawes and his wife lived in Caroline County. His wife was a Spencer. I can recollect them both. The following are the names of their children: Isaac, Mary who married a Daniel, Elizabeth, who married a Coghill, my mother Nicey who married a Coleman. Samuel who married a Walker, from whom sprang Samuel, Nancy, Elizabeth, Mary, Charlotte, Aylett, Richard, and Walker.

My children are: William, Hawes, Mary, and John. Mary is dead leaving 3 children, Ann, William and Mary. Ann is since dead.

COLEMAN RECORDS

Marriages

Hawes Coleman and Nancy Harris, m. March 25, 1786.

Hawes Coleman and Nancy Overton, m. August 24, 1814.

Births

Hawes Coleman b. January 1, 1757.

Nancy Harris, his wife, b. January 20, 1756.

Hawes N. Coleman b. August 22, 1788.

Mary Coleman b. May 20, 1790.

John J. Coleman b. April 11, 1797.

Richard H. Coleman b. April 8, 1820.

Walker Coleman b. January 26, 1822.

Clara H. Coleman b. November 12, 1823.

Hawes Coleman b. September 19, 1825.

William A. Coleman b. April 6, 1828.

Katherine M. Coleman b. January 1, 1831.

J. J. Coleman b. September 20, 1833.

Samuel E. Coleman b. December 8, 1838.

John Coleman of Spotsylvania, father of Hawes Coleman, Sr., died February 15, 1763.

Mary Hawes died October 18, 1824.

See MSS—copy in Library of Va. Historical Society.

NOTES FROM MISS E. H. RYLAND CAROLINE COUNTY ORDER BOOK

8 March 1744/5—Samuel Hawes and Elizabeth, his wife, acknowledge deed of lease and release of land indented to Thomas Coghill. (p. 350).

Reginald Hawes to Va. in 1635 in *Bonaventure*. His age given as 25. Others, Wm. Walter, Ann. In 1704 on quit rent rolls appears name of Samuel Hawes as owning 200 acres of land in Gloucester County. (Virginia Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol. XXXII, p. 282).

In 1707 Samuel Hawes of Petsoe Parish in County of Gloucester purchased of Francis Shackelford of South Farnham Parish in the County of Essex and his wife Sarah 300 acres of land (Essex Deed Bk. 13, p. 183). The description of this land in Essex County but after 1727 in Caroline County would seem to locate it just about where the Hawes family later lived in that last named County. We have the statement of his grandson Hawes Coleman that his wife was a Spencer. From the Order Books of Caroline County we learn that her name was Elizabeth.

Notes from MSS—of Miss Elizabeth Hawes Ryland

(1) Samuel Hawes, whom I have designated our first authenticated ancestor of the name in Caroline County, may have been identical with the man of the same name who appears in 1704 as owning 200 acres of land in Gloucester County, or he may have been his son. I believe he is certainly the same man who in 1707 purchased of Francis Shackelford of Essex County 300 acres on the upper waters of the Mattaponi, at that time in Essex, but later in Caroline County. We can only speculate as to the dates 1683-1763 of his birth and death, but he must have married about 1716, Elizabeth Spencer, whose parentage is not known.

According to their grandson, Hawes Coleman, later of Nelson County, Va., they lived to be "old people", and their children in the order given by him were as follows:

(2) I Isaac Hawes, b. (c) 1717 or 1719, d. 1789.

II Mary Hawes, b. (c) 1719 or 1721, issue, but nothing further known.

- III Elizabeth Hawes, b. (c) 1723, m. Thomas Coghill (an older record says Frederick Coghill). They have descendants in Caroline County.
- IV Nicie, or Nicey Hawes (a contraction of Eunice), b. (c) 1725, d. (c) 1806 age 84, m. 1750 John Coleman of Spotsylvania County (who owned large boundary of land near the Cedar Grove and Elim Estates).—He died February 15, 1763.
- V Samuel Hawes, b. Feb. 1, 1727, d. April 1, 1794, m. June 20, 1721 Anne, daughter of Benjamin and Ann (Aylett) Walker. Samuel Hawes, was Colonel in Revolutionary War. On Committee of Safety for Caroline County. Elected to General Assembly. Member of Order of Cincinnati.

Children: Samuel, Nancy, Elizabeth, Mary, Charlotte, Aylett, Richard and Walker.

100 West Franklin St.,
Richmond, Va.
October 20, 1948

Mrs. L. L. Lea
Lovington
Virginia

Dear Cousin:

I have received your letter of October 12, and the sheets pertaining to the Hawes family came in this morning's mail. There is no question of your owing me anything, since I was glad I had the discarded sheets to lend you. I am sorry that I have so very little relating to the Coleman family in my history.

A few years before the death of Cousin Aylett Coleman of Roanoke we had quite a flourishing correspondence and he sent me the statements of Hawes Coleman, which have been invaluable to me and which I have passed on to a good many people who were interested. Then a few years later I discovered a "cousin" in Alabama, Miss Maud McClure Kelly, who is now connected with the Alabama Historical Society at Montgomery.

From my correspondence with her and the research I did for her, I discovered a line of the family which I had never known of before. You will remember that the first Samuel Hawes (who married a Spencer) had a son named Isaac. This was his oldest son born about 1717 or 1719. I found that this branch of the family flourished for quite a while in Essex County, from which county together with King

William and King & Queen counties, Caroline was formed in 1727. Later several branches of these people moved to Georgia and to Alabama. It was quite an adventure to find deeds in Essex County showing that these members of the family moved south. One of these deeds recites "being about to move to Georgia!"

Incidentally, this Isaac did *not* marry Judith Aylett and then die leaving her to marry secondly William Buckner. This is another family tradition, or misstatement, which I have *evaporated*. On the contrary this Issac Hawes lived in Essex County to be an old man, his wife, *possibly* a Burton, predeceased him. His will is on record in Essex County today. He had seven children, five sons and two daughters. It was this generation which moved south and elsewhere, and from one of these sons my friend, Miss Kelly is descended.

It was my object in writing up the family history to tie these lines together to a central stem and then put it on record for future genealogists. I had no money for publication, so I got a typist to make me as many copies as possible. One of these is on record in the Virginia Historical Society. Another is in the library of the Daughters of the American Revolution in Washington. One went to Kentucky and another to Alabama.

Some weeks, or a month or so ago, I got a request from the Indiana State Library at Indianapolis for a copy of this history. I wrote that my supply was exhausted, but that I did have the last carbon which I kept for my own files, but which I would *lend* them to make a copy from. They still have it and will return it as soon as they have had it copied. Unfortunately I have promised the loan of it to some one else, or I would send it on to you when it comes back.

I hope you can come to Richmond some time and then you can see the whole thing. But please let me assure you that I am not dogmatic in any of my statements. I do not think that I know everything, or for that matter very much about anything, but I do not believe that the first Samuel's wife was descended from Col. Nicholas Spencer. Before I can believe that I will have to have more foundation for the statement than I have so far received. I do not know who started this theory, but I do know that my mother never heard it. It was not current in my branch of the family.

Of course I do not for a moment think that traditions should be passed off with a sniff. Instead they should be perpetuated, but *only as traditions*. This I have always tried to do. Sometimes there is foundation for traditions. At any rate, they often *point the way to the truth*. However, in my work, I am sorry to say that oftener than not I have found most of them quite groundless—the result of a fervid imagination of some ardent, but hazy older member of the family clan. That is at least my experience. I don't say it is always true.

In your history, please correct that statement that Isaac Hawes, oldest son of the first Samuel, married Judith Aylett. Some other Isaac

perhaps did, but not that one. I think that this statement is made in Crozier's *The Buckners of Virginia*. It is unfortunately, not true.

Please excuse this long letter, and accept my wishes for all success in your work.

Sincerely yours,

Elizabeth H. Ryland.

WINGFIELD HISTORY OF CAROLINE COUNTY.

Page 440-441.

THE HAWES FAMILY

The Hawes family in America dates back to 1635, at which time Richard and Edward Hawes, presumably brothers, emigrated to New England and settled in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. From this point several members of the family removed to Virginia, about half a century later.

The name is derived from the old Saxon word "Hawe", which means thorn hedge. From this name came the names, Hawley, Haworth, Haughton, Howe and Hawes, the last two being the oldest and the most widely scattered.

The following brief and partial record of the Caroline-King and Queen family will serve to show how it was connected with other prominent families early in the eighteenth century, and also serve as a starting point for the genealogist:

Samuel Hawes first m. Ann Spencer about 1712, and had issue: (1) Isaac Hawes, (2) Mary Hawes, who m. Elijah Daniel; (3) Elizabeth Hawes, who m. Thomas Coghill; (4) Nicie Hawes, b. 1723, who m. John Coleman; Samuel Hawes, II, b. 1727; m. Ann Walker in 1751.

Samuel Hawes II, and Anne Walker had issue: (1) Samuel Hawes, III, b. 1754; (2) Walker Hawes, b. 1755; (3) Anne Hawes, b. 1758, m. Henry Washington in 1775; (4) Elizabeth Hawes, b. 1759, m. Thomas Buckner; (5) Benjamin Hawes, b. 1782; (6) Mary Hawes, b. 1764, m. Robert Buckner; (7) Charlotte Hawes, b. 1765, m. first to Richard Buckner in 1782, second to William Buckner in 1797; (8) Aylett Hawes, b. 1768, d. 1795; (9) Richard Hawes, b. 1772, m. Clary Walker, 1792, d. 1848; (10) Walker Hawes, II, named for older brother who died, was born 1776, m. 1797 and died in 1828.

Samuel Hawes, II, was commissioned Captain 2d Virginia Regiment February 19, 1776; Major 10th Virginia Regiment, October 4, 1777; Lieutenant-Colonel, March 1, 1778; Lieutenant-Colonel, 6th Virginia Regiment, September 14, 1778; transferred to 5th Virginia Regiment, January 1, 1783, and served until November 13, 1783. There is

preserved in the State Papers of Virginia his discharge or certificate of service, with a large red wax seal attached, of which the following is a copy:

"I do certify that Sam'l Hawes was appointed an officer in the 7th Virginia Continental Regiment in the winter of 1775-'76, and continued in service till the close of the war at which time he ranked as Lieutenant-Colonel.

"Given under my hand this 27th of June, 1807.

"Th. Posey, Late Lt. Col. in the Va. Line on
Continental Establishment."

Page 224

RICHARD HAWES

Richard Hawes was born in Caroline county on February 6, 1797, and, with his parents, removed to Kentucky when he was fifteen years of age. He was educated in Transylvania University and about the time he reached his majority was admitted to the bar. He began to practice law in Winchester and represented Kentucky in the Twenty-Fifth and Twenty-Sixth Congresses of the United States as a Whig. He afterward became a member of the Democratic party and an advocate of the Southern Cause. He was installed Provisional Governor of Kentucky on October 4, 1862. He was elected County Judge in 1866 and served until his death, which occurred in Bourbon County May 25, 1877. For more complete biography see Biographical Congressional Dictionary.

Albert Payson Terhune, born at Newark, N. J., Dec. 21, 1872, was the son of the Rev. Edward Payson Terhune and Mary Virginia Hawes Terhune, the Virginia author who wrote under the pen name of Marion Harland. Educated at Columbia University, Albert traveled through Syria and Egypt, then joined the staff of the New York Evening World, where he remained from 1894 to 1916. His first book, "Syria From the Saddle", was published in 1896.

Raleigh, N. C., News and Observer.

January 13, 1954.

Pinehurst.—Col. George P. Hawes, 77, U.S.A. retired, died of a heart attack at his home. He was one of the few survivors of Teddy Roosevelt's Rough Riders in which as a young man of 23, just graduated from V.M.I., he participated in the Spanish American War. He was born in Richmond, Virginia, 1876, son of Col. G. P. Hawes and Jeannie Wortham Hawes. His father was commanding officer of the 1st regimental cavalry of the Virginia Militia, and served as grand marshal of all large parades and celebrations in Richmond. An aunt, Mrs. Terhune won fame as the novelist, Marion Harland of an older generation. At V.M.I., where he graduated in 1899, he was Captain

of the Company in which George Catlett Marshall served as a private. A life long friendship between the two military men began at that time. Surviving are his wife, the former Mary Frances Mason of Amesbury, Mass.; one brother, Dr. Charles Morris Hawes of Washington, N. C.

Note. I had always heard that Marian Holland of the famous cook book was of our Hawes family. Eunice has a copy of her famous cook book.

NELSON COUNTY COLEMANS

Data given by Dolly Ewing, daughter of Cousin Noble Coleman—from (Colonial Dame papers).

Catherine Hawes, wife of John J. Coleman was a sister of Richard Hawes, one time Governor of Kentucky and daughter of Richard Hawes who moved from Caroline County, Virginia to Kentucky and his wife Clara Walker. Richard Hawes was a brother of Col. Samuel Hawes who served throughout the Revolutionary War and a son of Samuel Hawes who was a member of the Committee of Safety for Caroline County.

Spencer Descent

Ann Spencer (mother of Nicey Ann Hawes Coleman, wife of John) was a daughter of Thomas Spencer, who was a son of Capt. Thomas Spencer (and his wife Anne Woodward Spencer) who was a son of Abraham Spencer (b. 1610) a merchant of James City County in 1657.

Woodward Descent

Ann Woodward (wife of Capt. Thomas Spencer) was a daughter of Christopher Woodward, who was a member of the House of Burgesses from Westover, Charles City County in 1629.

Harris Descent

Ann Harris Coleman (wife of Hawes Coleman) was a daughter of William Harris (and his wife Mary Netherland) who was a son of Mathew Harris of York County Va. (and his wife Elizabeth Lee) who was a son of Robert Harris of York County, Va.

Netherland Descent

Mary Netherland (wife of William Harris) was a daughter of John Netherland, who was Sheriff of James City County, Virginia in 1728. Vestryman in St. Peters Parish and later Captain of Militia and Sheriff of Goochland County, Virginia.

Lee Descent

Elizabeth Lee (wife of Mathew Harris of York County, Virginia)

was a daughter of William Lee, who was a son of Dr. Henry Lee (wife, Alice Davis, heir and only daughter of William Davis of York County, Virginia) who was a son of Henry Lee and Marsh Adkins Lee. Henry Lee came to this country from England about 1636. He was married to Marah Adkins, who was a daughter of John Adkins.

Henry Lee built "Chischiack" in 1649. This historic home is between Yorktown and Williamsburg. It was never owned nor occupied by other than a Lee of direct descent from 1649 until 1919, when the U. S. Government bought it for Naval purposes. Henry Lee 1st, was a Justice of York County, Virginia, and a member of the House of Burgesses in 1652.

FROM PAPERS OF DOLLY EWING AND MARIAN KYLE

Henry Lee, Justice of York County 1648.

Member of House of Burgesses 1652.

Married prior to 1644 when he and Richard Lee gave land to Mrs. Sibella Felgate and brother of Marah wife of the above Henry Lee. York records of that date, William and Mary Magazine Vol. 22 pp. 2244.

Henry Lee died in 1657 leaving issue, Mary, Sarah, and Henry.

York County records. Henry Lee, II, came of age Sept. 3, 1666 when the court gave him his estate at the age of 21. York County records. Also see William and Mary Mag. Vol. 24, pp 47-48.

Henry Lee, II, was a physician as proven by inventory. Proof that he was son of Henry Lee is given in a deed in which he sells land within bounds held by "my father Henry Lee". York record 1668. Will of Henry Lee, II, proved in York County May 24, 1693, deed book 2 (?) p.p. 226-227. In this will he mentioned his wife Alice (only daughter of William Davis) of York County and sons William Lee and Henry Lee. William Lee in 1696 had court appoint William Wade his guardian. He lived on his estate (Chisciach) in South Hampton Parish, York County, and married Ann (said to be Harrison). His will was dated Oct. 12, 1728 and proven in York County Dec. 13, 1728. It names his children Francis, Ann who married Hunter and Elizabeth Baptist also grandchildren William Harris and Mary Harris.

Note (Elizabeth Lee Harris married Edward Baptist while still probating Mathew Harris Estate).

Elizabeth Lee, daughter of William, married Mathew Harris of York County, who died in 1727 leaving four children: William, Elizabeth, Mary, and Lee Harris as proven by settlement of estate by Edward Baptist who gives one third to wife Elizabeth Baptist, relict of Mathew Harris and the remainder to the four children, York

County records Bk. 18, p.o. 31. York County records, By. 16, p.o. 447. Elizabeth Harris furnished bond as administrator of Mathew Harris deceased with William Lee and Samuel Hyde—see York County records.

William Harris born 1712 son of Elizabeth Lee, York County Bk. 18, pp. (49491) ?, deed. William Harris and wife Mary of Goochland County sell to Edward Baptist of York County the land which "William inherited from his father Mathew, and which his father Mathew inherited from his father Robert". This land was bought in 1684 when Goochland was divided. William Harris' land fell in Albemarle. William married Mary Netherland, daughter of Captain John Netherland of James City and Goochland County. Will of William Harris of Albemarle County written Oct. 26, 1788 and proved in Albemarle County Dec. 11, 1788, recorded in Will Bk. E (?) p. 55 named son Mathew, son Benjamin, daughter *Sarah Hawkins Mosby*, daughter *Elizabeth Diggs*, daughter Catherine Steger, son John, son William, daughter Mary Wodfork, daughter *Ann Coleman*, daughter Judith Harris, wife Mary. William Harris was Captain of Albemarle County Militia 1745. Commission in the old order Bk. in Albemarle County. Ann Harris born Jan. 21, 1756 died Dec. 13, 1809, married March 1786. (Albemarle Marriage Bonds) Hawes Coleman born Jan. 1, 1757, died Dec. 1840, lived in Spotsylvania County but later they sold their land and moved to Nelson County.

- Issues:
- (1) William H. Coleman, b. Jan. 1787, married Ann Hawes May 30, 1811, died Aug. 1828.
 - (2) Hawes Netherland Coleman, b. Aug. 1788, married Sarah Woods, Dolly Lewis, Miss Crouch, Sally Snead.
 - (3) Mary Coleman, b. 1799, married John W. Harris.
 - (4) John Jay Coleman, b. 1797.

By Dolly Ewing.

Among the oldest estates on South Rockfish Valley in Nelson County were "Wintergreen" and "Valley Mont". The original owner of these old estates was Hawes Coleman I, son of John Coleman of Caroline County. Hawes Coleman's estate consisted of several thousand acres. Hawes Coleman died in 1840. His Rockfish Valley lands passed to his two oldest sons. Wintergreen to John Jay Coleman and Valley Mont to Hawes N. Coleman. The Wintergreen house was erected by Hawes Coleman I. It is a large attractive mansion, built on colonial lines and beautifully located on a hill. It is surrounded by oaks, spruces and other native trees. Wintergreen house is still in existence, but almost in a state of ruin, having been occupied for nearly half a century by tenants, until it was sold to the present owner, Mr. J. W. Harris.

After the death of his brother, John J. Coleman who married

Catherine Hawes—a sister of Richard Hawes (was governor of Kentucky and member of Congress) lived at Wintergreen until his death. In 1865 Wintergreen was transferred by deed of gift from John J. Coleman to his daughter, Clara Coleman Cabell, wife of Frederic M. Cabell, of Norwood, Nelson County, Virginia.

The other son, Dr. Hawes N. Coleman inherited Valley Mont, a tract of 2000 acres. It was one of the finest estates in Nelson County. Upon it was a splendid brick residence of colonial architecture of spacious proportions. It crowned a hill in the center of the valley. The house was burned—the land passed to other hands. Dr. Coleman owned 300 slaves. His brother, John J., owned 125. The social life of Rockfish was delightful. The heads of the homes mentioned lived in affluence and entertained with lavish hospitality.

ELK HILL

Elk Hill lies one mile west of Wintergreen in Nelson County. It was inherited by Hawes Nicholas Coleman from his father, John Jay Coleman. It was purchased in 1895 by Arthur T. Ewing, who married Nannie Noble Coleman, daughter of Dr. Hawes Coleman, and his wife, Nannie Watson Coleman. After the death of his uncle, Hawes N. Coleman, II, Dr. Coleman purchased Valley Mont of 2000 acres, but sold it during his life time. He acquired the Goodwin estate, River Bluff of 400 acres, the Hudson Martin lands of 400 acres and the Maple tract of 300 acres.

Dr. Hawes N. Coleman planted large orchards of Albemarle pippins. In 1877, the year of his death, his widow shipped 500 bbls. of choice Albemarle pippins from the Elk Hill orchards to R. W. Woodruff Co., apple brokers in New York City. It can be established that shipments as large were made prior to that time.

The Elk Hill house was built in 1825 and remodeled 1915. It is a handsome colonial home, with modern conveniences, situated upon a knoll commanding a magnificent view of South Rockfish Valley.

The Elk Hill orchards contain about 10,000 apple trees.

In the War Between the States, a detachment of several hundred soldiers belonging to the army of Gen. John Cabell Breckenridge, then in the Valley of Virginia camped for one winter on this estate within a half mile of the dwelling house. General Breckenridge made several visits to see his men here and was entertained by Doctor Coleman on each occasion. A good many of the descendants of John J. Coleman and his son, Dr. Hawes N. Coleman, were educated at the University of Virginia in law, engineering and medicine. Many are still in Nelson, engaged in agricultural pursuits.

For eight generations the Colemans have been planters, quite a number were lawyers, physicians, and educators. The lineal ancestor of Hawes Coleman, I, received royal grants in 17th and 18th centuries.

At the time of his death, John J. Coleman owned almost 4000 acres of Rockfish Valley lands and about 13,000 acres of the Southern slope of the Blue Ridge Mountains, which lie between Greenfield and Mount Tory Furnace—the latter land is now owned by Keslton, Leash and Co., Philadelphia, Pa. His estate was divided among his six sons and two daughters. Richard, the eldest son, went to Texas in early life, where he was afterwards a judge. Aylett Breckenridge Coleman, the youngest son fell mortally wounded at Fisher's Hill in the Valley of Virginia in 1864 at the age of 20.

Wintergreen Post Office is named for Wintergreen, the home of John J. Coleman.

The above was given me by Dolly Ewing.

RECORDS FROM ROGER COLEMAN'S BIBLE

MARRIAGES

- (1) William H. Coleman married to Ann Hawes—30 May, 1811.
- (2) Hawes H. Coleman married to Mary A. E. Harris—4 April, 1836.
 John Brown married to Clara W. Coleman—21 Feb., 1832.
 Edwin Coleman married to Amanda M. Pope—23, Dec., 1841.
 Charles I. Humphrys to Ann W. Coleman—12 Jan., 1843.
 John M. Ruffin to Mary Byrd Coleman—27 Sept., 1846.
 A. L. Coleman to Fannie I. Simms—July 22, 1852.
 Walker H. Coleman (our son) to Ada Coleman, 1877.
 E. G. Coleman to ? 1877.
- (3) Ric. H. Coleman, our son, to Mattie Lee Cooke—17, Jan., 1887.
 Roger Hawes Coleman to Agnes F. Moore—Sept. 23, 1918.
 William Irby Coleman to Bertha Davis Hughes—Feb. 1, 1919.
 Pettis Alba Coleman to Otho Howard Carter, 11 July, 1911.

John Coleman, of Spotsylvania County, married Nicey Hawes, leaving four sons, Samuel, John, Hawes and Spencer, and two daughters, who were married to Balaydes and Graves. My grandfather, Hawes Coleman, was married three times—1st to Miss Goodwin, 2nd to Miss Nancy Harris, 3rd to Miss Overton, sister of John Overton of Tenn. By the second marriage, Hawes Coleman left three sons, William H. (married to Ann Hawes), Hawes Netherland (who married four times) and John J. married to Catherine Hawes.

Long before the Revolutionary War two brothers, William and Lee Harris. William had for issue, John, Matthew, William, Benjamin (all of whom except Matthew were captains at the siege of York) and five daughters, married to Steger, Tucker, Mosly (Mosby), Digges and my grandfather, Hawes Coleman. Mrs. Tucker was first married to

George Coleman. The sons and grandsons of William Harris were wealthy and respectable.

My grandfather, Samuel Hawes had three sons, Aylett, Richard and Walker. Aylett died possessed of immense wealth, without children, liberating his negroes and leaving \$40,000 to the University of Virginia. I should have said four sons, the eldest Samuel Hawes was colonel of the 1st regiment of Virginia Regulars in the war of the Revolution. He died young but the owner of 60,000 acres of land—Ky. and Ohio. Aylett emancipated his negroes, 300 in number, and left \$40,000 to the Univ. of Va. for the education of his kindred. The other children of Samuel Hawes were Isaac, Mary Coghill, Elizabeth Daniel.

Hawes H. Coleman.

ROGER COLEMAN'S BIBLE

Deaths

John W. Harris—June, 1828.

Ann Hawes Harris—Aug., 1828.

William W. Harris—3 Feb., 1888.

Births

Pettis Alba Coleman—daughter of Richard H. and Mattie Lee Coleman born 20 Nov., 1888.

William Irby Coleman—born 10 Sept., 1890.

Roger Hawes Coleman—born 11 Sept., 1892.

Mary Ella Hawes—born 11 Nov., 1899.

"To my youngest son I gave this Bible. Keep it, my son, and also keep a record of your family, as young grandfather kept it.

Affectionately,

/s/ Papa

July 14, 1911—54th year of my age".

THE BLAYDES BIBLE

Mary Ann Coleman, (sister of Spencer Coleman I, Hawes Coleman, of Nelson County, Samuel Coleman, John Coleman and Frances (Franky), who married a Graves.)

Monday 5th of February, 1770, William Blaydes and Mary Ann Coleman were married.

Children: Frankey b. November 5, 1770 (Monday).

Elizabeth b. January 25, 1773.

John Coleman their son b. May 23, 1775.

Nancy b. November 27, 1778.

Mary b. December 15, 1783.

William Blaydes d. October 4, 1785. William Hawes, their son, born February 8, 1786.

Mary Ann Blaydes d. Sunday 2nd February, 1806.

Nicey Coleman, mother of Mary Ann Blaydes, died 8th of February, 1806. Friday 13th of May, 1796 John C. Blaydes and Polly B. Key were married. Polly Key was born August 7, 1779.

William B. Blaydes, son of John and Polly Blades, was born March 12, 1797.

Nancy Ford born August 3, 1798.

John Key b. December 19, 1800.

Samuel Hawes b. May 20, 1803.

Mary Elizabeth b. March 7, 1800.

James Strother b. March 25, 1807.

Nicey Hawes b. November 20, 1808.

Martha Frances b. March 28, 1810.

Barbara Matilda b. February 15, 1813.

Jessie Bill b. December 2, 1811.

Lucindy Samuel b. 9th November 1827, d. 1904, c. 81 years.

Samuel H. Blaydes d. October 31, 1820.

Mary E. Duerson d. 1846.

George W. Blaydes d. December 11, 1856.

William B. Blaydes d. October 15, 1837.

John C. Blaydes d. July 11, 186—.

Jessie B. Blaydes d. August 17, 186—.

Nancy F. Fulcher d. 1866.

Mary B. Blaydes d. 1867.

Nicey H. Shipp d. 1878.

Caroline R. Blaydes d. 1879.

Betty G. Roberts, formerly Betty G. Hill d. August 28, 1879.

MARRIAGES

Jessey B. Blaydes to Lucy Ann Coleman 1840—February 4th.

Mary Elizabeth Blaydes to John Duerson July 23, 1844.

Nicey H. Blaydes to Thomas B. Hewlett August 10, 1834.

Lucinda S. Blades to John A. Hill January 17, 1856.

Joseph F. Blaydes to Angelina Withers November 24, 1857 (or 37).

Nicey H. Hewlets to Edward G. Ship March 30, 1858 (or 38).

Barbara M. Blaydes to Fendol Carpenter August 26, 1859 (or 39).

Lucinda Blaydes m. 1856 as his 2nd wife John Albert Hill.

Their Children:

Georgia m. Carver Roberts.

Sue m. Ernest Quisenberry in Spotsylvania County.

Lily m. Henry T. Harris.

Laura m. J. Tinsley Coleman, Sr.

John m. 1st. Kate Witt, 2nd Susie Bridgewater.

Fannie m. Pizarro Wood.
Sam m. 1st. Emma Ballard, 2nd Carrie McCallum.
W. J. m. Estelle Boyce.

FUNERAL OF MRS. QUISENBERRY—1936

Lovingston, June 2—Funeral services of Mrs. Sue Hill Quisenberry were held at Wallers church in Spotsylvania county Sunday morning at eleven o'clock. Those attending from Lovingston and Nelson were John T. Hill, Sam J. Hill and W. J. Hill, brothers of the deceased; Mrs. Lillie Hill Harris, sister of Mrs. Quisenberry, and the following nieces and nephews, Mr. and Mrs. Albert Wood, Mrs. Lucye C. Smith, Mrs. E. C. Kidd, Mr. and Mrs. Hiram Dawson, Miss Christine Hill, Mrs. R. Lee Harvey, and Mrs. Frank Kulp and Henry Roberts of Roanoke.

See descendants of Mary Anna Lucy Fitzpatrick and H. G. Boyce. (Aunt Mollie and Uncle Henry Boyce).

WEDDING ANNIVERSARY 1949?

Mr. and Mrs. W. J. Hill were the recipients Sunday, October 9, of gifts and wishes of health, wealth and happiness, the occasion being the celebration of their 60th wedding anniversary. Mr. Hill, Commissioner of Revenue for Nelson county for 30 years previous to his retirement in November, 1946, after which he has resumed a part of the duties of the office under E. F. Jones, the present Commissioner, is 82 years old and Mrs. Hill 81. They are living at their home, "Edge Hill" where Mr. Hill was born.

Mrs. Hill's daughters, Miss Christine Hill of Faber, and Mrs. H. M. Dawson of Lovingston, entertained members of the family with an elaborate dinner such as was served in the same dining room 60 years ago. Among those present for dinner were Mr. and Mrs. Reginald Dawson and son Jerry, Mr. and Mrs. H. C. Hill and their two children, William and Dorothy Penn, Mr. and Mrs. N. E. Dawson and their son, Miss Christine Hill, Mrs. John A. Hill, Mrs. Jeter Robertson, of Charlottesville, sister of Mrs. Hill, Mrs. Frank Culp of Roanoke, niece of Mr. Hill, and Hawes Coleman, nephew of Mr. Hill.

From "Nelson County Times":

MRS. HENRY T. HARRIS CELEBRATES 92ND BIRTHDAY; PROTESTS AGAINST "ALL THE FUSS" AT OCCASION

February 21, 1952

Mrs. Henry T. Harris of Lovingston, affectionately known by friends and relatives as "Aunt Lillie," received congratulations on Saturday, her 92nd birthday, at the home of her grandchildren, Com-

mander and Mrs. William S. Wray. The day passed quietly with Mrs. Harris protesting about the "fuss", while friends dropped in with gifts and flowers and staying for refreshments.

Mrs. Harris is one of the oldest citizens of Nelson County, having been born at Edge Hill, Adial, on February 16, 1860. She was the former Miss Lillie Hawes Hill, daughter of John Albert Hill and Lucy Samuel Blaydes, both natives of Virginia. She and her brother, W. J. Hill, the youngest in the family of ten children, are the only surviving members of it.

This alert oldster, who still enjoys visiting with her many friends and keeps informed on current events, is the widow of the late Henry T. Harris, a colorful figure in the political and civic affairs of Nelson County. He was a graduate of the University of Virginia Law School but from choice never practiced his profession. He was a lifelong resident of the state and was residing at Forest Hill, his ancestral home, at the time of his death in 1933.

Mr. and Mrs. Harris had one child, Myrtle Harris Boyce, who died in March, 1946. At this time Mrs. Harris closed her home and later sold it, going to live with Commander and Mrs. Wray, with whom she now resides, along with her great granddaughter, Miss Lillian Boyce Wray. During recent years, however, she traveled considerably, her most notable trip having been by plane from Boston to Lynchburg in her 89th year. She spent some time in Northfolk, West Virginia, the Naval Air Station at Patuxent River, Md., Cambridge, Mass., and the U. S. Naval Hospital at Newport, R. I. Last June she returned to Virginia to make her home near her friends and relatives. She says she is glad to be back home again. Her recipe for living a long and happy life is to keep busy. Until one of her hands became paralyzed, she has been an enthusiastic needle woman, having completed a handsome crocheted lace tablecloth in four months, when she was nearly 90. She enjoys the return visits of her grandchildren and her great granddaughter, who at present live at the Marine Corps Air Station, Cherry Point, N. C.

She is endowed with mental alertness, physical energy and a spirit of adventure. Having enjoyed a long Christian life, Mrs. Harris presents a picture of contentment in her home, attended by her loyal nurse and companion, Sadie Washington. To those who know her best, she is the personification of a true Southern gentlewoman.

GRAVES—SPOTSYLVANIA—CROZIER

p. 43.

Joseph Graves, d. 1786, wife, Frances Coleman. Children: Nancy (married James C. Goodwin), John C. Graves, Joseph Graves, George Graves, Hawes Graves, Benjamin Graves.

John Graves, will proved 1747, St. George Parish, wife, Savanna 140 acres, son, Thomas Graves 140 acres, Edward 140 acres, Rebecca 140 acres, Isaac 140 acres, John 140 acres, Jemima 140 acres.

p. 24.

Thomas Graves—will 1767, son, Thomas Graves, son-in-law, William Pettus, nephew, Joseph Graves.

CROZIER

P. 43.

James C. Goodwin was son-in-law of Joseph Graves and his wife Franky Graves (Frances Coleman was sister of Spencer I. and Hawes Coleman. Nancy Graves Goodwin was wife of James C. Goodwin. (This Nancy Graves, whose mother was Frances Coleman—sister of Spencer Coleman—was wife of James C. Goodwin, 1785.

p. 380.

1784—William Blaydes and Mary Ann, his wife, to James Coleman Goodwin of Spotsylvania County.

p. 427.

James C. Goodwin moves to Kentucky 1789—Also Franky Coleman Graves.

NOTES BY MRS. SAMUELLA HAWES COLEMAN FITZPATRICK

William Baptist Burwell Coleman, the son of Clayton and Mary Baptist Coleman was born March 31st, 1776, died Jan. 13th, 1827, fifty one years old.

The grave of Mary Baptist, the only daughter of Edward Baptist, the clerk of the County of York in the Colony of Virginia and the wife of Clayton Coleman, died Jan. 16th, 1827. There is a grave of Mr. John Coleman, the slab gone. These graves are on a portion of the land once owned by the Colemans. It was once called Cedar Creek and another portion of the land was called Piccadilly. The Colemans owned a grant of lands in several parts of Virginia. There were several brothers who had grants of lands.

Grave of William Burwell Coleman, died Jan. 9th, 1856, brother of Clayton Coleman who went to Louisa Co. to live at Jordan Castle.

RICHMOND PAPER

COL. COLEMAN, U. S. A.

Funeral for Native of Richmond to be held at Arlington.

Word has been received here of the death of Colonel Sherrard Coleman, USA, retired, and a member of an old family here, which

occurred early today, after a long illness at the Walter Reed hospital in Washington.

Besides his widow, Mrs. Mary Griswold Coleman, he is survived by two sons, Captain Francis Jerdone Coleman, U. S. aviation corps, and John Coleman, of Washington; two daughters, Mrs. Lee Grant and Mrs. Detlow Marthiason, both of Washington, and by two sisters, Miss Lucy S. Coleman and Mrs. Frank W. Duke, of Richmond.

A brother of Colonel Coleman was the late Stuart Coleman, who died several years ago.

This is not to be confused with the society "*The Sons of the American Revolution*" they should merge, because they have the same aims and goals.

This is from "*The Sons of the Revolution Magazine*", Vol. 6, pages 80-82.

Samuel Coleman (son of Wyatt and Sarah Coleman) of Richmond, Va., was born July 21, 1755 (most probably of Caroline Co., Va.) and died in Richmond, March 10, 1811. He rendered conspicuous service during the Revolutionary War, of which we have abundant evidence in the following documents:

A Deposition in the Archives of the State Library of Va., stating that this, "Samuel Coleman was appointed as an ensign in the year 1776, later he accepted an appointment in the Navy. Afterwards he continued in service in the Artillery to the end of the war. Given under my hand this 18th day of March, 1796."

D. Stephenson, formerly Major in Va.

"Mr. Coleman is entitled to the usual Bounty in lands as a Lieutenant in the Continental Artillery from the beginning of the year 1776 to the end of the War the 15th of Nov. 1783.

James Wood, Late
B. G. (probably stands for
Brigadier-General)

"A warrant for 2666 2/3 acres were issued Samuel Coleman Mar. 4th, 1783." B. W. Book I, page 28.

After the Revolutionary War, Samuel Coleman lived in Richmond, where he was closely identified with the State government, through various offices that he held. For many years he was assistant clerk of the Executive Council, which office he held as early as 1791. There are documents extant, dated 1804 and 1809 which are signed by Coleman as Deputy Adjutant General.

Samuel Coleman was a member of the Va. Branch of the Society Of the Cincinnati, and was for a time secretary of the order.

Samuel Coleman (1755-1811) married in 1783, Susanna Pleasants Starrs of Henrico Co. and had issue:

- (1) Elizabeth Wyatt Coleman.
- (2) Sarah Starrs Coleman.
- (3) Joshua Coleman.
- (4) Emeline Coleman.
- (5) Pauline Coleman.
- (6) Amelia Madison Coleman.
- (7) Araminta J. Coleman, married *first* Richard Woolfolk, *second* Joseph Rennie.
- (8) Samuel Coleman m. Diana Bragg.
- (9) Louisiana Coleman m. John N. Gordon.

Samuel Coleman is buried in Richmond, Virginia, the grave being where the Virginia Union University is located.

The following members of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution in Virginia are lineal descendants of Samuel Coleman namely:

Dr. Charles Russell Robins of Richmond, Va.
Frank G. Robins of Havana, Cuba.
Henry Porterfield Taylor, Jr., Richmond, Va.
James Gordon Smith, Richmond, Va.
James W. Gordon, Richmond, Va.
H. Newton Gordon, Richmond, Va.
R. Latimer Gordon, Richmond, Va.

From S. of R. Magazine VI Jan.-July, 1928.

SLAUGHTER'S—ST. MARK'S PARISH

p. 36. Colemans.

Robert Coleman, 1st of the name in Culpeper, married Sarah Ann Saunders. The town of Fairfax (Culpeper) was founded on 50 acres of his land in 1759. He had one son, Robert, who emigrated to Kentucky and married Miss Thompson, a sister of Major Philip Lightfoot.

Gilly, daughter of the 1st Robert and Miss Saunders, married General Edward Stevens, the Revolutionary hero and elector, who cast the vote of the district for Washington and whose son, John Stevens married Polly, daughter of the William Williams.

Ann, second daughter of the 1st Robert, married Samuel Clayton (See Clayton genealogy) and became grandmother of Rev. Hansborough, Williams, etc.

Rosa, third daughter, married Foster, of Tenn. One of whose children was the Senator in Congress from that state.

Another daughter of 1st Robert married Col. John Slaughter, son of the 1st Francis of that name.

Another daughter married Francis Slaughter, brother of the foregoing John (See Slaughter genealogy).

Another daughter married a Yancey.

Lucy, another daughter, married French Strother, so long representative of Culpeper Co. in the General Assembly and in the Convention of 1775-76 and whose oldest daughter, P. French Strother, was the first wife of Capt. P. Slaughter. (See Slaughter genealogy).

The 8th daughter of 1st Robert married a Crutcher and one of their daughters married a Foushee.

Robert Coleman in his will (1793) recorded in Culpeper, leaves legacies to his daughters, Ann Clayton, Sarah Slaughter, Lucy Strother, Frances Clutcher, Susanna Yancey. Philip Clayton was his executor. p. 71 1756. James Coleman was godfather to Ambrose Madison.

BURNT QUARTERS

In 1668 granted to Robert Coleman, first, a tract of land in Charles City County, later it was in Prince George County, now it lies in Dinwiddie County. Owned by descendants of Colemans for 270 years. House built in 1747-57. Colemans, Goodwins, Gilliams and now Mr. and Mrs. Harry Gilmore Wheeler live there. Family portraits slashed by Yankees. *The Richmond Times Dispatch*.

1946

Promotion of Major Henry Hawes Coleman of Lynchburg, Coast Artillery, to the rank of lieutenant colonel was announced yesterday.

Col. Coleman, son of Mr. and Mrs. G. C. Coleman of 620 Park Lane and husband of Mrs. Frances Ford Coleman of Louisville, Ky., left Lynchburg in September, 1940, as captain in command of Battery A, 246th Coast Artillery. He returned from the European theater in November after serving with the 789th and 566th Anti-Aircraft Battalions.

The Lynchburg News.

October 24, 1950.

Mrs. L. L. Lea
Lovingston, Virginia

Dear Mrs. Lea:

First, permit me to ask forgiveness for having failed to acknowledge receipt of your kind letter and enclosures long before this but I have been extremely busy these past few weeks, and was delayed.

For some years I have gathered data relative to the Coleman Family in this section of Virginia and while the work has been interesting it has in many instances been most tedious. At the present time

I am engaged in putting it together and I find this part of the work more difficult than the research.

As you doubtless know, the records of Gloucester, New Kent, King and Queen and Caroline, have been mostly destroyed but there is no difficulty in tracing the line back to 1682 for it was in that year Robert Coleman was one of the signers of a petition to remove the vestrymen of St. Stephens Parish. This petition is known as the New Kent Petition. In 1688 Robert Coleman and Leonard Chamberlain purchased land jointly in Rappahannock County (now Essex). The deed states they were of New Kent County. One of his sons, Robert Coleman of King and Queen, is the common ancestor of a large number of the Virginia Colemans, as well as many in Kentucky and Tennessee. I am directly descended from four of his sons; namely: (1) Robert, who married Elizabeth Lindsay; (2) Thomas, who married Sarah Farrish; (3) John, who married Eunice Hawes, and (4) Richard, who married Ann Wooten. (A rough outline is enclosed).

As yet I have no positive proof that Robert of Essex, who died in 1713, was a son of Richard, a land owner in Essex, Gloucester and the Northern Neck Counties from 1650-1670. Nor have I any record that Richard was a son of Henry of the church episode. I have a copy of William Coleman's Will, probated in Westmoreland County in 1665. It is a beautifully drawn Will and from its language and the form of signature I would say that he was a highly educated man. I say this because inasmuch as some clerks in those days imitated the handwriting and the signature of the testator—which appears to have been done in this case—we can assume that the Will and signature was in writing similar to William Coleman's.

If Robert of Essex was a nephew of William and son of Richard Coleman, he must have received his education in England because he too appears to have been well educated, probably with some legal training, for he appeared in the role of counsel before the County Court at times before he was appointed to that Court.

Mr. Daniel Coleman of Norfolk traced his line back to Daniel Coleman of King and Queen (1704) and he concluded positively that Daniel and Robert were both sons of Richard and Margaret Coleman. I have a copy of his manuscript and will send it to you if you would care to have it.

I dislike to correct the work of so learned a gentleman as Dr. Tyler, but on page 5 of your manuscript the date of Thomas Coleman's deposition should be 1747 instead of 1792. On page 6 the Richard Coleman he cites is a son of Robert of King and Queen and not Spilsbe of Essex. I had quite a time solving this because both Richards married Anns and both lived in Spotsylvania. Richard, son of Spilsbe, died intestate in 1783 and Richard, son of Robert, died in 1788 testate.

On your diagram you have Robert Coleman married Sarah Lindsay. He actually married Elizabeth Lindsay. Robert, son of Thomas of King

and Queen married Sarah Saunders and they lived in Spotsylvania for a time before moving to Culpeper County, hence the confusion.

Some of the writers have, I think, assumed that Ann, wife of Robert of Essex, was a Spilsbe. Of this I am doubtful because the given names "Spilsbe" and "Grissell" appear in the descendants of both Robert Coleman of Essex who died in 1713 and Daniel Coleman who was living in King and Queen in 1704. These names aroused my curiosity as to their origin in the Coleman family but as yet I have been unable to determine with any degree of certainty how and when they first became connected with the family.

There is on record in Essex an order 1700 stating that Robert Coleman was granted 1153 acres of land for transporting twenty-three persons. Among these were two of his children: Robert and Ann and *Ann Spilsbe*. This would seem to prove that Ann Spilsbe was certainly a relative of either Robert or of his wife, Ann. From my investigation I have concluded that the date of the order has little significance and the children of Robert might have been in England for education or other purposes and returned.

When I finally put the data I have in form, I will be glad to send you a copy and I would like very much to see your work on the subject.

With kind regards, I am

Sincerely yours,

S. Bernard Coleman.

S. BERNARD COLEMAN

Attorney At Law

Fredericksburg, Virginia

Nov. 13, 1950

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I am returning your mother's letter and have enclosed a copy of the manuscript compiled by Daniel Coleman of Norfolk, Va. I thought you might care for a copy for your files. Mr. Coleman died about 1933 or 4, I believe, unmarried.

The letter of your mother was most interesting, particularly as to the instances she related. I suppose every branch and generation of the family has many legends and stories of interesting instances. Doubtless the "Aunt Angie" spoken of is my great grandmother, Angelina Hawes Gatewood, granddaughter of Samuel Coleman and Sally, his wife. She was born at "South Garden" Caroline County Sept. 8, 1814 and married my great grandfather Thomas Stokely Coleman Dec. 11, 1837. She died Jan. 21, 1899, having outlived her husband 31 years.

From accounts of my mother and grandmother who knew her, as

well as from the remaining Negroes who had been slaves on the place, my great grandmother was a lady of definite opinions which she never hesitated to express. In addition to her fixed opinions she is reputed to have had a fiery temper. I remember "Uncle Jim" and "Uncle John", both of whom had been slaves on the place, talking of her and at all times referring to her as "Old Miss". They said the Negroes could tell when "Old Miss" had her "Dander" up for their "Old Master" would get his horse and ride around the plantation for an hour or two until she calmed down.

I talked to Mr. Clayton Torrence a few days ago in Richmond. He doesn't think the Coleman Family genealogy is impossible, but he does think that many who have attempted it have been too free with assumptions and I, too, have found that to be true.

So far I have been somewhat puzzled as to the line of Clayton G. Coleman of "Jerdone Castle" in Louisa. Hawes Coleman in his record written in 1839 states he was a descendant of Samuel of Caroline and from the manner in which he made the statement one would infer that he spoke of Samuel, son of John. As to this I am doubtful for the reasons that the records of Spotsylvania disclose that Clayton G. Coleman of Louisa was a son of William B. Coleman and Matilda Baptist and William B. Coleman was the only son of Clayton Coleman and Mary Baptist. Clayton Coleman, husband of Mary Baptist and father of Wm. B. Coleman died in November 1788, his will dated Sept. 15, 1788 was probated Dec. 2, 1788. According to the grave stone inscription William B. Coleman, son of Clayton was born Mar. 31, 1776 and died Jan. 13, 1827. In 1856 Wm. B. Coleman, Jr., a bachelor died and in the settlement of his estate Clayton G. Coleman is listed as his brother.

Now in a power of attorney recorded in Spotsylvania dated July 4, 1797 Samuel Coleman, son of John Coleman, lists his son Clayton as an infant and Robert Coleman, father of Sally, who was Samuel's wife, lists his son Clayton as living. His will was dated 1794 and probated in Orange 1795. Without other evidence I am driven to the conclusion that Clayton G. Coleman's ancestor Clayton was a son of Samuel Coleman who died in Caroline in 1749. He was a brother of John Coleman and not his son. Can you give any further information on this one?

My grandfather, Solon T. Coleman, died Dec. 23, 1896. He was a member of the House of Delegates from Spotsylvania and Fredericksburg. My father C. Richelieu Coleman was a member of the House of Delegates from the same district 1910-1914 and I was a member of the State Senate representing Spotsylvania, Louisa, Orange, and Fredericksburg 1936-1940. My father was the youngest delegate in the House in 1910 and I was the youngest member of the Senate during my time. In 1940 I was elected Commonwealth's Attorney of Spotsylvania County and served until I entered the Army in April

far back as I could trace them until I became interested in genealogy in 1949, while I was doing some research during my graduate work 1942. Then I served until Sept. 1945 when I was discharged with the grade of Major. My Uncle T. Stokely Coleman, brother of my father, served as Commonwealth's Attorney of the County June 1908-1913, the date of his death, and his son T. Stokely Coleman, Jr., succeeded me in the office in 1944.

I thought you might like to know something of what the last of the Colemans in Spotsylvania are doing. At one time there were so many of them here.

If I can be of assistance at any time in your work please let me know.

Sincerely yours,

S. Bernard Coleman

P. S. You will note that Daniel Coleman had the manuscript of Dr. Tyler as a basis.

Fredericksburg, Virginia

Jan. 5, 1951

Dear Mrs. Lea:

Thank you so much for the papers sent me. I have been able, with this information, to connect quite a number of the Colemans and Harrises and verify the relationship from the Court records.

Your niece very kindly brought me the issue of the Virginia Magazine of History and I will return it in the near future at which time I hope to meet your nephew also.

My work is doing nicely but from day to day I find that there is still much more research to be made and of course a correction from time to time.

Again with many thanks for your invaluable help I am

Very sincerely yours,

S. Bernard Coleman

3305 Patterson Avenue

Richmond 21, Virginia

August 7, 1954

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I am very proud of the fact that you asked me to write about the Colemans from Buckingham and Appomattox Counties.

My mother was Mabel Bertha Coleman before her marriage to John Richard Booker of Prince Edward County, Virginia. Since I can remember, I have known the names of my Coleman ancestors back to great-great-grandfather Charles Coleman (1800-1876), but that was

at the College of William and Mary. I promised myself to do some genealogical research when I had an opportunity. Since I live in Richmond, Virginia, the Virginia State Library is available, and the Archives Division is an ideal place in which to start.

There are very few records left about Buckingham County because the courthouse burned in 1869, and since Appomattox was formed from Buckingham County in 1845, this affects the past records of Appomattox as well. Then Appomattox courthouse records were burned in 1893, so Appomattox is bereft of most of its records of the past.

The only extant records are the few remaining tithe lists of 1773 and 1774 for Buckingham County. A few vestry records for Tillotson Parish, Buckingham County for years 1773-4, a few marriage bonds, some loose miscellaneous papers, some legislative petitions, the U. S. census records for 1790, 1830, 1850 and 1870; and the land and personal property tax books that begin in 1782 and continue to the present time. We do not have important records such as Court Order Books, Deeds, Wills or Birth and Marriage Registers. These missing records make it difficult to do genealogical research.

Therefore I began a search in face of the difficulties, using the above mentioned records and Swem's Index to Historical Magazines and reports and I will send you what I have found. I have tried to avoid tradition and know what I have found is based on facts, supported by records.

Besides the public records used, I have used the following Coleman Bibles for records of birth, death and marriages:

The *Charles Coleman* (1800-1876) Bible, now in the possession of Elizabeth Coleman Covington, his great granddaughter in Appomattox County.

The *Joseph B. Coleman* (1814-1886) Bible loaned me by his granddaughter, Mrs. Thomas Harvey, Richmond, Virginia.

The *William Henry Coleman* (1822-1887) Bible loaned me by his grandson, Thomas Francis Coleman, who lives in Buckingham County and is bookkeeper for the Appomattox Hardware Company.

In this Bible you may find the death date of Charles Henry Coleman, his uncle, who was born in 1843, and died July 24, 1945, age 101 years and 7 months old. For many years he was the only remaining Confederate Soldier in Appomattox County. He attended every Confederate reunion that was held up until his death. Because he had the same name as my great grandfather Charles Henry Coleman, his first cousin, he was called "Wreck Island Charlie", because he lived near Wreck Island Creek, near the Campbell County line.

Now I will begin the search.

Sincerely yours,

(Mrs.) Sue B. Christian

THE APPOMATTOX AND BUCKINGHAM COLEMANS

In order to write family history, one has to know the genealogies of the counties where our ancestors lived. Early land patents to land now lying in Appomattox and Buckingham Counties were in Goochland before 1744, in Albemarle before 1761, and later in Buckingham, still later, in 1845 Appomattox County was formed from Charlotte, Prince Edward, Campbell and Buckingham Counties. Most of our Colemans found themselves in Appomattox afterwards.

Actually the history of these Colemans begin in Goochland County in 1729, when the first court record is made of a "Samuel Coleman versus Constantine Ladd" Order Book II, page 112.

Here are some records in Goochland County about Samuel Coleman and his relatives and descendants:

D.B. 1, p. 263, July 17, 1731, Thomas Christian deeds 131 acres of land to Samuel Coleman. Land on Beaverdam Creek.

This is the earliest record of Samuel Coleman owning land. He later bought more land according to deeds on record.

W.B. 3, p. 32, May 17, 1737. The will of Thomas Christian is probated. In his will he names his daughter Ann Coleman. She was the wife of the above mentioned Samuel Coleman.

W.B. 3, p. 264, Dec. 24, 1739. Inventory of Grifsel Coleman's property. Daniel Coleman is referred to as her father who would administer her estate. This is unmistakably the same Grifsel who patented 345 acres of land in Goochland in 1736. Patent Bk. 17, p. 295. This land was later in Cumberland and Buckingham Counties. It is referred to in an old *Buckingham Plat Book* p. 61, as the old Grifsel Coleman tract of land.

D.B. 3, p. 449, July 1741, Daniel Coleman of Goochland County, sells 400 acres of land to Robert Bagby, land on south side of James River.

D.B. 5, p. 268, May 15, 1747, Deed between Daniel Coleman, Junior, of Southam Parish, Goochland Co. sells 3 acres of land to Thomas Turpin.

W.B. 5, p. 481, Sept. 20, 1748, the will of Samuel Coleman was probated. He names in his will, "my wife Ann Coleman and sons James and Samuel Coleman . . . and my other two sons John and Daniel Coleman.

Please note that there were at least *three* Daniel Colemans in Goochland Co. when the tithes were counted *June 10, 1746*:

Daniel Coleman, Negroes Dick and Sue	3
Daniel Coleman and Toby	2
Thomas Coleman, Sr., Ned, Joe, Easter, Jeff, Jane and Daniel Coleman, Senior	7
Samuel Coleman, James Coleman, Peter, Phillis, Nancy	4

Tithes in 1755

Ann Mourning Coleman, Peter, Tom, Ben, Phillis	4
Samuel Coleman	1

1760 Tithes

Daniel Coleman's list, Peter, Tom, Ben, Phillis	5
---	---

Please note that the slaves now listed by Daniel have the same names as the slaves listed by Ann Mourning Coleman in 1755.

Order Book Goochland Co. June Court 1778.

James Coleman plf. vs. Ann M. Coleman, executrix of Samuel Coleman, deceased. The suit is abated on account of the death of the defendant, Ann Coleman.

From the *Douglas Register* of Marriages, Birth and Deaths in Goochland Co., Northam Parish.

Marriages

March 30, 1756. Samuel Coleman and Ann Wright both of this parish.

1751—James Coleman and Elizabeth Leake.

The above James and Elizabeth Coleman of Albemarle Co. make a deed on Nov. 16, 1784, selling land to Archer Payne, "land whereon Samuel Coleman, deceased had lived, containing 334 acres." D.B. 14, p. 100. Goochland Co.

The will of James Coleman is found in Albemarle Co. W.B. 3, p. 323, probated Sept. 1796.

John Coleman, son of Samuel Coleman, deceased, was in Amherst County when he died. His will is found in Book I, Page 437. He names his wife Elizabeth, children, Thomas, Samuel, James, Betsy; and his cousin John Christian with his wife Elizabeth his executors. Will probated Sept. 1778. It is likely he was in Goochland County until 1747 when Albemarle was formed and then 1761 Amherst was formed from Albemarle. Records in Amherst show that the son Samuel owned land on Tye River, which is now Nelson County.

The last time I find Samuel Coleman, who married Ann Wright, on the Goochland tithes, or at least those that are available, is in the year 1763.

Then in Buckingham he shows up on the 1773 tithe list, the earliest we have. There should be earlier ones but they are lost or destroyed. At least they had four children before he moved. Three are recorded as baptised by the Reverend Douglass in his register. Robert Coleman, their son, was born in 1766, since he stated that he was 67 years old in 1833 when he made application for a Revolutionary War pension, which he received. His papers are number S19-255, in the

National Archives, Washington, D. C. His mother was dead when he went into service in 1780. He was only 14 years old, and his application papers say that he goes as a substitute for his father, Samuel Coleman, and returned in the spring of 1781. His step-mother Elizabeth, maiden name unknown, makes a deposition in proving his service. She says he was living in Buckingham when he left for service, and it said by the clerk, Rolfe Eldridge, that she is the step-mother of the Applicant.

Samuel Coleman evidently was married to his second wife by 1780, and there were children of this marriage.

By using the personal property tax book, the U. S. census records, I think it is reasonable to say that Samuel Coleman had these children, issue of two marriages:

Jeanie, David, Robert and John born in Goochland, by first wife, Ann; William, Samuel and Drury by his second wife, Elizabeth after moving to Buckingham Co. The property of Samuel became an estate in 1803, and his widow, Elizabeth, was still living in 1845, owning 57 acres of land in what is now Appomattox Co. Apparently she was much younger than her husband who died in 1803.

Coming now to Buckingham County personal property tax books for the year 1782, I find these Colemans the first year the tax books are used:

Daniel Coleman, Bob, Kate and Jack	4
Rebecca Coleman and 6 slaves	6
Samuel Coleman and 10 slaves	10
No change until 1787, when this is noted:	
Samuel Coleman, Robert Coleman, two white tithes and 13 slaves	15

This is proof of his age being 67 years old in 1833, because he was 21 years old in 1787, when it appeared on the list of his father.

The Daniel Coleman mentioned above I can not trace. He may be the same Daniel who had the slaves by the same name as those of Ann Coleman in 1755.

The Rebecca Coleman was the widow of a John Coleman. I found this out by reading about a suit tried in Prince Edward Co. where she was a witness for James Christian in a suit to gain property as an heir of his mother Susanna Whitney, daughter of Jeremiah Whitney.

There also appears in 1782, a James Coleman who later has land on Appomattox River. He has a son called James Coleman, Jr., who in turn has a son named Joel Watkins Coleman.

I have never been able to trace this family.

Robert Coleman, son of Samuel Coleman who died in 1803, evidently married a widow named Elizabeth Burks in 1791, because his oldest son Samuel became a tithe in 1813 when his name appears on

the list. Elizabeth, his wife, had at least two sons by her previous marriage, as they appear as Robert's tithes in 1797, he mentions them as "sons-in-law" an obsolete expression for step sons, (according to Webster's Unabridged Dictionary), another time he call them J. B. and Samuel Burks.

According to a family Bible, Robert Coleman died in 1846, and his wife, Elizabeth, was dead by 1837. They had issue:

- (1) Samuel, (1793-?) untraced.
- (2) Henry (1796-?) m. Mary Sears.
- (3) Charles (1800-1876) m. Elizabeth Sears.
- (4) Robert (1802-1865) moved to Texas.
- (5) Schuyler Patteson (1804-1884) m. Sarah L. Glover.
- (6) Nancy Phelps—untraced.
- (7) Agnes Wooldridge—untraced.
- (8) George W. (?-1849) m. Sarah A.
- (9) Thomas C. born between 1800-1810 according to 1830 census.
- (10) David born between 1800-1810 according to 1830 census.
- (11) Joseph B. (1814-1876) m. Eliza Harris.

Charles Coleman (1800-1876) son of Robert Coleman (1766-1846) married in 1819, Elizabeth Sears (1802-1892) and had issue:

- (1) John R. (1820-1863).
- (2) James M. (1822-1894) m. Susan Conner.
- (3) Sarah Ann Elizabeth (1827-?) m. Charles Barnard.
- (4) Amanda M. (1829-1888) m. Moseley.
- (5) Albert S. (1831-1863).
- (6) Edward B. (1834-1906) m. Mary Owensberry.
- (7) Charles Henry (1836-1905) m. in 1857, Martha Jane Lewis.
- (8) Mordecai T. (1841-?).
- (9) Lucy V. (1845-?) m. 1867 John F. Dickerson.
- (10) Marcus D. (1827-?) m. Fetna Tweedy of Campbell Co.

Charles Henry Coleman (1836-1905) and his wife, Martha Jane Lewis, died on the same day and were buried in the same grave. They had six children:

- (1) Henria Roberta (1858-1884) m. Thomas Goodwin, No issue.
- (2) Thomas Edwin (1860-1926) m. (1) Ida Branch Megginson (1861-1881). They had one child, Mabel Bertha Coleman, born Feb. 10, 1879. He married as his second wife Minnie L. Proffitt, who died in 1936.
- (3) Mary Emma (1868-1943) m. Robert Morgan of Buckingham Co.

- (4) Charles Lewis Coleman (1870-?) m. Florence Morgan, as his first wife, and (2) Lilla St. Claire.
- (5) Anna Belle (1872-1906) m. Wyatt Abbitt.
- (6) Mattie Walker, 1875, now living in Missouri. She married her cousin. John H. Coleman. No issue.

Thomas Edwin married the second time in 1882, and moved to Newport News and lived there the rest of his life. By his second marriage he had ten children:

- (1) Irma Blanche m. Mark Cash.
- (2) Lewis Ward m. Ethel Mays.
- (3) Henry Eli m. Mary Sims.
- (4) Martha Allen m. George Kirby.
- (5) Annie Laurie m. Patrick H. Hicks.
- (6) Thomas Edwin, Jr., (married in N. J.)
- (7) William Newton died as an infant.
- (8) Charles Abner m. Lillie Robertson.
- (9) Robert Ingersall m. Hazel Garris.
- (10) Thelma Roberta m. Carroll Head.

Mabel Bertha Coleman, the only daughter of Thomas Edwin Coleman and his first wife, Ida Branch Megginson, was married June 29, 1898 to John Richard Booker (1870-1952) of Prince Edward Co. She still makes her home in Appomattox County. She has 10 children, all married, living in several states of the Union and one son in Germany.

Malcolm Alvis Booker who lives at the home place where my mother calls home, is married to his half-first cousin, Beverly Page Coleman, daughter of Robert I. Coleman, son of Thos. Edwin Coleman. They have three children, Renee, Malcolm, Jr., and John Robert.

The writer of this article is the eldest child of Bertha Coleman Booker. Her history is:

Mary Susan Booker b. July 19, 1899, married in 1926, William Diuguid Christian (1900-1945), son of David Alexander Christian, Sr., of Appomattox County and later of Richmond, Va. She lived in Michigan for 10 years, where their two daughters were born.

(1) Peggy Sue Christian, born 1928, graduated from Westhampton College, 1948, married in 1948 to Ronald Cocke Shiflett, b. 1922, son of Grace Cocke and Walter Charles Shiflett of Richmond, Va. Ronald was in World War II as Ensign in Air Corps, graduate of Hampden-Sydney, 1950. Issue: Ronald Cocke Shiflett, Jr., b. December 13, 1952. They live in Radford, Va.

(2) Katherine Branch Christian, b. Oct. 17, 1935, is now in her second year of College at William and Mary. Sue B. Christian is a graduate of Longwood College, and holds a Master's degree from the College of William and Mary. She is a science teacher in the Albert H. Hill Junior High School, Richmond, Virginia. She taught in Richmond

before her marriage and came back to Richmond in 1942. She is a member of the D.A.R., U.D.C., Va. Academy of Science, the Virginia Historical Society, Kappa Delta Pi, Phi Gamma Mu and the American Association of University Women. Besides this she does genealogical research as a hobby, and is eligible to be on the list of genealogists at the State Library when she has more time to devote to the work.

August 15, 1954

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I have tried to write the history of *The Colemans* in *Appomattox* and *Buckingham* as briefly and accurately as I have records to show the facts. I have tried to not bring in any traditions, and make this as complete as possible. Therefore, I hope you will feel free to delete, omit or shorten any part you may wish.

I would like to say in conclusion, that I have decided that Samuel Coleman (will 1748) in Goochland did not come from King and Queen County. I am led to think he probably came from Charles City or Gloucester because of these facts:

(1) He was married to Ann Mourning Christian, the daughter of Thomas Christian, formerly of Charles City, Va. He probably was married there, but all the records in Charles City were destroyed during the Civil War by the invading armies.

(2) *The Vestry Book of Petsworth Parish*, Gloucester Co., Va. 1677-1793 have these items:

Page 96. Mr. John Coleman, church warden April 6, 1709.

Page 107. To Ann Coleman account for keeping William Bowles and 3 quarts of claret.

Page 213. Aug. 22, 1728. An indenture between Samuel Coleman and the church wardens to bind out the son of Mary Nettles, George Nettles, to Samuel Coleman.

This could be Samuel of Goochland, because he was on record as being in Goochland in 1729.

(3) Landon Bell in *Old Free State* Vol. II, p. 191, says that a John Coleman married in 1677 in Abington Parish, Gloucester Co., Va., had a wife named Ann, and a son named Samuel.

This might account for Samuel of Goochland naming his eldest son John.

(4) The statement: "The Coleman family referred to is as follows: Samuel Coleman of Goochland had a son, Daniel, whose son Thomas of Cumberland, was the father of Gulielmus Coleman", made by William Shepard of Buckingham Co., W & M (2) Vol. 7, p. 178, is not correct. There were three Daniel Colemans in 1746, and one *was* the son of Samuel (will 1748) but the other two lived in Southam

Parish which later became Cumberland Co., were not son and grandson of Samuel because, the older Daniel was too old to be Samuel's son. Daniel, Sr. was likely the father of Grifsel who died in 1736. The Daniel Coleman found in Buckingham in 1782 was likely the son of Samuel Coleman (will 1748), and brother of Samuel who was there in 1773.

Finally, may I say, I do not know for certain where Samuel Coleman (will 1748) came from, but I hope to discover in some way more information, (a fond hope probably).

I have enjoyed this very much, but please feel free to delete what you will.

Sincerely yours,

(Mrs.) Sue B. Christian

Wingfields History Caroline County

Page 121-127

FREDERICK WILLIAM COLEMAN

Frederick William Coleman, third son of Thomas Burbage Coleman and Elizabeth Lindsey Coghill, was born on his father's estate—"Concord"—in Caroline County on August 3, 1811. He was sprung from the best English blood in Virginia, and from an ancestry noted for intellectuality. His grandfather, Daniel Coleman, who had been an officer in the Revolution, presided for many years over a school at Concord, and was succeeded by his son Thomas Coleman, father of Frederick William, who, in turn, was succeeded by his sons Atwell and James.

3305 Patterson Ave.,
Richmond 21, Virginia
April 26, 1954

Mrs. Reba Fitzpatrick Lea
Lovingston, Virginia

My dear Mrs. Lea:

I have heard by the way of the University of Virginia Library, Old Manuscripts Division, that you are doing research in the Coleman family, and intend to write a genealogy of the family. I am very much interested in this because for the past two years I have done quite a lot of genealogical research in the State Library, Archives Division, on the Coleman family. There is a chart that was done in the 1940's in the library giving the Robert Coleman of Essex County, who made his will in 1713. This was done by George King of Fredericksburg,

Virginia. Some of his findings were published in the "Virginia Magazine of History and Biography", Vol. 54, 1946.

I am interested in it because my mother was a Coleman but not of the above line. I believe I can take our line back to a will in Goochland County by Samuel Coleman in 1748.

I believe I can truly say that I have read all the land patents, land grants that were issued the Coleman name. I have read all the published church registers of the early Colonial days and the wills that are listed in Torrences book, wills before 1800. As yet I do not see how anyone can prove any line back to Henry who came here in 1634 or near about. Baskerville gives two charts based on tradition and the Abington Church Register in Gloucester, but they cannot be proved for any lines that I have worked on. There were about 15 different John Colemans in the literature that I have read.

My brother-in-law, Malcolm Ewing of Roseland, Virginia, Nelson County is a descendant of the Robert of Essex but Mr. King did not add his generation, but the other Ewings were mentioned.

The Samuel who made a will in Goochland in 1748 was married to Ann Mourning Christian. Her father mentions her in his will in 1737. Thomas Christian deeds land to Sam Coleman in 1731, and a Daniel Coleman I, son of this Samuel makes a will in 1769 in Cumberland County. Daniel II, son of Daniel I, has a will in Cumberland made in 1772. I believe, he mentions his land in Pittsylvania County, so this is a line beginning in Goochland that has never been written up. It goes as: (my line)

Samuel of Goochland "*will 1748*".

Samuel II, of Buckingham, *died 1803*.

Robert III, of Buckingham, born 1766.

(He has pension from W. Dept. for Revo. service. I have a copy from National Archives), died in 1852 in what is now Appomattox County, was Buckingham until 1845.

Charles Coleman, 4.

Charles Henry Coleman, 5.

Thomas Edwin Coleman, 6.

Mabel Bertha (Coleman) Booker, 7.

Sue Booker Christian, 8 (myself).

The county records in Buckingham were burned in 1869, so I have had to use Land Tax and Personal Property Tax books for my Buckingham data.

I would like for you to meet Malcolm and Beverley. They are very busy people entering into many civic activities. Malcolm is a farmer, runs a store, is Special police officer for Appomattox County, and State Game Warden for Appomattox and Buckingham County. He is member of American Legion and member of Sons of the American Revolution. Beverley helps to manage his store, dabbles in Antiques and

is Justice of Peace for Appomattox County in our district of the county. Oh well, it would take too much space to write about my immediate family.

Sue B. Christian

August 3, 1954

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I am enclosing some data on Samuel Coleman of Caroline who was born in 1755. He definitely is not my Samuel because my Samuel who had a son Robert, did not go in the service, Robert went in his place. Robert was born in 1766, so he was very young, and must have been large for his age.

I have a friend here, Mrs. Knowles who is an outstanding genealogist, and a friend of the Rennie family who is a descendant of this Samuel Coleman, she had gotten out D. A. R. papers for some one in the Rennie family so she told me about this reference. It was accepted by the D. A. R. as ample proof of his service.

I did some research before I ran into her at the library. I found at least two other Samuel Colemans in the Revolutionary War. One Samuel was from Amherst, the son of John Coleman who made his will in 1778.

Another Samuel said he was from Norfolk County Virginia.

Now about the Virginia Magazine you asked about:

I found references to this Samuel in Vol. 20, pp 422-423, under the heading of *Caroline Records*.

Then there is the article by George King of Fredericksburg, Virginia, about "Colemans of Caroline" in Vol. 54, issue 3, pp 258-260, this volume came out in 1946.

Mrs. Knowles says that Samuel Coleman, the father of Wyatt Coleman was born in 1704 in King and Queen County. This first Samuel was married to Elizabeth Wyatt as her first husband, and she was married to William Johnston. Samuel's will was probated in Caroline Co. 1748, and she died prior to 1771.

You probably have all of this anyway. Let me know if I can do anything else.

Hurriedly,

Sue B. Christian

P. 199 History Pitts Co. by Maud Clements

Col. Daniel Coleman, son of Stephen Coleman, was born in Cumberland Co. in 1769; his father soon afterwards moved to Pitts. Co. His obituary written by Gen. Benjamin Cabell. "At 12 years of age he

was employed as an express by military commandant of Halifax (Old Town) to convey orders from La Fayette, ordering troops to the rendezvous, to aid Gen. Green, etc." Col. Daniel Coleman married Anne Harrison, daughter of William Harrison of Dan River and had issue: Matthew W. Coleman, Stephen H. Coleman, George W. Coleman, Thomas Coleman, Daniel Coleman, Jr., Sally Barker, Anne P. Glascock, Elizabeth W. Dobbs, Judith Coleman, Lucy G. -----?, Susan H. Luck.

Daniel Coleman, Jr., married Margaret Eliza Ayres, and had issue: Mary Ella Coleman, who married Major Harry Wooding of Danville.

P. 159.

Stephen Coleman (above) moved to Pittsylvania Co. from Cumberland Co. just prior to Revolution and made his home near Java. He was probably son of Daniel Coleman of Cumberland, who on May 1, 1750 was granted 2000 acres on south side of Banister River, below the upper Great Falls.

P. 159.—Daniel Coleman of Cumberland.

In the first tax list of Pitts. in 1767, Daniel Coleman of Cumberland is listed as owning 300 acres here.

Stephen Coleman's will was probated Sept. 17, 1798, in which he named wife, Sarah, and following children: Daniel, born 1768 in Cumberland, married Anne Harrison, daughter of William Harrison; Stephen, Thompson, Anney Towns, wife of Stephen Townes, Elizabeth McDaniel, Patsy Turner, Lucy and Polly Coleman.

HALIFAX HISTORY

By MRS. EARLY

p. 149.

(1) John Coleman with two brothers came to Virginia from England about 1750. They were ship builders and settled at City Point. Later one brother went to Philadelphia where he and his descendants became wealthy.

John Coleman married Sarah Embrey of Gloucester County, Virginia, and took up lands. Later he removed to Halifax County and purchased a large estate and called his place "Woodlawn" not far from the little town of Clover.

John Coleman was a vestryman. Established church, Antrim Parish Halifax County. 1752-76—Justice of County Court 1763, Magistrate in 1776, Delegate to General Assembly 1782.

(2) His son, Henry Embrey Coleman, 1768-1837, married, 1795, Ann Gordon.

(3) Their children:

- (1) John Coleman married (1) Clark (2) Love.
 - (2) Thomas G. Coleman married Annie Clark.
 - (3) Elizabeth married Col. Baskerville.
- etc. etc.

Other accounts of Colemans, see Times Dispatch, Sunday, March 19, 1908.

CHAPTER 2

VIRGINIA HISTORY MAGAZINE

VOL. 41, 1933-PAGE 201-202

Robert Coleman was one of subscribers to a petition to Sir Henry Chickely Kt. deputy Gov., etc. of Virginia to divide St. Stephens Parish in New York County (now King and Queen) into a new vestry —1683.

BEAUTIFUL SIGNATURE

Page 203

Robert Coleman was one of four brothers, Robert, Thomas, Joseph, and John, living in Abingdon Parish, Gloucester County, 1674-77. Born about 1656, died 1713. Sheriff of Essex County, 1710-12. Ancestor of one branch of the widely scattered Coleman family of Virginia.

COLEMANS OF LOUDOUN

In 1935 I received a letter from Mr. G. E. Bushnell, 1118 Fifth Street, Santa Monica, Cal., who was trying to trace his mother's Coleman lines to the original immigrant to America.

He mentions Dr. Edmund William Coleman. There were four Edmund William Colemans of Loudoun and Leesburg. Other names mentioned: Rachel Beall Lane, Ninian Wirt Edwards, Jane Coleman Morgan, Julia Coleman Tebbs, lived in Leesburg, Va., during the Civil War. Mentions relatives of his grandfather; Cleveland Coleman and Fanny Coleman. Richard Coleman was an ancestor.

Also: "*From Westmoreland Co. records*: Will of William Coleman, 1665, leaves property to his brother Richard Coleman. Will of James Coleman, March 1722: two elder sons: *James* and *John*, son *Richard*; wife Jane; son-in-law Joseph Carr; (Lydia Lane was descended from Joseph Carr's sister), will of *James* Coleman 1735; everything to brother *Richard* Coleman.

Loudoun County Records:

Will of *Richard* Coleman, filed 1764. wife *Eleanor*, son *James*, daughters: Elizabeth Brewer, Mary Masterson, Jemima Hurst.

Inventory of John Coleman filed 1775. Will of Edmund W. Coleman, 3/1836-6/1836, wife Caroline, sisters Jane C. Morgan and Julia C. Tebbs, "all my children". Will, James Coleman, Jr.; wife Hannah, daughters, Frances, Ann, and Sarah; sons: John James, James Richard, Johnson James, brother John.

Westmoreland Co. Records:

Will of John Chrichter, 3/1749-7/1749; sons, John, Richard and Thomas, Daus Ann McLane, Mary Jean and *Eleanor Coleman*.

"The above records lead me to believe that the Loudoun County Colemans come from Westmoreland county. Our tradition holds that a Coleman ancestor was a right hand man to Gen. Washington, and I find that a James Coleman was a Colonel in the Revolution, from Loudoun County. The Lanes and Tebbs come from Westmoreland County. Our tradition says that three brothers, sons of a Sir ----- (Richard) Coleman came to America, settling on the James, and later our branch moved to Leesburg, following the Lees. In 1879, Dr. Algernon Sidney Tebbs, pointed out the old Coleman residence, about two miles outside of Leesburg, it was then occupied by a Miss Lee".

Chapter III

DIGGES, HARRIS, GOODWINS

HARRIS, DIGGES, GOODWIN

- (1) Henry Lee I—Married Marah Atkins, came to Virginia in 1642, burgess from York County 1652, built Chischiack 1649.
- (2) Dr. Henry Lee—educated in England, married Alice Davis, daughter of William Davis of York County, will 1693.
- (3) William Lee, will 1728, married Ann Harrison.
- (4) Elizabeth Lee, married 1st Mathew Harris, 2nd Edward Baptist.
- (5) William Harris, born in York County, married Mary Netherland of Goochland.
- (6) Elizabeth Harris, married 1757 Capt. John Digges of Richmond Co., settled in Amherst County.
- (7) William Harris Digges, married 1800, Eunice Hawes Coleman of Caroline County, settled in Nelson County.
- (8) Rebecca Digges, married 1823 Spencer Coleman, Jr., lived at "Elim", Spotsylvania County.
- (9) Samuella Hawes Coleman, married 1880 Judge Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick, lived at "Bellfield", Nelson County.
- (10) Reba, Eunice, Behethland, Mary Hawes.

Breeze Hill,
Winchester, Ky.
Jan. 8th, 1935.

My dear Cousin Reba:

I am just now replying to your letter of Oct. 4th. but I've been working on our history . . .

I don't want to over tax you too much at one time, so I am going to send an old letter, which I enclose. I will send by registered mail, as I would not lose it—I feel that you will know more of the cousins mentioned herein than I do. I can't say exactly who wrote the letter, she is writing to her niece, Sarah, whose husband is C. A. Harris. He is also kin. She signs her name "Your Aunt M.". Now work hard on this old letter and write all the details. I wish you would make some genealogical charts of the branches mentioned. I will not make an interpretation, as I might confuse you on some of the parties mentioned. After you throw some light upon the different branches, maybe I can do good work then. Be sure to tell who is writing the letter and who Sarah is, and who C. A. Harris is.

I will ask you to register it when you return me same. I value the article very highly. Write soon.

Lovingly your Ky. Cousin,

/s/ Allen Gay Jones.

P. S. I note that you were six years old when this letter was written, but "Aunt M." lived not far from you. Where do you think C. A. Harris and Mrs. Sarah Harris lived?

AGJ.

P. S. All of the parties (or most of them) are more nearly related to you than to me, but Ruth Coleman Gay and her children, Mary, Frances, Ruth Coleman and David are descended from (10) Nancy Harris, the youngest daughter of William Harris and Mary Netherland. She married Hawes Coleman of Spotsylvania and Nelson Counties.

Ruth Coleman Gay is the widow of my brother, David Spurgeon Gay, and she and the children live with me at "Breeze Hill", one mile from Winchester on the Lexington pike.

The following letter was sent me by Cousin Allen Gay Jones of Winchester, Ky. Cousin Mary Harris says Mrs. C. A. Harris, was Sarah, daughter of John Harris Woolfork, and the writer of the letter was Mary Coleman Harris, daughter of Mary Coleman and John W. Harris.

The letter is too complicated for me, but Cousin Mary can untangle it. She gave me the ancestors of William Harris in Albemarle County. First Robert Harris of York Co. Then Mathew Harris m. Elizabeth Lee, she m. 2nd Edward Baptist. Her sons William and Lee Harris of York went to Goochland and Albemarle.

TWELVE VIRGINIA COUNTIES

By John H. Gwathmey. Page 335-336.

"William Harris first patented land in Albemarle in 1739 and became a man of distinction. He owned much land and established on Green Creek one of the earliest mills. The year after the county was formed he was named as one of the Magistrates. He left ten children and his descendants were numerous, many of them being persons of note. John Harris, who lived at Viewmont, was the wealthiest man in the County at the time of his death in 1832. Benjamin Harris, also a man of great wealth, was a Magistrate in 1791 and Sheriff in 1815."

DIGGS

HARRIS

HISTORICAL AND

GENEALOGICAL

DEPARTMENT

WOOLFOLK, COLEMAN, DIGGS, TUCKER, BLAYDES

ALLEN GAY JONES

"BREEZE HILL"

WINCHESTER, KY.



Digges Portraits by J. OToole—Mrs. Wm. Harris Digges, Robert Digges, Mollie Tompkins, Sally Carter

THE WOOLFOLK AND HARRIS FAMILIES

By a Descendant

Belmont, Albermarle, Va.,
March 7, 1887

Mrs. C. A. Harris, (Sarah Woolfolk)

Dear Madam:—Several weeks ago I received your kind and welcome letter inquiring after our family record. I commenced an examination into the matter, as far as record, and other information in my possession. I find it a complicated and difficult task to understand when the intermarriages into each branch take place. I have table of family biography for several years and had collected some material aided by memory and oral information, for this purpose—finding it a difficult task, I had almost abandoned it, but having received several requests for its record, I must try and give what I have to my friends who wish it—hoping that someone may do more justice to the subject than myself I beg leave, with this preface to answer your inquiries about our ancestors.

The first who came to this country about 1640, was: -----

(1) William Harris from Wales, and settled in York, near Yorktown, Va. (this I find in the fly leaf of the Bible of Great Uncle Harris Coleman). He raised a family, but no names given except one of his sons named Mathew, son of Robert who married Miss Elizabeth Lee.

(1a) The sons, William, and Lee, came to Albemarle Co., Va. William, the eldest, settled near the Green Mountains on a stream called Green Creek. Lee went to Nelson and settled not far from the Rock Fish River. (1a) William, my great-grandfather, married a Miss Mary Netherland. This is our branch. By this marriage they had ten children—four sons and six daughters, to-wit:

- (1) Mathew, my great-grandfather.
- (2) John, our old great uncle.
- (3) Major William Harris, the great-grandfather of your husband. He married Miss Elizabeth Wagstaff, a cousin down in York, and the branch of the family who married a Wagstaff.

John first married a Ronsy (Rowzy). She died without issue. He next married the widow Barclay, (who had no children by her last marriage).

- (4) Benjamin, the youngest, married a Miss Mary Woods. The daughters were:
- (5) Sally, married Daniel Mosby.
- (6) Mary, your grandmother, married Sowel Woolfolk.
- (7) Elizabeth, married John Diggs.
- (8) Catherine, married Hawes Steger.
- (9) Judith first married George Coleman, a *brother of Clayton Coleman*, of Spotsylvania, who was the great-grandfather by both sides of your husband. He married a Baptist, a branch also of the Harris family. She had, by her marriage with Geo. Coleman, four sons, William, Reuben, Robert, and Lindsay. After the death of George Coleman, she married Daniel Tucker, by whom she had two children—St. George Tucker and Mary Tucker. He married my sister. Mary married Wilkins Watson, grandfather and grandmother of your husband's youngest brother William's wife.
- (10) Nancy, the daughter, married Hawes Coleman, of Spotsylvania and settled in Nelson. By this marriage they had four children—three sons and one daughter, to-wit:
 - (1) William Coleman married Ann Hawes, a daughter of Richard Hawes, of Kentucky, the father of the Gov. Hawes, of Kentucky.
 - (2) Hawes Netherland Coleman first married Miss Woods, died childless, and after her death married Miss Lewis of Spottsylvania second, and then Crouch third, both of whom died without issue. By his fourth marriage with Miss Snead he had one daughter.
 - (3) John Jay Coleman, the third son, married Catherine Hawes of Kentucky, a sister to his brother William Coleman's wife.
 - (4) His daughter Mary married John W. Harris, the father of Wm. W. Harris and great uncle to your husband.

(From George Coleman and several down are intermarriages into both branches.)

It is believed that William and Lee Harris had four sisters. One married a Wagstaff, another a Baptist, as Clayton Coleman, your husband's great-grandfather married a Baptist, whose mother was a Miss Harris. Another married Egleston, and I hear he married a Miss Harris, and as Jefferson Davis' mother was a Miss Harriss, she being one of the four sisters this brings up the branches of the original stock.

I had a memorandum given me of this, I forget by whom. This may help in tracing the other branches of intermarriages.

(1) William Harris, my great-grandfather, married Elizabeth Tate, whose mother was also a Miss Netherland. He had six sons, and eight daughters.

- (1) Mary, your husband's grandmother, married Joseph Shelton.
- (2) Elizabeth married Joseph Coleman, another brother of George and Clayton Coleman, of Spotsylvania.
- (3) Judith married William Wharton, mother of Mrs. John, of Texas.
- (4) Frances married Lewis Nicholas, brother of Governor Nicholas.
- (5) Caroline married Rev. Robert Coleman, a son of Spencer Coleman and Elizabeth Garland Goodwin, of Spotsylvania, another intermarriage.
- (6) Lucinda married John Digges, Jr., another intermarriage.

These are the direct descendants of Major William Harris as nearly related to your husband, (4) Benjamin's family. He married Miss Mary Woods by whom he had seven sons and four daughters, i. e.,

- (1) William.
- (2) Samuel.
- (3) Benjamin.
- (4) John.
- (5) James.
- (6) George.
- (7) Bushrod.

Daughters:

- (8) Mary and (9) Rebecca. They married Henry T. and Benjamin Harris, my father's brothers.
- (10) Margaret first married Dr. Woods, of Nelson, who died leaving one daughter. She next married Dr. Mahon, of Ill., had three sons who are nearly all dead.
- (11) Jane first married Harden Perkins, had one son and after his death married Joseph Roberts. They left two children, Mary and George. Sally Harris who married Daniel Mosby was the parent of your husband's grandfather's second wife and the great-grandparent of Col. John Singleton Mosby, the great Confederate Guerilla. Mary Woolfolk, your grandmother, whose husband was Sowel Woolfolk, had five sons, William, Sowel, John, Joseph and Thomas—no daughters named. It says John Woolfolk was aide to General Winchester in the Battle of the River Basin, was taken to prison and it was reported that the Indians scalped him and put a fire on his head. He acted a gallant and heroic part in the battle. I believe I have given you the descendants principally in the line of William Harris.

I will now trace the family of the younger brother Lee, who married a Miss Phillips. They had five sons, namely:

(1a) William Lee, who was your husband's grandfather. He first married a daughter of Clayton Coleman of Spotsylvania. By this marriage he had three daughters and two sons. (C. Coleman, who married a Miss Baptist, a branch of the Harris family) his sons, to-wit:

- (1) Lee W. Harris, your husband's father.
- (2) Carter B. Harris.

His daughters:

- (3) Nancy.
- (4) Sally.
- (5) Mary, who died.

The other two married Mr. Daly and Mr. Coleman and moved away.

Clayton Coleman's second wife, Mary Mosby, had two daughters, both married and left some family—all dead. Your husband's father married Elizabeth Shelton, the daughter of Col. (Joseph) Shelton and Mary, his wife was the daughter of Major William Harris of Nelson. Lee W. Harris, the father and Col. Joseph Shelton, the grandfather, in their earlier life represented Nelson County in the Legislature of Virginia. Of the children of your husband's father you are well acquainted.

(2a) Mathew had a family and moved south early—(2a) Mathew and also (3a) John married a sister of William Lee's wife. All three daughters of Clayton Coleman, of Spotsylvania. John lived at his father's old homestead. He had three sons and four daughters—nearly all dead. Two or three left families.

(4a) Edward, another brother, married Catherine Diggs—they were the parents of John L. Harris whom you know. They moved south early and had four sons and four daughters.

(5a) Nathan, youngest brother, married Sally Mosby, a sister of your husband's grandfather's second wife and great aunt to our relative Col. John S. Mosby. He had four sons and three daughters, all dead. One or two left small families. There were two daughters, of the old stock whose names I do not know. One married a Mr. Burks and the other a Mr. Rucker. I think they lived in Bedford or Campbell County at one time. Some may have gone South. I think these are the immediate descendants of the original stock. There are intermarriages on both sides, which make it more necessary to trace that; also in order to understand it. The record I have only gives a short account of the original stock, with some of the immediate branches on both sides. As there are intermarriages on both sides, it is necessary to understand the whole history, all the families and intermarriages. This you see is a difficult and tedious undertaking. I will, if agreeable to you send you a copy of the record I have, after you receive this.

And as this is so lengthy, although I have tried to condense as much as possible, to contain a synopsis of each branch leaving it for further inquiry, if agreeable to you, the intermarriages of the Colemans and other branches with the Harris family. You will find this requires close observation and considerable explanation to be understood. I hope you will excuse my delay in replying to your very kind letter. If you need any explanations upon any point I hope you will not hesitate to make it known as I will most cheerfully explain to the best of my means.

Our great-grandmother Woolfolk was Miss Harris, daughter of Capt. William Harris of Albemarle County. Her husband was Sowel Woolfolk. Her brother was John Lee Harris, one of the wealthiest men of Virginia, living in Jefferson's old home "Monticello" from whom he bought it. He lived in princely style and was noted for his magnificent service of gold including candlesticks, etc., from which grandfather Joseph Harris Woolfolk's was duplicated in solid silver. Papa was named for this great uncle, of ours John Lee Harris.

P. S.—My Dearest Sarah,

Would you like your grandfather's sword and epaulettes. You know he was in the war of 1812. I had his full uniform once, which was very handsome being a Colonel, but in our various moving it was stolen.

I have always had and claimed the sword and epaulette, and if you would care for them, had rather you would have them than anyone. Your Uncle Joe has his spurs, which are of solid silver. Your Grandpa had expensive tastes as I believe all the men and Colonial dames had.

He had a brother for whom I had the greatest admiration and for whom your father was named, John H. Woolfolk who was taken prisoner and killed at the River Raisin. I of course, never saw him, but I remember as a young girl there was an old trunk in the attic at the farm filled with his letters and speeches that I used to pore over. He was a brilliant and highly educated young lawyer, not twenty-five when he was killed. The last time I was in Frankfort I saw his name on the Shaft in the Cemetery dedicated to the Heroes of the "War of 1812". He was my grandmother's darling, and I have often heard from her old servants how she sat at her window and watched and waited for him after the war was over. News, at that time, moved so slowly. I believe she died before she ever had a confirmation of his death.

I hope I have not bored you with this bit of family history,

Devotedly,

Your Aunt M..... (Mary Coleman).

GOOCHLAND COUNTY

Sarah Netherland—will 1745 in Book 5, page 91, mentions daughter, Mary Harris, other children, Wade, John, Benjamin, granddaughter—Sarah Hawkins Harris.

ALBEMARLE HISTORY BY WOODS

p. 219.

William Harris (man of fine judgment and great energy) located on Beaverdam of Hardware River 1739, Albemarle. Owned over 2000 acres of land. He established on Green Creek one of the first mills erected in that part of the county. In 1746, the year after the county was organized, he was appointed one of its magistrates. He married Mary Netherland.

William Harris, died 1788, married Mary Netherland prior to 1745. York County, Albemarle County.

(a) Matthew, (b) Sarah married Mosby, (b) prior to 1745, (c) *Elizabeth married John Digges*—See Diggs, (d) Catherine married Stegar, (e) John married Rowzy and Barclay, (f) William married Elizabeth Wagstaff, (g) Mary married Sowell Woodfolk, (h) Benjamin married Mary Woods, (i) Ann married Hawes Coleman, (j) Judith married George Coleman, (m) 2nd Daniel Tucker.

Richard Netherland married Margaret Woods, moved from Albemarle to Sullivan Co., Tenn.

Amherst 1771.

Deed Book C page 190 William Harris Sen. of Albemarle deeds for 50 pounds, land in Amherst on North side of Rockfish River (bought from Jacob Wright) crossing Buck Creek 250 acres now in possession of John Digges with all houses, etc. William Harris.

Witness: William Harris, Jr.
John Montgomery
Josiah Jopling

NETHERLAND

Given by Cousin Mary Harris—1950

First—Robert Netherland, Charles City County bought land in what is now Prince George Co. He was a civil officer. In 1704 a man named Lewy was assessed for this same land, belonging to Netherland orphans. Then John Netherland High Sheriff of James Citie Co. 1728. Robert Netherland and James Netherland in St. Peter's Parish, part of James City, Hanover, and New Kent. John, vestryman, St. Peter's.

John Netherland moved to Goochland, wife's name Sarah. His family later in Powhatan. Mary, his daughter, m. William Harris, lived in Albemarle. The sons of John Netherland were in Powhatan and Cumberland. Elizabeth Netherland m. Littlebury Mosby.

Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co. Virginia State Library.

Mr. John Netherland vestryman and 1725 to 1739, church warden, wife Sarah. He is also Captain. Moved to Goochland.

Mr. Wade Netherland.

Benjamin, son of John and Sarah Netherland b. 1730.

* * * * *

Book B—p. 298.—Will of Daniel Mosby.

Wife Sarah Hawkins Mosby. Sons: John, William H. and Benjamin Mosby. Mentions my daughters, Sarah Harris and Nancy Mosby. Mentions children of daughter Mary N. Harris, wife of William Lee Harris. Grandson, William Slatham, only child of daughter Elizabeth Slatham, deceased, wife of Richmond Slatham. Dated 1819. Daniel Mosby.

Witnesses

John M. Shelton

James B. Ferguson

Sp. Garland.

Probated March 25, 1822.

Bond, \$10,000.

John H. Mosby, Benjamin Mosby, William B. Harris John Diggs
Grandfather of Col. John S. Mosby.

1953

MOSBY'S RANGERS' DESCENDANTS MEET

A luncheon of descendants of men who served under John Singleton Mosby, who won fame in the War Between the States as "Ranger Mosby," will be held at the George Mason Hotel in Alexandria Saturday at 1 p.m.

Colonel Mosby lived at "Tudor Grove," on the Old Lynchburg Road about four miles south of the University of Virginia, during the 1850s and attended the University. "Tudor Grove" is now "Bally-les-Braden," home of Mr. and Mrs. Charles D. McCormick.

Among those from Albemarle who served with Mosby's Confederates were Zack F. Jones, of Scottsville; a man named Bowen, of Yancey Mills; Judge John M. White and Bartlett Bolling.

Virgil Carrington Jones, a Mosby biographer, will speak at the luncheon, relating exploits of Mosby's Marauders. Mosby, who was dismissed from the University for wounding a fellow student, entered the Confederate Army under Joseph E. Johnston but during most of the war served as head of a guerrilla band of rangers that harassed Union troops.

Theodosia Mosby, daughter of Benjamin Mosby, married Capt. Benjamin Carrington, son of Col. George and Anne Mayo Carrington.

Martha M. Mosby of Charlottesville, Virginia, daughter of Benjamin and Martha Anne Peake Mosby, married 1870 to Francis Alexander Meade, minister of Episcopal Church.

Committee of Safety in Cumberland County, Littlebury Mosby, John Netherland, Wade Netherland, one of first Justice of Goochland County.

Goochland Justices 1730-1744, Wade Netherland, Richard Mosby, John Netherland.

Daniel Mosby married Sarah Harris, sister of Elizabeth Harris, who married Capt. John Diggs, and of Nancy Harris, who married Hawes Coleman.

John H. Mosby born 1765, married 1799 Jane Ware of Goochland.

John Ware Mosby born 1804, died 1875 at Valley Farm, married 1831 Pauline Virginia Cabell, 1812-1874.

Alice Jane Mosby, b. 1836, married 1867, Dr. John F. Gardner.

Children: (1) Virginia Cabell Gardner.

(2) Helen Gardner.

(3) Churchill Gardner.

COUSIN MARY HARRIS

Cousin Mary lived in Illinois. She taught in the public schools of Chicago thirty-seven years, thirteen years in another place, and three years in Albemarle County, Virginia, after she was seventy-five years old. Her great grandfather, Dr. W. A. Harris, moved from Virginia to Illinois about 1838. She has abundance of data on Harris and allied families. I hope it will be published. She has lived in Nelson County the past ten or more years, but in 1952 sold her home and returned to Chicago. She is a great authority on genealogy, and is a lovely person.

AMHERST COUNTY

Joseph Shelton m. Aug. 1, 1785 Mary Harris. William Harris, surety.

1804 William Lee Harris m. Polly Mosby, parent, Daniel Mosby. Witness, John Mosby.

1805 John Digges m. Lucinda Harris. Witness, Richard Coleman Pollard.

Lucy Digges Oct. 17, 1803, m. Dabney Carr. Witness, John Diggs, S. Garland.

August 30, 1939

Mrs. L. L. Lea,
Lovingston, Va.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I am seeking Perkins genealogical data. My grandfather was Harden Perkins who lived in Lovingston prior to the Civil War, and he had two sisters who married Moons in Albemarle, one Littleberry Moon and the other Fleming B. Moon. In my search as to information about the Moons, I visited yesterday, Mrs. Hancock at "Snowden" near Scottsville and she told me she thought you would have information of value. I would very much appreciate getting what you have.

Sincerely

W. R. Perkins.

September 3, 1939

Mrs. L. L. Lea,
Lovingston, Va.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

Your letter of the 1st to hand and very much appreciated. It may interest you to know that I am the Willie Perkins to whom you refer—now grown gray and indulging in genealogy. I have access here to both the History of Albemarle by Edgar Woods and the book by Miss Anna Maria Moon, and find them quite interesting. I believe the Fleming Moon mentioned in Wood's history which you quote is the Moon in which I am interested, but none of these books give that information. I am taking the liberty of writing to Mrs. Roth to see if she has any information. You mention Charlotte Diggs who married William Moon and who you say was a sister of your great-grandfather, Major William Harris Diggs, of Nelson Co. My grandfather was Hardin Perkins who married Jane Harris (my grandmother) and she was a daughter of Benjamin Harris of Albemarle, who was a son of William Harris and Mary Netherland.

With kind regards and many thanks, I am

Sincerely,

W. R. Perkins.

DIGGS—DIGGES

It had been handed down among the descendants of Capt. John Diggs of Amherst that he was a descendant of a son of Governor Edward Diggs, who was a son of Sir Dudley Diggs of Kent, England. Miss Anna Mary Moon of Tennessee says Capt. John Diggs was not of Gov. Edward Diggs (dictus Digge), but of Sir Hugh Degge. Her letters tell of her findings and of her conclusion. I went to Warsaw in Richmond County, Va., and saw in the records there ample proof that "John Diggs of Amherst, wife Elizabeth" was the son of the William Degge there—spelled, Degge, Digge, Diggs, Degges—even in a single record, that is as far as I myself proved. Others say his line is from Sir Hugh Degge d. 1340 of Stramshall, Staffordshire and Derby, England, down 8 generations to Isaac Degge m. Rose Marshall, Nantwich, England, who had daughter, Mary, and son, John. It is from Mary's will that other items were gleaned. She mentions "brother John in Va." This John was in Gloucester, Va., 1673. He patented considerable land: 1800 acres, 200 and 1425. He had several sons. William of Richmond County, it is said, was one. William 1691-1762, came from Gloucester in 1722 to Warsaw. He married in 1725 Dorothy Smith, 1701-1775. See will for children. Their son, Capt. John Diggs, 1735-1803, m. 1757 Elizabeth Harris, daughter of William Harris, d. 1788, and wife, Mary Netherland (see her mother Sarah's will in Goochland County mentions granddaughter Sarah Hawkins Harris, who was grandmother of John Singleton Mosby.) Children of Capt. John Diggs and Elizabeth are given in copy of my D.A.R. papers. Cousin Mary Harris gave me long lists of their descendants, Anna Mary Moon has written a book giving the descendants of Charlotte Diggs who m. William Moon of Albemarle. From them came many distinguished persons, Lottie Moon, the Missionary, and many others. Of that line also is Anne Moon Peyton (Mrs. P. B. Peyton) of "Dunlora", who painted the portraits that are now (1952) in the court room in Lovington.

My particular interest is William Harris Diggs, 1772-1849, m. 1800 Eunice Hawes Coleman, 1776-1879 of Caroline County. He lived in Lovington and later at "Belfield" Arrington, Nelson County. He was a member of Trinity Episcopal Church. The bricks for the church were made on his farm east of Diggs Mt. He was Sheriff and Justice of the Peace. See Nelson records. He was Major in the County Militia. His home was at one time in the house in Lovington that was remodeled by W. B. and L. L. Lea—my home since 1925.

His children: (1) William Singleton Diggs, d. 1847, m. Sarah E. Coleman (double 1st cousin), a son Willie and a daughter Ophelia—lived at Bowling Green, no descendants. (2) Robert, unmarried. (3) Mary J. (Aunt Mollie), m. 1st, 1840, John C. Durrett, her first cousin, m. 2nd, 1860 W. M. Tompkins, dsp. (4) Rebecca, my grandmother, 1804-1880, m. 1823, Spencer Coleman, Jr., of "Elim" Spotsyl-

vania—see Colemans. (5) Lucettia, unmarried. (6) Sarah S. (Aunt Sally), m. 1854 Washington Carter, (son of Capt. Edward Carter, of Amherst County of the “King” Carters) and his 3rd wife, Mary Ann Cash, m. 1810. (7) Eunice Hawes (Aunt Ny), m. 1833 Albert G. Chewning. She lived to be over 90, resided at “Athlone”, Amherst County (see Chewnings).

- (1) Robert (King) Carter.
- (2) John Carter (eldest son). Secretary of Colony 1721, owned large boundary of land in Albemarle, but never lived there, 10,000 acres on Piney and Buffalo Rivers.
- (3) Edward m. Sarah Champe, resided at Blenheim in Albemarle.
- (4) Edward (7th son) m. (1) Mary R., daughter of Col. Charles Lewis. m. (2) Lucy, daughter of Valentine Wood and Lucy Henry, sister of Patrick Henry, moved to Amherst, m. (3) 1810 Mary Ann Cash (Bartlette Cash, Parent). See marriage license in Amherst County. Their children, George Washington Carter, m. 1854, Sarah S. Diggs of Nelson County. (2) William and (3) Caroline, both d s p. (4) Laura m. 1st Davis, 2nd Powers. (5) Julia Ann m. James Washington Reynolds of Cumberland Co. (6) Dr. John moved to New Orleans m. Letitia S. Todd had one child Thomas T. (7) Stanley—no issue. (Letter of Mr. Wallace).

AUNT SALLIE DIGGES CARTER

Washington and Sarah Digges Carter. Children: Edward, William Shirley, John, Champe, and Inez never married. Coleman Carter married twice. He d. April 1, 1925, m. 1st 1839, Cora Burke of Amherst, d. 1900,

- Children: (1) Mary Carter b. 1894, m. 1911, N. B. Gill, son of William S. and Cornelia Christian Gill of Amherst, six children—Caroll V. Gill, Mary Edith m. James G. Beard, Thelma B. Gill, Edward Shirley Gill, Eleanor Adair, m. R. E. Gibson, Thomas Randolph Gill.
- (2) John Paul Carter.
 - (3) Eunice C. Carter m. George A. Walsh, one son, George A. Walsh, Jr. They live in Roanoke.

Coleman Carter m. 2nd a lady in Indiana. Children: Mrs. Virginia C. Clark, Mrs. Nina C. Gillum, and Charles Carter.

The two daughters of the second marriage came to the County some years ago. They went to “Belfield” and saw the old Diggs portraits, and did not seem a bit impressed by the very gorgeous dress and black curls of their beautiful grandmother, Sallie Diggs, painted over a hundred years ago. The flowers in the picture were given her by Gen. Beck of Ala. (family story).

The Diggs portraits painted before 1852 were left by Cousin Inez to my sister Eunice F. White. Two are of Great Grandmother Eunice H. Coleman Diggs, and three others—Aunt Mollie Tompkins, her first husband, John Durrett, and Uncle Robert Diggs.

August 9, 1939

MISS INEZ L. CARTER

Lynchburg friends of Miss Inez L. Carter, 75, have been notified of her death in San Diego, Calif., where she had lived for more than 20 years. The body will be brought to Lynchburg.

Miss Carter was the last survivor of a family long prominent in Nelson County, where they had a home near Lovington and large orchards. Her brother, the late Edward Carter, died three years ago and is buried in Lynchburg in Spring Hill Cemetery.

She was the daughter of Washington Carter and Sallie Diggs Carter of Nelson County.

Eunice and Albert Chewning m. 1833.

- (A) William married Serena Garrett of Bedford. (1) Mattie, (2) William, (3) Minnie, (4) Emma, (5) Mary m. Dr. Dave Horrigan, U.S.N., one son, David. (6) Esther.
- (B) Nannie Lindsay Chewning married Charles Fox Buford, brother of Sidney Buford, Richmond, Va. (1) Sue Fox Buford m. Frank Nalle, Somerset, Orange Co. Children: Eleanor Ritchie Nalle, Charles Ravenscroft Nalle, m. 1952, Josephine Ceres of Philadelphia.
- (C) Lizzie married Albert Weaver. (1) Ruth, (2) Imogen married ----- Davis. Children: Imogene m. W. L. McDaniel, children: Robert Dudley. Hazel Davis m. Frank Tunis Beasley, Bluefield, no issue.
- (D) Walter—unmarried.
- (G) Sallie—died of typhoid fever.
- (H) Kate Chewning married James Harvie Brown, Front Royal, Va. (1) Ethel Augusta married Chester F. Adams, Kansas City, (2) Catherine Douglas Brown married Donald Grant McKim.
- (I) Julia married Samuel Banks (Professor), Asheville, N. C. (1) Hawes Banks, married ----- Todd, New Haven, Conn. no issue. (2) Bruce married Charles Webb, Asheville, N. C. Children: Bruce Webb, Stanford Webb, Julia Webb married ----- Woods, Fla. Mandiville, married Carrie -----.
- (E) Alberta Gallatin—unmarried.
- (F) Bruce Chewning—died at 19— typhoid fever in camp.

- (J) Phyrus married Esther Dickey.
- (K) Alice, died at 25, unmarried.
- (L) Lucy married Alex Chewning. (1) Alex, (2) Mary married Walter Dyer, one daughter.

ASHEVILLE CITIZEN-TIMES

Sunday, December 18, 1949

Charles A. Webb's Will

Filed With Clerk Here

Charles A. Webb, Asheville publisher and civic leader who died last Sunday, left his interest in the Asheville Citizen-Times Company, in trust for the benefit of his widow and four children.

His will filed in the office of the Buncombe County Clerk of Court, named a son, Robert Stanford Webb, and his Attorney Judge Junius G. Adams as trustees to handle his interest in the newspaper properties.

Judge Adams and Mr. Webb also were named as executors of the estate.

The will requires that the trust be maintained for ten years but permits the trustees to dispose of the stock in the Citizen-Times Company if they deem it wise. The Citizen-Times Company owns The Citizen, The Times, radio Station WWNC and Citizen Express Company.

Income from the newspaper interest will be divided equally among the widow, Mrs. Jessie C. Webb, and four children: Charles Bruce Webb of Dunedin, Fla., Robert Stanford Webb, Asheville; Mrs. Julia Webb Woods, Tampa, Fla.; and Mandeville Alexander Webb, Charlottesville, Va.

273 So. Santa Clars
New Braunfels, Texas
January 21, 1935

My dear Reba:

A long time since you asked me for some facts about my Grandmother Chewning for your book, and though I have gone through my records, meager ones, and thought of you several times, I have just neglected writing. However, grandma's marriage is on record in the Nelson County records about 1828 or 1818, the latter date I think, in Lovington. Grandpa Chewning was from Petersburg originally, went to Richmond as a boy, was a contractor. He either had, or contracted, bronchial trouble, and the doctors told him if he wanted to live he would have to go to the mountains, which is the

reason he went to Amherst. So he took grandma as a young bride to the old home, "Athlone", now owned by the Howels. I think that all the children were born there. I know that most of them were, but it might have been Aunt Nannie and another of the older ones were not but I think so. She had 13 children, 12 of whom I gave the names, the 13th I can't recall, if I ever knew, but I think I did at one time. Great Grandpa Digges gave her as a wedding gift some slaves. The place consisted of 640 acres, where they lived until quite awhile after the civil war, then sold the 450 acres on the side of the highway where the home, "Athlone", stands, to a Dr. Depue, and they moved across the road to the small house where Aunt Berta died. Some of the children are buried on the Athlone side and Grandma and Grandpa, and a few other children who died after being grown up, are buried on the other side where the white monument is at present. Cousin Sue erected this monument in memory of her mother, Nannie Chewning Buford, who is buried there. Dr. Depue later on, in the 1880's sold the place to William Howell, the present owners' father. The children Nannie, William, Elizabeth, Walter, Sallie, Phyrus, Edward, Lucy, Julia, Alberta, Kate, Bruce and the unknown one. Nannie was the oldest, Uncle William next, then Aunt Lizzie (Elizabeth). I do not know how the others ranked. Edward died in infancy, Sallie at the age of 25, Kate, of course, as you know was my mother, Julia—Bruce Webb's grandmother. Aunt Berta died in February 1930, at the age of 90, the last one.

Bruce Webb is the third Bruce. His mother was named after Uncle Bruce and he was named after his mother.

Grandpa Chewning owned four full blooded African negro slaves (men) who I understand were valued at \$1000 each, what became of three of them I do not know, but Anthony, the fourth, would run away from home as soon as Grandpa left on a contract (to build a bridge) and stay till grandpa got home, then he got so he would not even return when grandpa got home, and the people in the mountains became scared of him, so grandpa offered a reward, he was captured, shot one of the men who captured him, after being captured and with hands tied in front of him was tried and hung. Grandma went to court and plead for his life, but it did no good. Grandpa died about 1880, and grandma at the age of 93 I think, about 1901. I do not know that any of the above information will do you any good, and I certainly hope it is not too late, but it's about all I can give you, unless you have some definite questions you could ask and I'll try and answer. I am sending Bruce a copy of these 3 sheets for his information, if he wishes it. I have made a great many errors in the foregoing, but please excuse them. It is bitterly cold today, our first real winter and the tail end I suppose of the blizzard they have been having east and north and west—and my hands, rather fingers refuse to work fast or hit the right keys. Bruce wrote me what a lovely time he and his new wife had with you all, and I know that he did. He is the only one of Aunt

Julia's children or grandchildren who have ever taken any interest whatsoever in his Virginia relatives, and he seems really sincere. I had a letter from Eleanor the other day—just a short note thanking me for a little Xmas remembrance I sent, saying her house and place at Somerset are on the market for \$70,000. Mr. Nalle died about six years ago, leaving two and a quarter million dollars. Of course one understands the stock market has smashed many homes, but with good management Eleanor could remain at least rather well fixed. I am glad I have never had anything to lose, I am contented with the little I have and we have managed to save a little, if that Virginia property does not eat it all up. Eleanor brought suit, as you have heard to gain possession of the piece Cousin Sue left, Mancy having deeded his share to Ethel and me, so we have an additional 70 acres, more or less on which to pay taxes. The piece Aunt Berta owned is bring in a small but steady income, but the other side is all grown up and no account, and no spring or well, and I don't know what we will eventually do. I can't see \$300 to drill another water well like we did on Aunt Berta's place two years ago. And so life goes on.

Give my love to the other girls, remembrance to Mr. Lea and let me hear from you sometime.

Love,

Katy Brown McKim.

New Braunfels, Texas

March 3, 1935

My dear Reba:

In further reference to your published book about your family and mine, I really feel my former letter gave you very unsatisfactory and meager information, but I really did not have anything I could relate which I thought would help. There were no references as you wished, since I have looked at your letter a second time. However, I will try today to tell a few instances from memory which mama related, and will add to this from time to time, and send the letter later.

Each one of the boys had a little darkey valet I suppose you'd call it, and each girl her personal little maid. Before the "war" Mama was at Prof. Hart's School for ladies at Charlottesville, when Ft. Sumpter was fired on. This Prof. Hart was of course a relation of Cousin John Hart of Richmond. Uncle Walter took his own horse and his valet to war with him. (I suppose all young men did this—but I do not know). While I supposed Grandma Chewning was called "Nicey" a contraction of Eunice, still I have heard she was also called that because she was so neat and *nice* in all her ways and dainty. Across the back porch of "Athlone" ran a grape vine and mama said they ate

the grapes from the vine any and all times, but I don't think this is much of an "event" to report. The red brick house back of the house was of course as you may know the kitchen, though they used a winter kitchen in the basement at the back of the house. Did I tell you in my former letter that Uncle Walter had fever and he and his valet (or body guard I think they also called him) got home and they put him (Uncle W.) in one of the cubby holes up stairs and gave him a bottle of wine and some bread and nailed him up when some Union soldiers came through looking for Confederates. They searched the house but of course found nothing, or no one. Also during the war grandma hid some unroasted coffee and some swords in one of the cubby holes where they stayed till after the war, and they forgot them entirely and years afterwards, they found them when going in to make some repairs.

Aunt Julia (Bruce Webb's grandmother) was considered the beauty of the family, and when some Union officers and their men came through once, grandma had the officers sit at the table with them, but Aunt Julia refused to come to the table and when she passed them, turned her head and held her skirts aside.

Again, when the children were young, Grandpa had forbidden them to slide down the haystacks, as it tore them down, but the overseer reported the stacks all down once, and grandpa came in and questioned them all, but no one had slid down, and then he took out of his pocket, or from behind him, the latter I think, a piece of hoop which one of the Durret cousins had lost and been hunting for, and that gave it away, and two of the culprits were mama and this cousin.

Another time, Aunt Bert, who was considered the wit of the family, I believe, drew caricatures of their old teacher (a man) all over the board, and in walked the teacher, and of course the necessary punishment followed. It seems the teacher was tall, thin and wore glasses on the end of his nose.

Also, Uncle Bruce and grandma were sitting in the yard alone one evening, and grandma was for some reason blue and remarked "I wish I had never married and had any children", and Uncle Bruce said, "I too, ma, and you and I could have gone off and lived by ourselves".

By the way, when at Aunt Berta's after her death, I went to see a Mrs. Vorhees of Amherst Court House, who is still living, is 97, so I am sure she is dead too. Anyhow she was a most interesting old lady and told me she had been one of Rebecca Coleman's bridesmaids with Aunt Bert at the former's marriage at New Glasgow, I think she said which was many, many years ago. I do not remember that I told you of this, but I think the Rebecca was your grandmother, Cousin Sam's mother. She said at that time, I'd say 75 years ago, New Glasgow was a smart little village and unique gay doings all the time. Of course they went horseback, but it was quite a social little center. No, I think it was Claiborne, where the little Episcopal church is located.

That's the little village a few miles from Aunt Bert's on the way to Amherst, but it was then called New Glasgow. I do not remember who this Mrs. Vorhees was, but she has a daughter at Amherst, unmarried I think, about 60 I should say, who could probably give you some interesting facts. Maybe not, as you say, so many younger women did not care or did not take any interest in family. I know I did not when younger.

As you know of the grandchildren Cousin Sue was considered the "beauty" and she certainly was, and was a belle of Richmond to an extent. Of course she made one of the catches of the time. Mr. Nalle was later left \$150,000.00 and his brother and sister the same amounts, and he, Mr. Nalle, left when he died, so Mancy said, \$2,250,000.00. Of course this has nothing to do with your family or book. I just mention it. Cousin Sue was very witty and entertaining and popular, and she certainly had charm and lovely manners, which I can vouch for. She always had lovely clothes, had long white hair to her knees by the time she was 30, and had beautiful rings. Her hands and feet were very small and her fingers full of diamonds, rubies and emeralds. These rings were divided between Mancy and Eleanor. She also had gorgeous diamond ear rings. In re our great Aunt Sallie Carter, as you may have heard was a noted beauty of her age too. I recall an old painting the Carters had, you may know where it is, of Aunt Sallie with one finger touching a curl. Mama always told me she (Aunt Sallie) washed her face and neck and arms in butter milk every night and pulled on long buckskin gloves which may have helped her lovely skin along though she was lovely. She, I think, was Cousin Inez' mother and of course you could get information from them.

I don't believe there is anything else I can tell you but if you think of any specific thing, write and I'll try and advise you.

Love,

/s/ Katy Brown McKim.

Box 3052, Dunedin, Fla.

Jan. 28th, 1938

Dear Cousin Reba:

I've always hoped you and some of the family could come down and visit us. We gave up our lovely little house at Skyland near Asheville when we came down here, but may take it back as they haven't rented it. Otherwise we will board. Hawes White drives well, so why couldn't we work out some trip this summer? Would like for you to see our country and meet the other members of the family. My

youngest brother is on the N. Y. Times and my only sister lives in Tampa, but they usually get back home for the summer or a few days.

Our boy is 25 months old, and is a lovely child. Ugly brat for first few months, but is now quite handsome. Is very intelligent and seems quite mechanical, which must come from Jane's side of the family, as none of us are. If we could ever get a long streak of warm weather, we could all be more comfortable. I am so cold right now I can't hit the proper keys. Before Xmas we had several cold spells and the dampness was very penetrating. Was down to 32 last night and there was ice the night before. I'm still not enjoying the health I'd like and I feel the cold so much. I went down to Miami to a dog show over the week end and was the opposite of cold down there, as I nearly burned up.

How is Mr. Lea's brother? He wasn't at all well when I was there, and entertained me a lot with his funny description of his experience at the University hospital. Mine was very disagreeable and I had a run-in with the doctor under whom I was put. He told us one thing and reported another. My having Jane as a witness, made him retract in a subsequent letter, and I had no further trouble.

We had cards from Katie and Ethel but no news. Katie is still in San Antonio. Haven't heard from Eleanor Nalle in a long time. My mother's only sister, Hawes Banks Todd, of New Haven, has been very ill and we fear cancer of the throat. She just hints at it. I've suspected it for several years, but hesitated to say anything.

In all your scrambling around looking for documents, etc., do you ever run up on any old letters and envelopes with stamps on them? Last summer we started a stamp collection for Charles, so he would have something to play with when older. My brother Stanford has his and my boyhood collections and now that his boy is 8 they have lots of fun together. Charles already will stand beside me and work the microscope back and forth to look at the stamps. I have always had the ideal of a boy being a pal with his father and thought the stamps would be first common basis. We're trying to get up all the duplicates we can, so he can trade when he starts in. I'm interested in the 19th century stamps and "covers" as they call envelopes. I find that sometimes a stamp has more interest when kept on the envelope with the addressee's name on it. The other day Jane's aunt sent us a Confederate cover, postmarked from Norfolk. That indicates the letter was written early in the war before the Union forces occupied Norfolk. Do you know the date of the capture of Norfolk? Would like to write it on the envelope. Recently a friend sent us some stamps from Paris and she cut them off, many of them cutting into the perforations, which ruined them.

When you see the Whites, please give them our love and kind remembrances. We will always be indebted to them for letting us

photograph the old portrait. We have the copy (none too good a one) hanging at the end of our large living room at home. The Whites are lovely people and I hope some day we can get back to see them.

Jane joins me in best wishes to you and Mr. Lea.

Sincerely,

/s/ Bruce Webb.

BRUCE WEBB

Dunedin, Florida

March 19, 1948

Dear Cousin Reba:

Thanks for your note. Unable to answer because of company, etc. and my nearly breaking all my ribs on the right side from falling in a grapefruit tree while picking some for our friends. Happened over a week ago and I have suffered agony. Is bettering but when I do work around the yard, stirs the hurt up, etc.

We enjoyed your too short visit so much and if there is a chance for us to get together again before you go home let's do it. My father's visit down has been delayed until the 27th and I may leave the 6th for N. C., depending on conditions here. Will all depend on how my side improves as would be no pleasure driving so far hurting. Am just now getting so I can turn over in bed without letting out a yell.

I have spent three evenings studying over all these tid-bits of information on the various spellings, refreshing myself as has been 10 years or more since I opened the papers. I am convinced that my original premise is correct in that there is a possibility of John Digges (ex Wm. Digges of Warsaw) being a great grandson of Edward Digges. I want to give Mary Chewning every opportunity to dig out where you left off if she wishes to. I was surprised at the comprehensive notes, etc. I had on hand and if possible to show them to you before you leave, would like to. But we must not be in a hurry or have our other halves straining at the bit. They don't care a thing about our side and we are probably as indifferent of theirs.

If I can get this side to feeling better I'll try to run down to see you, we both can't get away the same time. If you can get up again let us know, come for lunch, etc. With the Charles and the dogs, a new litter of very valuable puppies, we both can't get away or either stay too long.

How do you like this May weather? For us to have to run our

attic fan twice in March is unusual. I look for a big rain, a freeze to kill all my nice beans and tomatoes, etc. Nature WILL play into the hands of that John Lewis and that communist Henry Wallace.

I am going to write Mary Chewning to wait until we find out if we can get together.

Jane joins me in best wishes to you both.

Sincerely,

/s/ Bruce Webb.

William H. Digges buys from Hawes N. Coleman 405 acres and 318 acres head of Bob's Creek, joining lands of Robert Rives, Lunsford Loving, etc., and Matthew Harris.

Deed Book 5, page 128.

Lunsford Loving and Peggy, his wife, sell in 1824 to William H. Digges for \$4,200.00, 286½ acres of land lying south end of town, bordering George W. Purvis, Hamblett, James S. Penn's fence, Back St. and Second St., containing lots 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 47, 48.

William Singleton Digges, died 1847—"Inventory Sundry Books, Latin, Greek and French, Shakespeare's Works—10 vol."

John Digges (\$20,000) (1848) Son of Capt. John Digges; 16 counterpanes \$64; 7 yarn counterpanes \$63.

These items were of especial interest to me. Wonder what became of the Shakespeare's works, 10 vol.

Son of Capt. John and Elizabeth H. Diggs.

August 9, 1845. Will proved 1846.

John Diggs, Jr., m. Lucinda Harris, daughter of Capt. William Harris and his wife, Elizabeth Wagstaff of Yorktown.

- Issue:
- (1) William Harris Diggs, II, m. Oct. 3, 1834, Mildred Guthrey.
 - (2) Eliz. F. Diggs m. John D. Durrett.
 - (3) Lucinda Diggs m. Rev. Effinger.
 - (4) Nicy Ann Diggs m. Alonza Aistrop.
 - (5) Elmira Diggs m. Benjamin F. Dickinson.
 - (6) Carolyn Diggs m. William Thomas.
 - (7) Judith W. Diggs, m. Oct. 24, 1834, John Clarkson.
 - (8) Mary Henrietta Diggs, m. Jan. 2, 1839, Dr. John Shelton.
 - (9) Isaac Diggs (moved to Mo.)
 - (10) Benjamin F. Diggs m. Josephine Gay.
 - (11) John Diggs m. Lucy Carr.
- Charlottesville Progress—1956.

COSBY LEE DIGGES

Cosby Lee Digges, 76, a retired farmer, of Rt. 3, died last night at the University Hospital following an extended illness. A native of Nelson County, he was the son of the late Benjamin Franklin and Josephine Gay Digges.

He leaves his wife, Mrs. Lillie King Digges; a daughter, Mrs. Mary Money maker, of Charlottesville; a sister, Mrs. Carrie R. Witt, of Rt. 3; and a brother, Samuel S. Digges, of Norfolk.

Funeral services will be held at 2 p. m. Friday from the Hill and Irving Funeral Home Chapel, with burial in Riverview Cemetery.

WILL IN NELSON COUNTY RECORDS

John Diggs, wife Lucinda Harris. Dated 1845, probated 1846.

Children: John, Benjamin F., Isaac N., William H.
Elizabeth F., Lucinda, Nicey Ann, Almira M., Carolyn,
R., Mary Henrietta Shelton.

Witness:

Alexander Fitzpatrick
Henry T. Harris
John W. Davis

Bond \$30,000.

Mary Henrietta Diggs, m. Dr. John Marshall Shelton, grandson of Col. Joseph Shelton and Mary Harris.

Children: (1) Ella—unmarried.
(2) Rose Evelyn.

Rose Evelyn Shelton, m. 1868 John Horsley, Jr., son of John Horsley and Mary Mildred Cabell. Their home was "Mountain Retreat" near Lovings ton. John Horsley, Jr., V. M. I. Cadet at Battle of New Market, member Co. H, 49th Va. Early's Brigade, Ewell's Div., Jackson's Corps, C. S. A. Later a member of Col. Mosby's Rangers. Member House of Delegates.

Children: John Shelton Horsley, M.D. University of Virginia; Surgeon in Staunton and Richmond. Author of medical books, founder of St. Elizabeth Hospital in Richmond. He married Miss Eliza Braxton.
Frederick Melville Horsley, M.D., Medical College of Va., also farmer, orchardist. In World War I. He married Laura A. Boyd, daughter of Noland and Laura Anderson Boyd, of Roseland, Nelson County.

Their children:

- (1) Frederick married Lucille Hamilton.
- (2) John married Mary Jackson.
- (3) Boyd, M.D. University of Virginia.

John Digges, III d. 1863, Albemarle, son of John Digges, Jr., (son of Capt. John Digges) and Lucinda Harris, wife—Lucy B. Digges.

Home and land near McLean Hart, Garland, and Jumping Branch.

Brother: Benjamin F. Digges.

Two sisters in Missouri—Caoline Thomas and Lucinda Effinger.

Leaves Robert H. Durrett, one Negro.

Will witnessed by Marcus Durrett, Sr.

Invested money in Confederate bonds.

THE LYNCHBURG NEWS

1946

HORSLEY-JACKSON NUPTIALS LAST EVENING AT TAZEWELL

Of interest in Lynchburg, where both bride and groom are widely related, is the wedding of Miss Mary Louise Jackson, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Edward Lewis Jackson of Richlands, and John Cabell Horsley, son of Dr. and Mrs. Frederick Melville Horsley of Schuyler, which took place last evening at 8 o'clock in Stras Memorial Episcopal Church at Tazewell.

White chrysanthemums, native spruce, ivy and ferns adorned the church, which was lighted by candles. Rev. Paul Chaplin was the officiating clergyman. The reception was held at the home of the bride's maternal grandfather, William T. Gillespie, in Tazewell, where wedding decorations also were in evidence.

Miss Elizabeth Jackson, aunt of the bride, was organist.

Given in marriage by her father, the bride wore white brocade designed with basque, shirred skirt terminating in a long scalloped train, full length sleeves and heartshaped neckline. The fingertip illusion veil was held with orange blossoms. Her flowers were white roses and stephanotis centered with white orchids.

Miss Betsy Williams of Richlands was maid of honor, Mrs. Phillip A. Wilhite, Jr., of Richmond was matron of honor, and other attendants of the bride were Misses Marianne May and Helen O'Keeffe of Tazewell and Miss Alice Funderburn and Mrs. Edgar Forrest Jessee, both of Richmond. All wore Godey-design dresses of white marquisette and carried red roses, those of the honor attendants' combined with white. Silver coronets completed their costumes.

D. Boyd Horsley of Schuyler was best man, and groomsmen were William G. Jackson of Richlands, George Habel of Arrington, Randolph Roper of Norfolk, Robert Gary of Richmond and William Adams of Centralia.

For their southern bridal trip the bride wore a hunter's green suit with white orchids and a fur-trimmed hat.

The couple will live in Harrisonburg.

MRS. ELIZA BRAXTON HORSLEY, NOTED DOCTOR'S WIDOW, DIES

December, 1952

Mrs. Eliza Braxton Horsley, of 1809 Park Ave., member of a distinguished Virginia family, and widow of Dr. J. Shelton Horsley, internationally noted surgeon, died last night in a local hospital. She was 79.

Funeral services will be conducted at the grave in the Braxton family plot in Hollywood Cemetery.

Mrs. Horsley, who was a direct descendant of Carter Braxton, a signer of the Declaration of Independence, was born March 18, 1873, at "Chericoke", Braxton family estate in King William County. She was the daughter of the late Dr. Tomlin Braxton and Mrs. Mary Caperton Braxton. She was educated by private tutors at "Chericoke".

In 1899 she married Dr. Horsley, and their early married years were spent at El Paso, Texas, where her husband was owner and surgeon-in-chief of St. Luke's Hospital.

She had lived in Richmond since 1903 when Dr. Horsley established residence here, being from 1903 until 1912 professor of the principles of surgery at the Medical College of Virginia.

Dr. Horsley founded St. Elizabeth's Hospital here, and was surgeon-in-charge at the institution. He was renowned both as a cancer specialist and for his work in the suturing of arteries and in the reversal of arterial circulation in the surgery of the stomach. He died in 1946.

Mrs. Horsley was a former member of the Society of Colonial Dames, and of the County Club of Virginia. She was at the time of her death a member of the Virginia State Society of the Descendants of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence, and of the Richmond Women's Club.

She is survived by four sons, Dr. Guy W. Horsley and T. Braxton Horsley, of Richmond; Caperton C. Horsley, of Boston, and Frederick Horsley, of New York City; two daughters, Mrs. Caperton Renshaw and Mrs. Joseph Parker, of Richmond; 23 grandchildren and four great-grandchildren.

Another son, Dr. John Shelton Horsley, Jr., was killed in an automobile accident in 1940.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

Thank you so much for your letter about the Digges, and please forgive me my delay in answering. My time has not been my own this summer, so I am behind in just about everything. John Digges' sister Anne married Jesse Garland, so Griffin Garland was evidently a relative of Anne's husband. I was so interested in your find. Can you tell me what year John and Elizabeth were married, and in what year they sold this land to Griffin Garland?

My records show that Captain John, who married Elizabeth Harris, was the son of William, of Richmond Co., who came from Gloucester County. I am happy to have you verify it. My records also show that William, of Richmond, was born in 1691, that he married Dorothy Smith and had the following children: William, John, Mary, Robert, and Anne. He was the son of John Degge of Gloucester. John was the son of Isaac Degge of Nantwich and Rose Marshall. He emigrated to Virginia in 1673. Isaac of Nantwich goes back through eight generations to Sir Hugh Degge of Stramshall, Staffordshire, and Derby, England, who died in 1340. According to Mr. William Diggs, Isaac Degge was our direct ancestor. As sorry as I am to have to reach the conclusion that we are not of the Chilham Castle line everything I unearth forces me to the opinion that we are of the Sir Hugh Degge line, which is equally distinguished. Mr. William Degge who made such extensive research on the Degge, Digges family says that it seems to him that there are two main families of the name Digge(s), Degge(s) and that they are not related. William and Mary Quarterly magazine says that the line we know to be ours is not related to the Dudley Digges lines.

For my brother's children I am giving the Sir Hugh Degge line with explanatory notes on the Sir Dudley Digges lines, so if they should ever care to go into the matter they may have the benefit of the family controversy.

I did not get to Virginia this summer, and I certainly did miss it.

Should you learn any more about the Digges I'd certainly appreciate it if you will let me know. I do not know when I can ever go to Virginia again, but when I do, be assured I shall let you know.

Cordially,

Anna Mary Moon,
Chattanooga, Tenn.
100 Oak Street,

VIRGINIA SOCIETY CHILDREN OF THE
AMERICAN COLONISTS

Dr. Frances Moon Butts, Organizing State President.

Washington, D. C.

November 11, 1945

Mrs. Reba Lea:
Lovingston, Virginia.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I had the pleasure of meeting you in August or September 1943, I think it was. That day you were working with the blood transfusion unit and my nephew, Channing Horsley Moon of "Travellers Rest," Warminster, Virginia, took me along when he went to donate his blood. Later, I talked with you for a moment as you were getting out of your car at your home. Just after that my one daughter-in-law died and I had to play mother to my two small grandsons until my son brought home a bride recently. All of this time I have cherished a notation of your name and address, hoping to get back to my family research work.

My brother, Russell Moon told me that you could tell me some things about the father of Captain John Diggs of the Revolution and thus help me, perhaps, over my "Digges Hurdle". My records give his name as William Diggs, born 1692, married Dorothy Smith, and died in North Carolina. I cannot prove this anywhere I have searched. Our family Bibles say that we are descended from Governor Diggs through Dudley Diggs, grandfather or great grandfather of my great grandmother Mildred Diggs (*), who married my Great Grandfather William Moon. My grandfather was John Diggs Moon. Can you help me on the William Diggs mentioned above and said to have been born in 1692? I have a wealth of Diggs material leading up to Captain John Diggs m. Lucinda Harris. (**). I also have family history of the Diggs family far back into England and France, all with proofs, but this one ancestor I cannot prove. I cannot begin publishing until I get this father of Captain John Diggs proved. I also hope to bring in as many other descendants as possible, so will you kindly tell me if you are one and give me your connection at no cost to you for publication. Either way, do kindly help me out of my hurdle.

And to save another letter, may I add here an invitation for the enrollment of any of the children in your family in the Virginia Society of Children of the American Colonists—Colonists who helped to found this country before 1776.

Cordially and with appreciation of any help you may give me on

the father of my great great grandfather, Captain John Diggs of Amherst Co., etc.

Frances Moon Butts.

*Note: I think this should be Charlotte Diggs. (R. Lea).

**Elizabeth Harris, not Lucinda.

Charlotte Diggs, daughter of Capt. John Diggs and Elizabeth Harris of Nelson County, m. 1793, William Moon, d. 1833, of Albemarle. See Wood's History of Albemarle County. Their descendants that I have heard of or known, are:

Oriana Moon was at Albemarle Female Institute in Charlottesville with my mother's sisters in 1858.

Lottie Moon, the Baptist Missionary.

Anna Mary, author of a book about the Moon family.

Ann Moon Peyton (Mrs. P. B. Peyton) of "Dunlora", an artist. The portraits in Courthouse in Lovingsston were done by Mrs. Peyton.

Mr. F. R. Moon, of Buckingham, and his sister, Mrs. Frances Moon DeButts, of Washington, D. C.

Cousin Bell Hancock and family of "Snowden", across the James from Scottsville.

FRANK R. MOON

1855

Warminster, Feb. 6, Frank Russell Moon, 80, and a native of Scottsville in Albemarle County died last night in Charlottesville. He had been ill for three months.

His wife, the former Annie D. Horsley, died in 1949.

He is survived by one daughter, Mrs. John W. Wheeler, Jr., of Richmond; two sons, Channing H. Moon of here and F. R. Moon, Jr., of Warminster and Scottsville; one sister, Mrs. N. T. Sclater of Winterhaven, Fla.; and three grandchildren.

Born Feb. 2, 1875, he was the son of the late James Nelson and Cary Coleman Moon of Albemarle County. He worked in the mercantile business in Scottsville, and held the position of postmaster in Warminster from 1908 to 1948, when he retired.

Active in community affairs, he was a member of the board of directors of the Central Virginia Electric Cooperative at Lovingsston since its beginning and was at the time of his death treasurer of that organization. For more than 30 years he represented the Northern Neck Mutual Fire Association of Virginia in this area.

SENT BY ANNA MARY MOON OF CHATTANOOGA

Jacob, son of William Moon I, married Mildred, daughter of Bishop Cobb (T. U. Taylor). Issue: William, Littleberry, and probably Jacob, Archalans, Patsy, and Pleasant. Little or nothing is known of the last four names.

William, son of Jacob and Mildred (Cobb) Moon, b. November 26, 1770. He married Nov. 3, 1793, Charlotte, daughter of Captain John and Elizabeth (Harris) Digges of Nelson County, Virginia. She was born Nov. 18, 1773, and died January 14, 1839. Issue: John Digges, Elizabeth H., Robert S., Mildred Cobb, *Edward Harris*, Jacob Nelson, *William F.*, Isaac Webster, and Albert, and Albert G. T. U. Taylor gives William and Charlotte (Digges) Moon a son Richard, who lived for a while in Bledsoe County, Tennessee, then returned to Albemarle County and added "T" to his name and was known as "Tenn." Dick.

John Digges, oldest child of William and Charlotte (Digges) Moon, was born Sept. 13, 1794 at Stony Point—called Senior to distinguish him from a cousin of the same name. Served in War of 1812 as a private in Capt. John Field's Company, 8th Regiment (Wall's) Virginia Militia. He married Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Sarah Coleman (Turner) Barclay, at Viewmount, the home of her stepfather, Capt. John Harris. John Digges Moon died at Mount Ayr Nov. 26, 1862, and is buried there. Issue: Robert Barclay, John Schuyler, (Cousin Bell Hancock's father), Lucy Reid, Sallie T. E.

William Franklin, my grandfather, Anna Moylin, *James Nelson*, (father of Cousin Frances Moon Butts, Mildred Moon, wife of William, is Mrs. Butts' great grandmother), Mary Barclay and Jacob Luther, (my great, great grandfather).

Robert Barclay Moon, son of John Digges and Mary Elizabeth (Barclay) Moon, was born about 1819. He m. Mary Barclay, daughter of Nathaniel and Susan (Wood) Massie of Virginia. Issue: Charles Harden, Hetty or Esther, who died in infancy, and John Barclay. John Barclay, son of Robert and Mary Barclay (Massie) Moon, was born July 20, 1849. On March 20, 1878 he married Marion Gordon, a daughter of Maj. William S. Dabney of Dunlora near Charlottesville, Albemarle County. He died Feb. 20, 1915. Issue: (1) Mary Livingston, (2) Jane Bell, who married John Minor Maury, (3) Maj. Basil G., U.S.A., who graduated from U. S. Military Academy, West Point, (4) Esther Caruthers, (5) Agnes Gordon, (6) John Barclay, (7) Ann Douglas, an artist and portrait painter, who married Phillip Barbour Peyton. Issue: Phillip B., Jr., and *Anne Moon*. (Have no further information on Anne Moon), (8) Sally Dabney, who married Kenneth Hale Adams.

John Schuyler Moon, son of John Digges and Mary Elizabeth (Barclay) Moon, was born at Mount Ayr, January 20, 1925, m.

Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. Samuel Waddy and Sarah Elizabeth (Gilmer) Tompkins, April 21, 1847. Issue: Waddy, John R., Edward, Lilla, Elizabeth, Charles, Clarence B., Frank C., Ellen G., Sarah Margaret, (Mary Bell, who married David Wimbish Hancock. Issue: Elizabeth Moon, who married William Daniel Davis, Gustavus Adolphus, Gilmer, John Schuyler, Lilla Wimbish, Robert Charles), Schuyler B., Lizzie Laurelle.

Edward Harris Moon, fifth child of William and Charlotte (Digges) Moon, was born February 14, 1805. He married Anna Maria Barclay, daughter of Robert and Sarah Coleman (Turner) Barclay. They lived at "Viewmont", which Capt. Harris gave them as a wedding gift. Issue: Thomas B., Orianna Russell, Charlotte D., Sarah C., Mary, Isaac A., and Edmonia H. Charlotte Digges (Lottie) third child of Edward H. and Anna Maria (Barclay) Moon, was born at "Viewmont", December 12, 1840. Her sister Edmonia Harris Moon, was also a missionary, as you probably know. Also you probably know of Virginia Bethel Moon, famous Confederate Spy. She was the daughter of Robert S. Moon, and Cynthia (Sullivan) Moon, and was born June 22, 1844. Her father, Robert S. Moon, the third child of William and Charlotte (Digges) Moon, was born Jan. 29, 1798.

William Franklin Moon, married Marietta Appling, daughter of Austin M. Appling, December 21, 1853, was born September 5, 1831. Issue: John Austin, who married Adeline McDowell Deaderick, b. April 22, 1855. U. S. Congressman from 1896-1920. Issue: (1) William Deaderick, who m. Elise Chapin. Issue: Mildred Carrington, Adeline Deaderick, and William Deaderick Moon, (2) Anna Mary Moon (myself), W. F. Moon had 9 other children.

James Nelson, son of John Digges and Mary Elizabeth (Barclay) Moon, was born December 11, 1836 at Mount Ayr. Married Sept. 24, 1866, Cary Ann, daughter of John Harris and Sarah Nelson (Nicholas) Coleman. Issue: Orie Lewis, m. Judge Robert G. Dickerson, Mary Barclay, who m. John Aylett Nicol, Lindsay Coleman, Frank Russell, who married Annie Duncumb Horsley, Frances Nicholas, who m. Dr. Charles Shannon Butts, Cary Nelson, who m. Florence Fue, Anna Moylin, who m. first Duncan Sam, second, N. T. Sclater.

MRS. BELLE HANCOCK, SCOTTSVILLE, VIRGINIA

Dr. James Barclay bought Monticello for \$7,000.00. Brother of Anna Maria and Mary Elizabeth Barclay who married Moons. Sold the place and went to Jerusalem as medical missionary.

Anna Maria married Edward Moon and lived at "Viewmont", had daughter, Lottie Moon, the missionary.

Mary Elizabeth married John Digges Moon and lived at Mt. Air, (grave at Mt. Air), son John Schuyler Moon married Elizabeth

Tompkins (daughter of Dr. Samuel Waddy Tompkins who married Sarah Elizabeth Gilmer, a sister of Gov. Gilmer).

Mary Bell Moon married David Wimbish Hancock (Howardsville, Albemarle and Keswick). Children: Mary Barclay lives at "Snowden", Buckingham Co., across river from Scottsville. Home owned at one time by Capt. John Harris of Albemarle. House built 1854. Has a picture of Lottie Moon.

- Children: (1) Elizabeth M. m. a Davis, lives at Arlington.
(2) Guslavus Adolphus Hancock lives in Jersey City.
(3) David Graham Hancock, Montgomery, Alabama.
(4) Mary Barclay Hancock, "Snowden".
(5) Catherine Gilmer Hancock, Scottsville.
(6) Lilla Wimbish Hancock, Scottsville.

Portraits at Cary Moon's—"Shirland" on Howardsville road.

Charlotte Diggs m. 1793, William Moon, d. 1833, of Albemarle (son of William Moon d. 1800, wife Elizabeth). Children: John Digges Moon d. 1869, m. Mary E. Barclay. Step daughter of John Harris. Their son Robert B. Moon, d. 1891, m. Mary Massie, daughter of Nathaniel Massie, son of above m. Marion Dabney of "Dunlora". Their daughter, Ann Moon Peyton (Mrs. Philip B. Peyton).

Edward H. Moon, another son of Charlotte Digges Moon, m. 1830, Ann Maria Barclay. They were parents of Lottie Moon, the missionary, and of Oriana, who were at Albemarle Female Institute in Charlottesville about 1858-1863, with my mother's (Samuella Coleman's) sister Lucy. Her autograph is in Aunt Lucy's lovely autograph album.

MISS ANN PEYTON IS WED TO MR. MOLINA Y. VEDIA

Miss Ann Peyton, daughter of Mrs. Phillip Barbour Peyton, of "Dunlora" and Davidson, N. C., and the late Mr. Peyton, was married at 4 o'clock Saturday afternoon to Marcelo Molina Y. Vedia, of Buenos Aires, Argentina, son of the late Dr. and Mrs. Molina Y. Vedia.

The Rev. Herbert A. Donovan performed the ceremony in Christ Episcopal Church. The event was a small, simple wedding, with only members of the family as guests. Mrs. Martha Ayling played the organ.

Given in marriage by her brother, Philip Barbour Peyton, Jr., of Duke University, the bride wore a traditionally-fashioned wedding gown of white slipper satin, with the skirt extending into a train. Instead of a veil she wore a white silk mantilla. She carried a white prayer book, topped with a single white orchid.

Miss Marion Shaw, of Washington, D. C., was her cousin's maid

of honor. Another cousin, Mrs. Frank Pearce, of Jacksonville, Fla., was bridesmaid. Both wore anklelength gowns of pale blue silk and carried red roses.

Robert Pike, of Philadelphia, was best man. The ushers were the bride's cousin, John M. Maury, of Alexandria, and John White, of Washington, D. C.

"Dunlora" was the scene after the ceremony of a small reception for members of the bridal party and relatives.

The bride was graduated from the University of North Carolina and Louisiana State University. She also attended the University of Havana, Cuba. She is a member of Phi Beta Kappa. She recently returned from Buenos Aires, where she served as assistant to the cultural attache at the United States Embassy.

The bridegroom is the great-grandson of General Julio de Vedia, first commandant of the Military College of Argentina, and the great grand-nephew of General Bartolome Mitre, first president of Argentina. He was graduated from the San Martin Military College and attended the University of Buenos Aires. He is at present attending Duke University, as the first recipient of the Angier Biddle Duke scholarship awarded by the United States Ambassador to El Salvador, Angier Biddle Duke.

After a wedding trip Mr. and Mrs. Molina Y. Vedia will reside in Durham, N. C.

1952—From Charlottesville Progress.

1953

VIRGINIA-BORN EDUCATOR DIES IN CITY HOSPITAL

Scottsville, Va., May 31—

Dr. Frances Moon Butts, 76, died Sunday at a Richmond hospital. A native of Scottsville, she was, before her retirement, placement director for a Washington high school.

She had taught in school systems in Washington, Virginia, West Virginia, Georgia and Florida and was the author of a number of books related to education. She was a graduate of Washington and Lee University.

She is survived by one son, Dr. Charles S. Butts, of Washington; one sister, Mrs. N. T. Sclater, of Winter Haven, Fla.; one brother, F. R. Moon, of Warminster, and two grandchildren.

A graveside funeral service will be held at 2 P. M. Tuesday in Scottsville Presbyterian Cemetery.

WILL OF JOHN DIGGES, OF AMHERST COUNTY, VA.

I, John Digges, of the County of Amherst, do hereby make my last will and testament, in manner and form following: First, my will and desire is that the whole of my estate which I now have in possession to be kept together and to be under the management of my executors, hereinafter mentioned, until all of just debts are paid, which I desire to be paid out of the profits of my estate.

Secondly: I lend unto my loving wife, Elizabeth, the plantation where on I now live, together with eight negroes, to-wit Holdy, Robin, Bridget, Lewis, Amy, York, Clark, anl Jack, also all of my stock of every kind, household and kitchen furniture and plantation utensils during her life (except such stock and furniture herein given).

Thirdly: in order to provide for the support and maintenance of my daughter, Elizabeth Darneille, and her children, I give and bequeath unto John Harris, of the County of Albemarle, Hawes Coleman, Wm. H. Digges and John Digges, of the County of Amherst, the following property, to-wit: one tract of land lying in the waters of Holt Creek, containing four hundred acres, also ten negroes, to-wit: Jean, Nancy, Sam, Jesse and Jones' youngest child, Billey, Nelson, George, Marge and her youngest child, to them and their heirs forever. Upon trust, nevertheless that the said John Harris, Hawes Coleman, Wm. H. Digges, dispose of the said property, either by selling, hiring or renting the same, which they or a majority of them may think most advantageous, and out of the profits arising therefrom, to be applied to the support and maintenance of my said daughter, Elizabeth, and her children during her, my said daughter's life, and after her death my will and desire is the said property and its increases or the proceeds and profits thereof be equally divided between the said Elizabeth's children and should either of her children die before they arrive to lawful age, or without having any children, my will and desire is, that such portion of the above estate, such deceased child may or might have been entitled to, be equally divided between all my children and their heirs forever. And whereas I am security for Isaac Darneille, in a lawsuit between Thomas Barnett and the said Darneille, in the Court of Appeals in Virginia, and in case the said Darneille, should be cast in said suit and subject to me, my heirs, etc., to pay the debt and costs of such suit, or any part thereof, my will and desire is that the said John Harris, Hawes Coleman, Wm. H. Digges, and John Digges pay the same when necessary out of the before mentioned estate, either by selling any part thereof or out of the profits arising therefrom, which they, the said Hawes Coleman, John Harris, Wm. H. Digges and John Digges may think proper, provided nevertheless that the said John Harris, Hawes Coleman, Wm. H. Digges and John Digges or a majority of them may at any time they may think proper, give up any part of the before mentioned (or the estate hereinafter

mentioned) to my said daughter Elizabeth or either of her children, and make a complete title thereto.

Fourthly: I lend to my daughter, Doratha Durrett, six negroes, to-wit: Lid, Thompson, Sisley, Suckey, Lucy, and Maria, together with every other property which she may possess during her life, and after her death my will and desire is that them and their increase be equally divided between her children, to them and their heirs forever.

Fifthly: I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Nancy, six negroes, viz Reuben, Ben, Ned, Delphy, Winney, and Lindsey, together with one horse called Pilgrim, her saddle and "Briddle" (which she has now) and one feather bed and furniture, to her and her heirs forever.

Sixthly: I give and bequeath unto my son Wm. Harris, ten negroes, to-wit: Ben, Jeff, Phil, Stephen, Milley, Harry, Jacob, Robin, Luce and Suckey, (Luce's daughter) which said negroes he has now in possession, together with every other kind of property he may possess at this time, to him and his heirs forever, (except Ned and Delphay given above to my daughter Nancy).

Seventh: I lend unto my daughter, Charlotte Moon, 5 negroes—Hannah, Sam, Franky, Marge, Keg, which said negroes she hath in her possession together with all the property of mine of whatsoever she may have, also after the death of my wife or sooner should my executors hereinafter named think proper the sum of 50 pounds apiece during her life and after her death my will and desire is that the said property with increase be equally divided between all her children.

Eighth: I give to my daughter Kitty Harris (wife of Edward Harris) seven negroes which she now has in her possession to-wit: Moses, Pat, Jack, Judy, (Patsy's youngest child) Phebe and her child together with every kind of property she may have in her possession at this time.

Ninth: I gave to my son, John Digges, that tract of land whereon I now live (after the death of my wife), also five negroes to-wit: Charles, Jim, Sketer, Rachel and Barbara together with one horse, saddle and bridles which he now claims, one feather bed and furniture and all plantation tools to him, etc.

Tenth: I give and bequeath to my daughter Lucy, six negroes, viz: Dick, Fanny, Kiz, Will, and Frank; one sorrel mare, bridle and saddle which she now claims and one feather bed and furniture.

Eleventh: I give and bequeath to my grandson, Benjamin Harris, one male negro named Tucky, (which is Amy's youngest child) to him.

Twelfth: After the death of my wife, I desire that all the property which I have lent to her together with all my land and property of any kind be equally divided between my following children, that is to say, Elizabeth Darneille, Doratha Durrett, William H. Digges, Nancy

Digges, Lucy Digges, and John Digges, except my daughter Elizabeth Darneille which I give and bequeath to John Harris, Hawes Coleman, William H. Digges, and John Digges, for the express purpose of supporting my said daughter and her children.

And lastly, I do hereby appoint my sons William H. Digges and John Digges and my friend Hawes Coleman executors of this my last will, this third day of April 1803.

Probated Amherst, 1803

Witnesses:

John Harris

James Jopling

William B. Harris

Bond given with James Murphy, Joseph Montgomery, William Lee Harris and Matthew Harris securities. Bond \$15,000.

Page 124 Will Book No. 4

CABELLS AND KIN

p 153

Rev. Isaac Darneille—1791—first master of the Masonic Lodge at "The George Lodge" of Warminster.

p 199

Rev. Isaac Darneille was minister of Amherst Parish in 1789 (possibly before) and until 1793 (probably after). In 1790 William Cabell, Jr., was a vestry man and on June 6, his father, agreeable to an order of the vestry, turned over to him the subscription paper for Mr. Darneille.

p 202

In 1806, Col. William Cabell, Jr., paid contribution to New Glasgow Academy. (Rebecca Digges received Silver medal from this school in 1814). (Hethie has it.) R. L.

State of Virginia;

County of Richmond

Will Book No. 6, p. 318;

In the Name of God Amen. I, William Degge of the County of Richmond and Parish of Lunenburg being at present in perfect health of body and sound memory thanks be to God well knowing the uncertainty of this life and that I am lyable to be taken off every moment do make and appoint this to be my last will and testament in manner and form following

In the first place I recommend my soul to all mighty God who first gave it to me hoping that through the merits and mediation of

my Blessed Saviour he will be Graciously Pleased to receive it into favour my body I leave unto the earth from whence it was originally taken to be decently interr'd by my Executors hereafter mentioned and my worldly goods I give and bequeath in manner and form following that is to say—

IMPRIMIS. I leave to my beloved wife Dorotha the use of all my land during her natural life and after her decease I give my said land to my son John to him and his heirs for ever he (my son John) paying to each of my other children vizt. William, Robert, Mary, and Ann ten pounds current money as a consideration for their part of said land but in case my son John should die before he is in possession of the said land I then give my land to my son Robert to him and his heirs for ever. He paying the like sum of ten pounds current. money to my surviving children—

ITEM. I give and bequeath to my son John a negro girl named Lydia to him and his heirs forever—

ITEM. I give and bequeath to my son Robert a negro boy named Simon to him and his heirs for ever—

ITEM. I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary a negro girl named Dinah to her and her heirs for ever—

ITEM. I give to my daughter Ann a negro girl named Betty to her and her heirs for ever. the above legacies I have given to set my children upon an equality having lately given my son William fifty pounds currt. money—

ITEM. I leave to my beloved wife Dorotha the use of all the rest of my negroes during her life with all my household furniture of every kind and also my stock of Hogs, cattle, horses, and sheep and after her decease it is my will and desire that all my negroes not already given away with household furniture and stock of every kind be equally divided among my surviving children to them and their heirs for ever—

ITEM. It is my will and desire that in case any of my children to whom I have given a legacy of a negro should die in their minority or without a will that such child's negro be equally divided amongst my surviving children—

ITEM. I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Dorotha; Peter, Toby, and Bess, to her and her heirs forever.

Lastly I appoint my beloved wife Executrix and my sons John and Robert Executors of this my last will and testament as Witness my hand and seale this 28th day of Feby. and in the year of our Lord 1761.

William Degge (SEAL)

Testis

John Beale
Rich. Neale
Henry Allison

At a court held for Richmond County the first day of November 1762 this will was presented in Court by Dorothea Degges, John Degge, bearing date on the 28th day of Feby. 1761, is a true copy oath thereto according to law and being proved by the Witnesses thereto was admitted to Record and on the motion of the said Executors giving security a Certificate is Granted them for obtaining a Probate thereof in due form.

Test LeRoy Peachey D. C.

State of Virginia,

County of Richmond, to-wit:

I, E. Carter Delano, Deputy Clerk of the Circuit Court of the County aforesaid, do hereby certify that the foregoing will of William Degge, bearing date on the 28th day of Ftby. 1761, is a true copy from the Records of my said Court, and copied from Will Book No. 6, page 318.

Given under my hand and the Seal of said Court, this 6th day of April, 1935.

E. Carter Delano, Deputy Clerk
Circuit Court, Richmond County, Va.

WILLIAM DEGGE d. 1762

Richmond County

Deed Book 14, page 422.

1777—

John Degges and Elizabeth his wife of the County of Amherst and parish of Amherst of the one part and Griffin Garland of County of Richmond and parish of Lunenburg of the other part, Witnesseth, that in consideration of the sum of one hundred pounds, lawful money of Virginia, all that tract formerly belonging to "my father William Degge deceased, and by his last will bequeathed to the said John Degge situate and lying in the County of Richmond," etc.

Spelled Degges—Digge—Diggs—Degge.

William Degges from Gloucester bought land in Richmond County in 1722 and in 1732.

Lancaster Co.—Isaac Degge—1793 w.

Westmoreland Co.—James Degge—1778 w

Mr. W. W. Gill, Paris, Texas

Mr. W. W. Degge of Norfolk, Virginia, has an old Degge Bible and emblazonry of the Degge coat of arms.

Diggs: Westmoreland, James 1735

Digges—York—William 1698 w

Isaac Degge of Nantwich in Cheshire, son of Thomas and Dorothy (Crichlow) Degge, born December 8, 1619, married Rose, daughter of John Marshall of Wimbeche, Cambridge. He died in 1687. Their children were John, who married and left five children. Simon who emigrated to Virginia with his brother John, but returned to England. Mary, who died in 1721. Will in England.

John, son of Isaac, emigrated to Virginia in 1675 and settled in Mathews County, then Gloucester where he patented two tracts of land one for 1800 acres and other for 200 (Mr. Degge gives his authorities). His first wife unknown; second, Johanna Kilbee. They left four children. He died August 28, 1726.

(The above from Mr. Digges' papers).

I am inclined to believe that William, born 1691, who came from Gloucester County to Richmond County in 1722, married Dorothy Smith, died 1762, will on record in Richmond County, and proved February 28, 1762, is the son of the above John, son of Isaac, and father of Captain John, who was born in 1735 and married Mary Elizabeth Harris.

A. M. Moon.

LANCASTER COUNTY

Isaac Degges, 1777, for Lieutenant—p 1.

Isaac Degge, Capt. Third Co. 1778.

To Isaac Degges for 4 gallons, 1 pint brandy for army.

WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY (21) p. 197.

John Degge.

Seven sons: John, Simon, Marshal, Charles, James, William, Anthony.

Virginia family begins with John Degge—patent lands in 1673—evidently brother of Mary, who wrote will in 1716.

Inventory of John Degge (evidently his son) recorded in Middlesex County in 1726, mentions silver, and Simon, Anthony and Isaac.

John Degge patented 1800 acres 26 Sept. 1678 in Kingston Parish, "Gloster County". Above also patented 200 acres 26 Sept., 1678, land received for passage of 4 persons from England. John Degg, Abra Buckley, Edw. Davis, J. A. Bradock. John Degge or Diggs 1425 acres in Gordon Creek, Gloucester Co., April 16, 1683.

DIGGE, DEGGE, DIGGS OR DEGGES

John—1678—Virginia.

Sister Mary (in England).

- Children: (1) (Middlesex), 1727i—Simon, Anthony, Isaac—
(Lancaster).
(2) Simon.
(3) Marshall.
(4) Charles—Kingston Parish, 1707.
(5) James—Westmoreland, 1778 w.
(6) William—Richmond, 1762 w.
(7) Anthony—Isle of Wight, 1786 w.

HIST. CAMPBELL EARLY

Diggs

Mary E. Slaughter married Judge J. Singleton Digges, son of Rev. Thomas and Elizabeth Ford Diggs.

- Children: (1) Catherine Diggs—member of Lynchburg Public School faculty.
(2) Dudley Diggs—General Elec. Co., Schenectady, N. Y.

Chattanooga, Tenn.,
July 23, 1938.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I, too, was sorry you had not had time to go into the Diggs history thoroughly.

I have long felt that we have no claim to the Dudley Digges of Chilham Castle line; thereby stirring up quite a commotion in the family.

I understand you have been in touch with my cousin, Dr. Frances Butts, of Washington, in regard to the Diggs, Digges, Degge families. Several years ago when I was in Washington, she and I drove over to Arlington County, Virginia, and obtained a large case of material on the family, which her sister had located. That night she placed the case in my room and together we looked at it. I sat up until eleven o'clock poring over the material after she had retired, as I was leaving the next morning. This Mr. Diggs, whose material we had, had spent many years of arduous research in America and Europe on the Digges, Degge families. He had a large blue chart, which connected our line with Sir Hughes Degge of Stramshall, Staffordshire, and Derby, England. They, as you say, have quite a different arms from the Digges

of Chilham. It was our descent from this family that I showed you last summer. Because family opposition was so great I gave in and hoped that you and Mr. Hart might be able to prove from which line we descended. William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 17, pp 67, 68, writing of John Digges, father of Charlotte states Digges was a corruption for Degges or Degge, a family found at an early date in Lancaster County. It was not related to the family of Gov. Edward Digges.

Mr. Diggs, whose notes I've just mentioned, though he connects our line with Sir Hugh Degge, says he does not think the two families were connected, as none is traceable in the college records.

I shall not include the Degge, Digges, Degge family in my history, for as you say it would be unfortunate to print anything we cannot prove. Do you believe Capt. John Digges was the son of William of Richmond County?

Please don't forget to send me the William H. Diggs line. I want to put my notes in some shape for my brother's children, that they may understand our difficulties and perhaps some day help.

Sincerely,

/s/ Anna Mary Moon.

DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION
Washington, D. C.

State, Virginia
City, Lovington

National Number 337003
Mrs. Reba Fitzpatrick Lea
Wife of Lucian Linn Lea
Residence Lovington, Virginia

DESCENDANT OF

Captain John Diggs

Application and duplicate received by National Society No. 2, 1942.

Fees received by National Society Nov. 2, 1942.

Application examined and approved Nov. 7, 1942.

Eleanor T. Cooch, Registrar General.

Accepted by the National Board of Management Dec. 2, 1942.

Georgia D. Schlosser, Recording Secretary General.

Endorsement for membership at large:

Katharine G. Reynolds (Mrs. Bruce D.), State Regent.

Endorsed in Handwriting by:

Mary Evans Dillard (Mrs. Wm.) 601 Court St., Lynchburg, Va.

Ruth H. Dillard (Mrs. John), 419 Washington, St., Lynchburg, Va.

LINEAGE

Captain John Diggs who was born in Richmond Co. Va., 1735 and died in Amherst Co. Va., 1807. His place of residence during the Revolution was Amherst Co., Va.

I was born in Arrington at "Bellfield", County of Nelson, State of Virginia on 12, 27, 1881.

(1) I am the daughter of Judge Thos. Penn Fitzpatrick born on 1826, 2/11 at County of Nelson, Va., died at Nelson Co. on 1897, 12/24 and his third wife Samuella Hawes Coleman born on 1850, 5/2 at Spotsylvania Co., Va., died at Arrington, Nelson Co. on 1926, 3/24 married on 1880, 10/20, Staunton, Va.

(2) The said Samuella Hawes Coleman was the child of Spencer Coleman of "Elim" born on 1796, 8/ at Spotsylvania Co., died at Spotsylvania at "Elim" on 1871 and his wife Rebecca Digges born on 1804 or 1806 at Nelson Co. died at Spotsylvania Co. at "Elim" on 1880, married on 1823 Nelson Co.

(3) The said Rebecca Digges was the child of Maj. Wm. H. Digges born on 1772, 2/12 at Amherst Co., Va., died at Nelson Co., Va. on 1849, 11/8 and his wife Eunice Hawes Coleman born on 1776 at Caroline Co., Va., died at Nelson Co. on 1879, married on 1800.

(4) The said Major William Harris Digges was the child of Captain John Diggs, born on 1735 at Richmond County, Va., died at Amherst County on 1803 and his wife Elizabeth Harris born on 1739, died on 1810, married on 1757.

(5) The said Capt. John Diggs was the child of William Digges, born on 1691, died at Richmond Co., Va., on 1762 and his wife m. 1722, Dorotha Smith, born on 1701, died at Farnham Parish, Richmond Co. on 1775.

(6) The said William Diggs was the child of John Diggs born at England.

My Revolutionary ancestor was married to Elizabeth Harris at Albemarle Co., 1757.

CHILDREN OF REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTRY

Elizabeth		married Rev. Isaac Darneille
Charlotte		Wm. Moon 1793
Dorothy		Marshall Durrett
Nancy		James Durrett 11/19/1804
Wm. Harris	born 1772	Nicy Hawes Coleman 1800
Catherine	1780	Edward Harris 12/19/1796
John Diggs		Lucinda Harris 8/19/1805
Lucy		Dabney Carr

REFERENCE FOR LINEAGE

1. Family Bible, inscription in wedding ring and tombstones.
2. Family letters county records in Spotsylvania, Nelson, Amherst, Richmond Co., Va.
3. Tombstones, D.A.R. record.
4. Wills at Amherst Co., Va.
5. Records in Richmond Co., Va. and Tylers Quarterly.
Mrs. Elinor Bowman (Mrs. Graham) 311907 D.A.R. No.
Mrs. MacDonald McKim 264902 D.A.R. No.

ANCESTOR'S SERVICES

Captain John Diggs is listed in Hardestys' Encyclopedia in an article on Amherst County, as a soldier in the Revolutionary War. He resided in Amherst Co. and was a justice of the peace in that County and a member of the Amherst Co. Committee of Safety.

See also "Amherst in the Revolution" by Mrs. Sweeney.

Wm. and Mary Quarterly—Vol. 6

140-141

GOODWIN—YORK CO.—VA.—NOTES

James Goodwin, immigrant, descended from a line of merchants. Connections of the Goodwins in early colonial history Moores, Mosses, Chismans, Reades, Robinsons, Tiplady, Beales, Nuttings, Calthorpes, Sheldons, etc. These were all justices of the county.

Moores. This family began with Augustine Moore in 1651. An Augustine Moore owned Temple Farm in 1781.

Mosses. This family begins with Edward Moss and inter-married with all the leading families of the section. To a deed of his, the clerk affixes on the record a rough drawing of a shield, evidencing heraldic charges.

Reades. James Goodwin married Mildred Reade, who was daughter of Robert Reade and Mary Lilly (daughter of John Lilly). Robert Reade was eldest son of Col. George Reade, once colonial secretary for State of Virginia and brother of Robert Reade, private secretary to his uncle, Sir Francis Windebank, Secretary of State to Charles I. The Reades traced far back into England Chronicles (See Quarterly, Vol. II, p 9: Vol. III, p 29, 40, 50: Va. Mag. Hist. & Biog. Vol. IV, p 204).

Chisman. Lt. Col. John Chisman, who came to Virginia in 1621 was one of the first settlers to take up land in York County. Chisman's Creek is named for him. He was a member of the Va. Council. He returned to England and resided in parish of St. Mary Magdalene,

Bermondsea, County Surrey. His brother, Edmund Chisman, remained behind and his son, Maj. Edmund Chisman was prominent in Bacon's rebellion. The Virginia family is however descended from the second son, Capt. Thomas Chisman, who married Elizabeth Reade, a daughter of Col. George Reade.

- I. Henry Goodwin, Buckinghamshire, England.
- II. Robert married Jane Dollin, daughter of Anthony Dollin, of Henalt, in Flanders.
- III. Peter, a Salter, of Tower St., London, who married Sarah, daughter of John Hillard (called also Highlord), of London, merchant. Peter Goodwin recorded his pedigree and arms with the Herald's College in 1633. His will was proved Dec. 17, 1661, by the oath of James Goodwin, his son, one of the executors.
- Va. I. James, youngest son, came to Virginia, married (1) Rachel, married (2) Blanche. In York Co., Virginia, James Goodwin appears as early Justice, with title of Major. Justice 1657 to 1662. 1658 in House of Burgesses. He lived on Back Creek. April 31, 1661, in York Co. records "Major James Goodwin" removed "to England", went to England in regard to father's estate.
- II. Peter Goodwin married before 1696-7 Rebecca Tiplady (her will proved 21, Nov. 1748), a daughter of Capt. John Tiplady, Justice of Peace for York Co. and son of John and Ruth (Beale) Tiplady. Peter Goodwin's will proved March 20, 1731-2.
- III. James Goodwin (Peter², James¹) born in York-Hampton Parish, York Co., Virginia; married 1st Diana Chisman, born Oct. 12, 1715, daughter of John and Eleanor (Howard) Chisman. Diana died Nov. 30, 1735. He was a planter. They resided in York-Hampton Parish. James Goodwin married 2nd Elizabeth (Chapman) Chisman, born Dec. 28, 1709, in York Co., a daughter of John and Elizabeth (—) Chapman and widow of Edmund Chisman. James Goodwin died Nov. 8, 1757.
- IV. Robert Goodwin⁴, born 1739, died May 12, 1789, (son of 2nd marriage of James Goodwin³, Peter², James¹) married Dec. 11, 1766, to Jane Tulloch, a daughter of (Dr.) Thomas Tulloch and Barbara (Garland) Tulloch. Robert died May 12, 1789, in his 50th year. He served in the Revolutionary War, in which he received a wound. By occupation he was a farmer. The descendants of Robert Goodwin claim to be the heirs, through Dr. Tulloch, to Lady Jane Grant's countless millions. Robert's will in Louisa County.
- V. Elizabeth Garland Goodwin⁵, born May 4-2, 1768, in Louisa Co., d. before 1816, May 19, 1787, married Spencer Coleman, born 1760 near "Pine Forest", Spotsylvania Co., died 1830.

- VI. Spencer Coleman II, born August 1794, near "Pine Forest" and "Elim" Spotsylvania Co., married in 1823 Rebecca Digges, born 1804 in Nelson County, Virginia, a daughter of Maj. William Harris Digges, born 1772—died 1849 (son of Capt. John Digges, born 1735—died 1803, and Elizabeth Harris) and Eunice Hawes (Coleman) Digges, born 1776—died 1879, (daughter of Samuel Coleman and his wife, Sarah Coleman of Caroline Co., Va., daughter of Robert Coleman, who married Elizabeth Lindsay.
- VII. Samuella Hawes Coleman, born May 3, 1850 at "Elim" in Spotsylvania Co., married Oct. 20, 1880, Judge Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick, born Feb. 11, 1826 in Nelson Co., Va.—farmer, lawyer, House of Delegates, State Senator, Judge, Capt. C.S.A. He died Dec. 24, 1897. She died March 24, 1926.

- (1) Robert Garland of Hanover County, or Goochland County married Jane Trotter of Scotland.
- (2) Barbara Garland married Dr. Thomas Tullock of Fredericksburg.
- (3) Jane Tullock married 1766 Robert Goodwin.
- (4) Elizabeth Garland Goodwin married 1787, Spencer Coleman, Spotsylvania County, Virginia.
- (5) Spencer Coleman, Jr., married 1823, Rebecca Coleman Digges.

5600 Huntington,
Newport News, Va.
June 5, 1946.

My dear Mrs. Lea:

I was in Richmond yesterday and got the photostat which I enclose. The Library made no charge for it as it is so small, so I pass it on to you the same way with pleasure.

I am glad if I have helped you in any way. So often I get so discouraged and feel I know nothing in the world that I appreciate greatly your "kind words".

Cordially yours,

Mrs. P. W. Hiden.

- (1) Elizabeth (Anne) Spencer, married 1712 Samuel Hawes, Caroline Co.
- (2) Eunice Hawes, b. 1725, d. 1806, m. John Coleman, d. 1763.
- (3) Spencer Coleman I, 1760-1834, m. 1787 Elizabeth Garland Goodwin, b. 1768, d. by 1816. Spencer Coleman, m. 2nd in

1816 Sallie Lewis, niece of Fielding Lewis.—(Said to have been).

- (4) Spencer Coleman Jr., b. 1797, d. 1871, m. 1823 Rebecca Digges, b. 1804, d. 1880.
- (5) Samuella Hawes Coleman, b. 1850, d. 1926, m. 1880 Judge Thomas Penn Fitzpatrick, b. 1826, d. 1897.
- (6) Reba Fitzpatrick, b. 1881, m. 1925, Lucian Linn Lea, b. 1869.

HISTORY OF LOUISA COUNTY, BY HARRIS

P. 326

Robert Goodwin was living in Louisa in Trinity Parish in October 1772. He was born in Hanover Co., the son of James Goodwin. He married Jane Tulloch, daughter of Thomas and Barbara Garland Tulloch Dec. 1, 1766. He died May 12, 1789.

- Children
- (1) Elizabeth Garland b. 1768 m. Spencer Coleman.
 - (2) Mary b. Sept. 27, 1772 m. John Graves.
 - (3) Hugh, b. Feb. 27, 1770, m. Elizabeth Blades.
 - (4) Barbara, b. Nov. 8, 1774, m. William Craighill.
 - (5) Robert, b. Aug. 10, 1777, m. Judith Tyler.
 - (6) John Chapman, b. Nov. 6, 1779, m. Anna Rhodes Thompson.
 - (7) W. W., b. Jan. 1782, d. 1784.
 - (8) Archibald Tulloch, b. Nov. 30, 1785, m. Candace Sandidge.

Hugh Goodwin, son of Robert and Jane Goodwin, was born in Louisa on Feb. 27, 1770 and on Dec. 22, 1789 married Elizabeth Blades. They lived in Spotsylvania.

- Children:
- (1) William, m Frances Jane Goodwin.
 - (2) Jane, m. Rev. William Y. Hiter.
 - (3) Nice Hawes m. Benjamin Boxley.
 - (4) Hugh m. Ann Coleman.
 - (5) Elizabeth d. in infancy.
 - (6) Robert d. in infancy.
 - (7) Mary A. m. William P. Anderson.
 - (8) Francis d. in infancy.
 - (9) Barbara Garland m. (1) Henry Booten (2) Capt. Jones (3) Josh Tinsley.
 - (10) Nancy d. in infancy.

Robert Goodwin, son of Robert and Jane Tulloch, was born Aug.

10, 1777, at the old place near Frederickshall, and on Oct. 11, 1804, m. Judith Tyler.

- Children: (1) George Tyler.
(2) Robert Woodson b. Nov. 13, 1807.
(3) Elizabeth b. Jan. 25, 1810, m. Alfred M. Goodwin.
(4) Ann T. b. March 3, 1814.
(5) Semple b. Dec. 20, 1811, m. Sarah Waddy.
(6) Henry H. b. July 1, 1817.
(7) Judith b. Aug. 16, 1819.
(8) Sarah C. b. March 15, 1823.

John Chapman, son of Robert and Jane Tulloch Goodwin, was born Nov. 6, 1779. He married Anna Rhodes Thompson and they lived at Oakby Plantation. He died 1845 and his wife in 1865.

- Children: (1) Frances Jane m. Dr. William Goodwin.
(2) John Chapman.
(3) Mary Ann m. Rev. Sam Meredith.
(4) James R. m. Elizabeth Boxley.
(5) Louisa A.
(6) William J. m. Elizabeth Pendleton.
(7) Mildred Barbara m. F. Jones.
(8) Charles Quarles m. Sara J. Swift.
(9) Maria Ellen, b. Nov. 4, 1826, m. Nathaniel W. Harris.

Note by R. Lee: Mr. and Mrs. Nathaniel Harris lived at Fredericks-hall. My mother often mentioned having seen them on her visits to "Elim".

Stonewall Jackson and other officers spent a night at the Harris home on the way from the Valley Campaign to join General Lee. See page 204, "They Called Him Stonewall", by Burke Davis.

Hugh Goodwin, son of Hugh and Elizabeth Blades Goodwin, was born Dec. 12, 1800. He married Nicie Ann Coleman July 6, 1824 (daughter of Spencer Coleman and Elizabeth Garland Goodwin Coleman). He represented Louisa in the General Assembly in 1837. He lived at White Walnut.

- Children: (1) Spencer Coleman, b. 1825, d. 1826.
(2) Robert C., b. 1827, d. 1844.
(3) Huldah Ann, b. July 22, 1829, m. (1) Dr. John Meredith (2) William H. Harris.
(4) William Hawes, b. July 17, 1831, m. Mrs. M. L. Harris.
(5) Hugh, b. Feb. 2, 1833, m. Mary Allen Farley.
(6) Andrew Jackson, m. Harriet Jones.

ORANGE, VIRGINIA

Philip Barbour Hiden, New Market cadet, married Bettie Hawes, daughter of James R. Goodwin of Louisa County, Virginia.

T. G. KOGER, TAYLER, TEXAS

November 2, 1936

Mrs. Lucian Lynn Lea,
Lovingston, Virginia.

My dear Mrs. Lea:

My brother has sent me your letter, with request that I answer it, which I am glad to do.

I had understood from my Mother that Papa had a sweetheart in Virginia at one time, but I did not know her name. My father married Mary Allen Farley, daughter of William Henry and Lucy Ann (Hargrove) Farley in 1884. Papa died in 1909, and Mamma in 1919. They have three children living. Hugh died in infancy and Will died in 1926 at the age of thirty-five. Will did not marry.

Here are the names of the descendants of my parents:

Lucy Coleman Goodwin—married Thomas Garfield Koger; Huldah Blaydes—married Philip Davenport—mother of Hugh Shelby, Mary Elizabeth, and Jack Philip Davenport; Hugh; William Frederick; and Spencer Coleman—married Alice May Evans—father of Mary Katherine and Louise.

Your letter was interesting to all of us. I suppose your grandfather was a brother of my grandmother Goodwin, but I do not see how your mother and my father were double cousins.

If this does not fully answer your letter, I shall be glad to try again. I visited Louisa County in 1913 and regret not meeting you then.

Sincerely yours,

/s/ Lucy Coleman Goodwin Koger
Daughter of Hugh Goodwin.

Hutton, Texas
January 4, 1937

Mrs. L. L. Lea,
Lovingston, Virginia.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I am Spencer Coleman Goodwin's youngest girl and am in my first year of high school. There is only one other child beside me. She is my sister, and is in Baylor University, Waco, Texas, as a Junior. We

live on a farm about a mile from Hutto. The house was built by my grandfather Goodwin in or around 1885. My Aunt, Mrs. Koger, gave me your last letter.

I am interested in the genealogy of our family. The account you sent was very interesting to me, as well as mother and dad.

Will you please send me a description of the Goodwin Coat of Arms.

Sincerely yours,

Alice Louise Goodwin
Hutton, Texas

NELSON AND AMHERST COUNTY GOODWINS

Henry Goodwin, England.

Robert Goodwin, England.

Peter Goodwin, London, England.

James—to Virginia.

Peter m. Rebecca Tiplady.

James, d. 1757, m. 1st Diana Chisman, m. 2nd Mrs. E. C. Chisman. A son of 1st wife, John Goodwin, m. Elizabeth Doswell. Resided in Hanover.

Thomas, b. 1765—in Rev. War, m. Temperance Harris. Resided in Nelson.

(1) Thomas C., b. 1794, m. Lucinda Montgomery.

(2) William Harris m. 1st Bertha Wood Harris.

(3) Ann Nelson m. Charles P. Rodes.

(4) Edmund Chisman, m. 1st Maria F. Ware, m. 2nd Mary Small.

Nelson and Amherst Goodwins are of the above four families.

Thomas Cary Goodwin m. Lucinda Montgomery; from Thomas came Thomas J. M., who m. Louisa H. Bailey. Residence in Amherst at "Cedar Hill"—Children: Cary, Joseph Richard, John, Lucinda, Julia. Of these I know Joseph R., b. 1873, who m. 1910 Miss Sara Penning of Maryland. They live at Amherst Court House. Mr. Goodwin has had an active and interesting career, as engineer, of bridge construction. Superintendent of construction for steelwork of the Panama Canal for the United States Steel, and as member of 1938 commission to propose plans improving highway system of the state. He takes an active interest in town, county, state, and national affairs, and has held many offices by election and appointment. He is a member of the State Democratic Committee and has served in the presidential electoral college. He is member of important organizations, and is a vestryman of Ascension Episcopal Church of Amherst.

William Harris Goodwin, b. 1805, m. 1827 in Louisa County to

Bertha Wood Harris b. 1802 in Louisa County, (a daughter of Nelson and *Martha* Pryor Harris). She died 1848. He was married 2nd to Mrs. Frances Jefferson Carrington (widow of Nicholas Carrington and mother of Mary Ann, who was first wife of Thomas P. Fitzpatrick). His home was the residence and farm now owned by the family of his grandson, Dr. James Pettit. He was a farmer, stock raiser, Democrat and a Methodist. The children were of the first marriage:

- (1) Nelson Harris, b. 1828 m. 1864, Sarah Nicholas.
- (2) Edwin Williams, b. 1830, m. Belle Langhorne, lived near Arrington.
- (3) Mary Ann, b. 1832 m. James C. Pettit.
- (4) India Bertha, b. 1835, m. as his 2nd wife John V. Wheeler.
- (5) Martha (Pattie) Pryor, b. 1838, m. Rev. James E. Gates—one son—Dr. Ben Gates.

Nelson Harris Goodwin, d. 1883, m. 1864 in Albemarle County to Sarah Nicholas, b. 1840 (daughter of John and Mary Moore Nicholas). He was deputy sheriff of Nelson County many years.

- Children:
- (1) Mary Bertha m. L. C. Tucker of Amherst.
 - (2) John W. m. Lauve Sneed, daughter of Capt. John Llewellyn Sneed and his wife Josephine Moore Sneed of "Bellevue", their children, Martha and Billy.
 - (3) Charles Nicholas m. 1st Lelia Woodson, sister of Dr. Woodson, one son Dr. Lowell Woodson, m. 2nd Rosa Stevens, daughter of Charles Henry Stevens and wife Sarah E. Harvey, children: Edwin, Warren Elizabeth.
 - (4) Sarah Elizabeth (Betty) m. H. A. Roberts of Faber, a daughter Nella.
 - (5) Pattie never married.
 - (6) Josephine m. Dr. Parsons of "Pharsalia".
 - (7) Charlotte m. C. Manly Rucker, children C. Manly, Jr., m. Charlotte Kilduff of Northumberland Co., one son, Charles Manly III. William m. Bierne Moore of Baltimore, Children: Jo Anne, John William, Sue.
 - (8) Nelson Harris m. a cousin, Marguerite Goodwin, of Fishersville, sister of Winifred Goodwin, Children: Robert Nelson d. at 19, Claiborne Mason.

I'll never forget the good times we had when John, Josephine, Pattie, Charlotte and Nelson, with their mother, came to live in the Arrington neighborhood, in the home willed to John by their Uncle Edwin. The girls were pretty, attractive and hospitable, the brothers

eligible bachelors. Parties and dances became more numerous and more interesting.

Mary Ann Goodwin, b. Nov. 26, 1832 in Nelson County, was married in 1868 in Nelson County to James C. Pettit, who was born in 1830 in Amherst County. Their home was near Roseland. One son, Dr. James Pettit, who married Louise Fitzpatrick, a daughter of Walter C. Fitzpatrick. Their children: Mary, Emma, James. (See Fitzpatrick's).

ROCKFISH VALLEY GOODWINS

Edmund Chisman Goodwin⁶, brother of William Harris Goodwin⁶, (Thomas⁵, John⁴, James³, Peter², James¹,) born April 4, 1808 in Nelson Co., Va., married 1st in 1838 in Nelson Co., Va., to Maria F. Ware, born in Nelson Co., Va. Married 2nd, 1846, Mary Ann Small, born April 18, 1824, a daughter of John and Sallie (Fitzpatrick) Small; Edmund Chisman Goodwin died 1875.

By his 1st wife:

William Henry Goodwin, born 1845, married Margaret W. Plunkett (Cousin Billy, of Afton).

By his 2nd wife:

Sarah Temperance Goodwin, born June 5, 1847, married John Perry Hughes, 1863, who was born Feb. 12, 1841, in Nelson Co., a son of Breckenridge and Elizabeth (Perry) Hughes. They resided in Slaughters, Va., where she died Jan. 19, 1894. Hughes Children:

- (1) Charles Goodwin, born July 14, 1865, married Eliza Damron.
- (2) Herbert Breckenridge, born 1866, killed on railroad, 1889.
- (3) John Lester Hughes, born 1868.
- (4) Claude Metford, born 1870.
- (5) Napoleon Quinton, born 1871.
- (6) Carlton Temperance, born 1874, died 1874.
- (7) Maud Pauline, born 1875.
- (8) Annie Blanche, born 1877.
- (9) Bessie Hazelton, born 1879.
- (10) Edwin Parker, born 1881.
- (11) Mary Elizabeth, born 1883.
- (12) Hope Vernal, born 1885.

William Henry Goodwin m. 1st Margaret Plunkett. They lived at Nelly's Ford, Nelson County.

Children: John Overton m. Miss McLean.

Charlie m. Charlotte Page, they have two lovely daughters, Mrs. Mildred Page Rea, of Sumter, S. C. and Martha, member of faculty of Rockfish High School.

Jeter m. Ressie Goodloe.

Alma m. Rush Lipscomb.

Henry m. Miss Farrar.

Chapter IV

MISCELLANEOUS, LETTERS AND RECORDS

Miscellaneous: Letters and Records.

Committee of Safety—Caroline County.

1774—Sameul Hawes Jr., Clerk.
Samuel Hawes.

House of Delegates from Caroline County.

Daniel Coleman—1800-1815.
Henry C. Coleman—1808-09.
Thomas B. Coleman Jr., 1825-27.
Daniel Coleman De Jarnette—1853-58.
Richard Hawes—1806-08.
Samuel Hawes Jr., 1784-88.
George Tyler—1859-63.

Congress

Daniel Coleman DeJarnette,
36th and 37th Congresses.

Notes from Amherst County, Virginia in the Revolution. Including extracts from the Lost Order Book 1773-1782, by Lenora H. Sweeny. Numerous references to Revolutionary Service of Capt. George Penn, Col. Gabriel Penn, Capt. William Penn, Lt. John Penn, Capt. John Diggs, also William Fitzpatrick, John Fitzpatrick, Thomas Fitzpatrick, Capt. William Harris, Mathew Harris. John Diggs and Gabriel Penn were member of the First Committee of Safety for Amherst.

Officers of Amherst Militia before Revolution 1769, Lt. Gabriel Penn, Ensign George Penn. 1778 John Diggs Gent. vestryman of Amherst Parish. 1779 Gabriel Penn vestryman of Lexington Parish. John Diggs, Gentleman appointed 1777 to administer oath of allegiance. Gabriel Penn and John Diggs, Justices of the Court.

Capt. John Diggs's Co. marched to Warwick, stationed at Gillie's landing on James River, to prevent enemy vessels ascending river.

John Diggs, William Harris, Jr., Captains of Militia first Bat. of Amherst. George Penn, Capt. in Second Bat. Capt. William Harris, and Capt. George Penn, guarded Convention Troops and stores in Charlottesville; sent, too, against Tarleton's raid on Charlottesville.

Amherst Colemans in Revolution: George, James, Littleberry, Lt. Lindsay Coleman.

MARSHALL WINGFIELD

p 227

Revolutionary Soldiers of Caroline County.

Wyatt Coleman—War Dept.
James Coleman—Va. Pension Roll, Saffel's List.
Nathaniel Coleman—Saffel's List.

Richard Coleman—Saffel's List.
William Harris—S. W. Sec. War.
William Harris—V. P. R.
Abraham Penn—Auditor's account.
William Penn—Auditor's account.
Francis Taliaferro.

Officers of Militia during Rev. 1776-1783.

Daniel Coleman—Lt.—1779.
Julihs Coleman—Lt.—1779.
Samuel Coleman—Jan. 1779.
Thomas Hawes—Ensign—May 1779.

p 234.

War of 1812.

William Coleman.

p 236

Mexican War.

Robert F. Coleman—1st Lt.

p 240

Civil War

Ed. W. Coleman, died of disease '61.
Robert Coleman.
William C. Coleman.

p 242

J. L. Coleman.

CROZIER'S SPTS., p. 526

Crozier, p. 525.

—Samuel Coleman

1st Regt. Va. Line—Col., Samuel Hawes, John Pettis, of Spts. served with him.

2nd Va. Reg.—Col. Samuel Hawes. John Sorril marched to Yorktown from Spts. in 1781 under Capt. Coleman. Capt. Francis Coleman.
p. 530.

WAR SERVICE

Wingfield's Hist. of Caroline County

Company H. 47 Regiment of Virginia C. S. A.

Volunteers as of August 30, 1862

Thomas R. Dew—Capt.

Eugene G. DeJarnette—1st. Lt.

Jos. S. DeJarnette—2nd. Lt.

Spencer Coleman—Sgt.

Robert Coleman.

William Coleman.

First three my mother's relatives—last three were her brothers.

Judge Embrey's History of Fredericksburg—pages 144-153.

First meeting of Order of Cincinnati was held in Fredericksburg.
Original membership was 264. It was established in 1783.

Among the number were:

Capt. Alexander Breckenridge

Lt. Robert Breckenridge

Lt. Samuel Coleman

Lt. Whitehead Coleman

Lt. Col. Samuel Hawes

Lt. Nicholas Taliaferro

Samuel Coleman was Secretary.

EARLIEST COLEMAN RECORDS IN VIRGINIA

Henry Coleman grant of 1000 acres in Elizabeth City County
1632. Wife Katherine.

William Coleman d. 1665, willed property to his brother Richard
(will in Westmoreland County) Richard Coleman obtained many
grants of land in Northern Neck of Virginia in 1651, 1652, etc.
Richard and wife, Margaret _____ conveyed land in 1670. Ac-
cording to Dr. Lyon G. Tyler and Mr. Daniel Coleman, of Norfolk,
Richard's sons were Daniel, landowner in King and Queen and King
William in 1704, and Robert in records of Rappahanock in 1696.
Robert was Justice of Peace of Essex in 1708. His will recorded in
Essex Aug. 13, 1713.

Robert's wife was Anne _____. They used surname of Grissell
and Spilsbee for a daughter and son. These names were used in several
generations of descendants of both Robert and Daniel.

FIRST FAMILIES OF AMERICA-VIRKUS

P. 255.

Nicholas Spencer m. Mary, daughter of Sir Edward Gostwick.

Col. Nicholas—Burgess, Sec. State, President of Council, Commander in Chief (Cic) of Va. m. Frances Mattron.

(Col. John Burgess)

Ann Spencer m. Samuel Hawes, of Caroline Co., Va.

Eunice m. John Coleman.

Spencer m. Elizabeth Garland Goodwin.

Jane m. Daniel DeJarnette of "Spring Grove".

Robt. Elliott of "Clifton" m. Cordelia Fauntleroy Burke.

Jane Broadnax (1840-1928) m. Richard Willing Byrd— (1832-1878).

My mother said she had been told that Edinburg, Scotland, was on the land of her ancestors. Clan map of Scotland shows Edinburgh is on Land of the Lindsays. See Robert Coleman, d. 1795, m. Elizabeth Lindsay, daughter of James Lindsay. Their granddaughter Eunice Hawes (Nicey), m. 1800, Maj. William Harris Diggs. Reuben Lindsay was a family relative.

"Princess Catherine, dau. of King Robert II, of Scotland, m. Sir David Lindsay, cr. Earl of Crawford. Their son was Alexander Lindsay, and on through, Sir Walter, Sir David, Walter, Alexander, Rt. Rev. David, Sir Hierome, Rev. David Lindsay of Northumberland Co., Va., etc. (Moore Family History by J. Montgomery Seaver).

American Historical Genealogical Society
2000 N. Broad Street,
Philadelphia, Pa.

Other traditions—

Digges of Chilham Castle.

Breckenridge, Nicholas Spencer.

Sir James Coleman of Braxton Manor, Essex England, m. Mary

Sir James Coleman of Braxton Manor, Essex England, m. Mary Spencer, niece of Earl of Sunderland.

See letter of Elizabeth Hawes Ryland in regard to traditions. Some one may wish to prove or disprove some of the above.

Samuel Coleman, d. 1748 (brother of John Coleman who m. Eunice Hawes), married Elizabeth Wyatt.

Children: Wiatt, Robert, Francis, Spilsby, Thomas, Elizabeth, Mary, Ann.

(See Va. Mag. History and Biog. Vol. 54, 1946, page 258-259).

FREDERICKSBURG

Funeral services for Judge Frederick W. Coleman, Judge of the Fifteenth Judicial Circuit for the past fifteen years and also judge of the Corporation Court of Fredericksburg, who died yesterday after-

noon, will be held at the grave in the Bethany Churchyard Cemetery in Spotsylvania County.

Judge Coleman is survived by one sister, Mrs. Isabelle Coleman Jones; a brother, Spencer Coleman, and a nephew, Francis W. Jones, of Fredericksburg, and numerous other relatives in Spotsylvania and Caroline.

October 29, 1934.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

I want to thank you for the data you sent. I do not know when I shall ever be able to get out the Coleman book. I have used some Coleman data in my Barret book, but there is not very much of it.

I wish you would work up the Coleman history. I should be glad to help you all I can and loan you all my data, which is not very much. Two hundred copies bound in cloth would cost from 200 to 250 dollars. Fifty copies at five dollars would get the cost back. I should be glad to go over the copy with you. There is so much on other families ahead of me that it would be years before I could get to the Colemans myself to get the data, but they ought to be written up. If you are interested, drop in to see me some time.

Very truly yours,

Geo. W. Chapplelear.

Order Book 1808-1811

Penn Page 13 Aug. Court 1808

Jesse Allen, Baptist Minister, entered into bond with Thomas Penn his security for license to celebrate rites of matrimony.

On grand Jury. Oct. 1808.

Thomas Fitzpatrick, John E. Fitzpatrick.

John E. Fitzpatrick deputy sheriff 1808.

John E. Fitzpatrick removed at request of Joseph Shelton sheriff. Appointed again on motion of Joseph Shelton at November Court.

Order Book, page 1 Nelson County

1808-1811

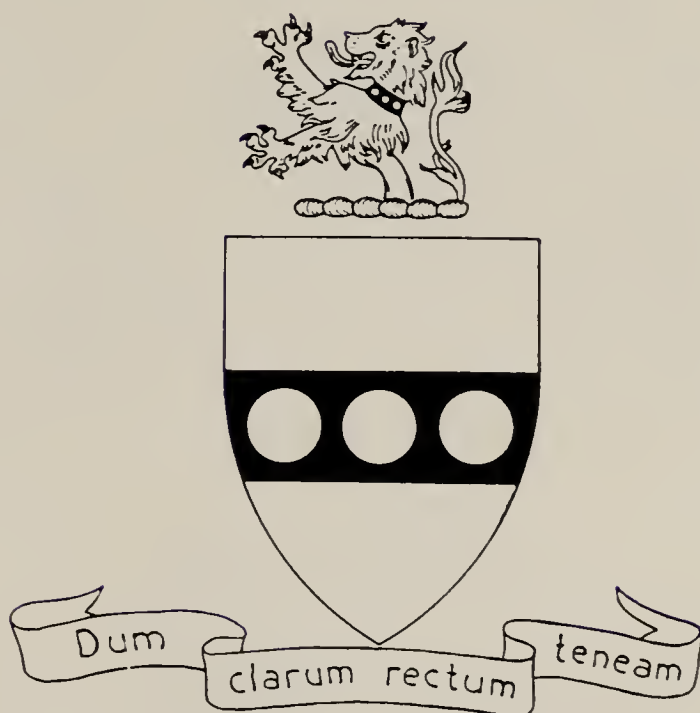
Monday 27th June 1808, at Amherst old Courthouse Cabellsville in Nelson County justices commissioned and took oath of office: William Cabell, Nathan Crawford, *William Harris*, Hudson Martin, Samuel J. Cabell, *Joseph Shelton*, James Woods, William Lovings, Landon Cabell, William B. Hare, Alexander B. Rose, *William H. Digges*, Joseph Loving, James Montgomery, Thomas Massie, William B. Jacobs, William Horsley, John S. Dawson, Jesse Jopling, *William B. Harris*,

Joseph C. Cabell, Nelson Anderson, Asa Varnum, Nicholas Cabell, James Murphy, John Dillard, Abram B. Warwick, John Jacobs, George W. Varnum, Richard Powell, *Hawes Coleman*, James Loving, Shelton Crosthwait, *John Mosby*, Hudson Martin (son of Hudson), Robert Rives and *John Digges*.

The ones in italic are of our kin.

Sketches drawn by
Edward Apelson - see pages 44 - 59

COAT OF ARMS



Penn

Ar, on a fess sa, three plates.

Crest—a demi lion ramp ar gorged with a collar sa, charged with three plates.

Motto—Dum clarum rectum teneam—While I hold power or fame let me hold to right.



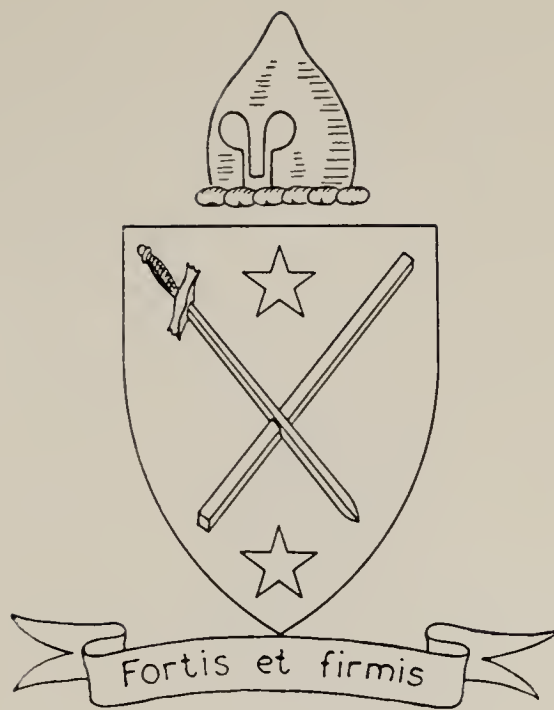
Fitzpatrick

Arms: Sable a saltire argent, on a Chief Azure three Fleur-de-lis Or,

Crest: A dragon vert, surmounted by a lion Sable tail extended.

Motto: Fortis Sub forte fatiscet.

Supporters: Two lions Sable collared, chained, and ducally crowned OR.



Taliaferro

Arms: Hand and arm holding dagger cutting bar.

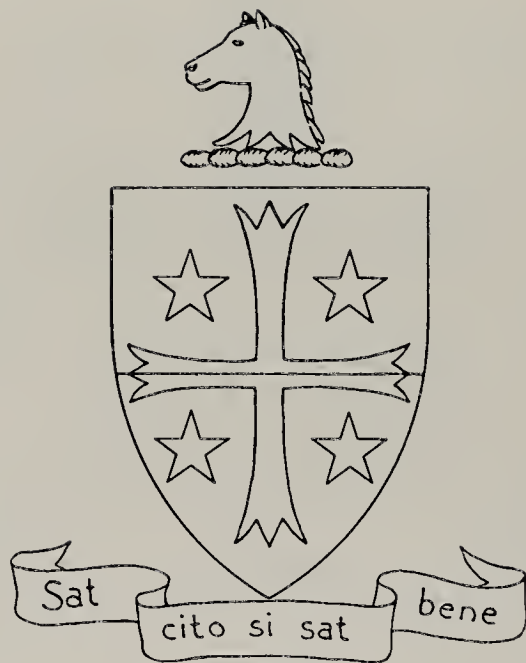
Motto: "Fortis et firmis"

Taken from Booklet on Taliaferro, in Library in Washington Class (S7), Book T146, 1926.



HAWES

Azure, a fesse wavy between 3 lions passant or.



Coleman

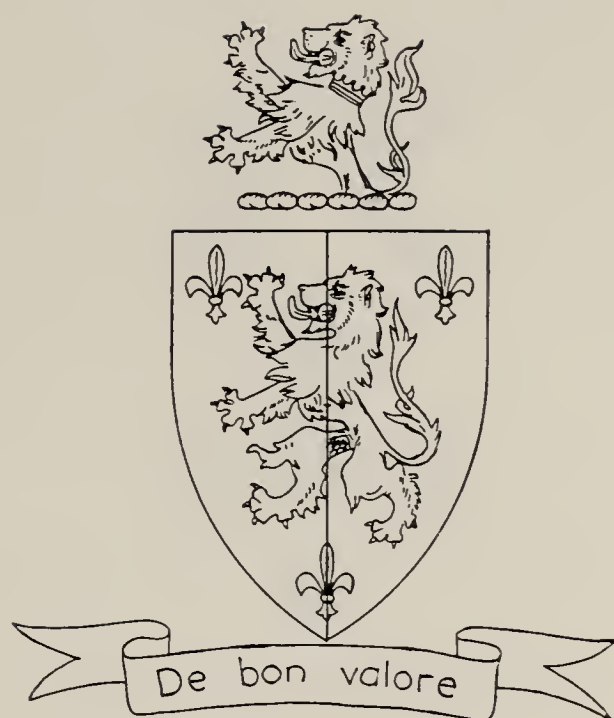
Arms; Per fesse argent and Sable, a cross Patonce between 4 mullets counter changed.

Crest: Out of a ducal coronet a grey hound's head proper.

Motto: "Sat cito si sat bene"

"Soon enough done if well done."

Another crest used, is—a horse's head erased proper.



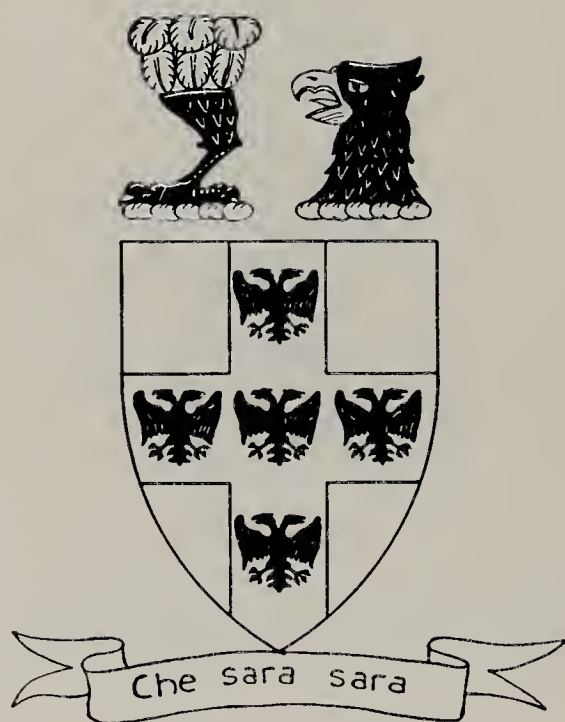
Goodwin

Arms: Per pale gules and or, a lion rampant between three fluer-de-lis counter changed.

Crest: lion couchant on wreath.

Motto: "De bon Valore".

Another crest—a demi lion ramp, ar, gorged with a heraldic coronet gu.



Digges

DIGGS, DIGGES

Arms: Gules, on a cross argent five eagles displayed sables, armed gules.

Crests: 1st an eagle's leg couped from the thigh sable, 3 ostrich feathers argent:

2nd an eagle's head sable.

Motto: "Che sara sara".



Degge

DEGGE, DEGGES

Arms: Or, on a bend azure, three falcons mounting argent jessed and belled of the first.

Crest: On a ducal coronet Or, a falcon close argent jessed and belled of the last.

CHAPMAN

Arms: Per chev. argent and gu. in the center a crescent counter—changed,

Crest: Arms embowered in armour holding a broken spear encircled with a wreath.

Motto: "Crescit sub pondere virtus".

The Family of HAMNER

Arms: Azure, a chevron between three demi-lions or.

Crest: None recorded. This is the case with all of the very old arms.

Motto: None recorded. This is the case with most of the older arms.

Under heraldic law, however, any user of any arms may adopt and use any motto desired. Most mottos seen in use have been adopted.

Tinctures as shown by description:

The shield is blue.

The chevron is of gold.

The demi-lions are of gold.

The mantle and wreath are of blue and gold.

Recorded by Burke as authentic.

STEVENS COAT-OF-ARMS

Colonial Families of America

Arms: "Per chevron azure and argent in chief two falcons volant *or*

Crest: A demi eagle displayed *or*

Motto: BYDE TYME

The eagle denotes one occupied in high and weighty affairs.

The colors mean—

Or (gold) generosity, elevation of mind.

Azure: (blue) fidelity.

Gules: (red) Military fortitude.

The quarterings are of the different families closely allied with Stevens.

"This coat-or-arms is recorded in England (1623) and has been continuously in use by English and American Stevens."



Lindsay

Mrs. Nugent—Cavaliers and Pioneers

Henry Coleman, Planter, of Elizabeth City 60 acres, 1633.

Henry Coleman 150 acres, 6 June 1635, going up to Elizabeth City. Transporting of 3 persons.

p 42

Henry Coleman—100 acres—Elizabeth City Co. 1635—for personal adv. of wife, Katherine Coleman, and transporting of 1 servant, Jaques Delaray (note: Marginal reference and general index gives this name as William Coleman).

Robert Coleman, 1637, transportation paid by William Farrar, son and heir of William Farrar.

p 137

Henry Coleman, 104 acres Elizabeth City Co. 1642 on Hampton River.

p 70

William Spencer, Gentleman, 550 acres 1637 between Hog Island Creek and Lawnes Creek. Transporting of 11 persons.

William Spencer 1350 acres in Lawnes Cr. Transporting of 27 persons among them Nicholas Spencer.

p 89

Abraham Spencer 150 acres James City Co. 1638 adjoining plantation of Thomas Loving.

Pioneers and Cavaliers Mrs. Nugent

p 113

Samuel Stephens, Gentleman, son and heir of Capt. Richard Stevens, late of Virginia, 2000 acres, Upper Co. of New Norfolk on Nansemond River 1639. Due for transporting by his father Capt. Richard Stevens, of 40 persons.

p 122

Capt. John Cheeseman of the New Poquoson, Virginia. "doe sell to my brother, Edmond Cheeseman", etc. 1638.

Anthony Coleman—82½ acres in James City Co. 1643. 21 year lease.

Thomas Spencer and two others, 3300 acres in James City, Co. 1664.

p 367

Major James Goodwin 650 acres, June 1658—transporting 13 persons.

p 371

Major James Goodwin 1000 acres Westmoreland Co. S. of Potomac. S. and N. side of Chapawansick Cr. 1657.



"Athlone," in Amherst, home of Eunice (Ny) Diggs Chewning. Front and back views

CABELLS AND THEIR KIN

p 49

Justices of Albemarle County—1746-1747

----- William Harris

1749 John Nicholas was clerk.

p 50

Wade Netherland, first justice of Cumberland County 1749.

p 61

Among Justices and Magistrates of Amherst County 1761—
Gabriel Penn and John Digges.

p 87

Oct. 1769 (Col. Wm. Cabell) "Sent Standard of weights and
measures to Gabriel Penn."

p 100

On Committee of Safety for Amherst County 1775

----- John Digges, Gabriel Penn.

Gabriel Penn was paymaster of the district.

WOOD'S HISTORY OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY

William Watson came from Charles City County and resided on land east of North Garden depot, which in 1762 he purchased from John Leake and William and Joseph Fitzpatrick.

Emmigrant named Nicholas Hamner came from Wales, settled in Middlesex. William Hamner in 1759 bought nearly 500 acres of land from Thomas Fitzpatrick on the south fork of the Hardware River not far from Jumping Hill. William Hamner and wife, Elizabeth, had 11 children. Their daughter, Elizabeth, married Thomas Fitzpatrick.

(William Hamner purchased 1500 acres from Dr. Hopkins on the waters of Totier. He acquired 700 acres by patent). A Thomas Fitzpatrick went to Washington Co., Mo. George and May (Polly) went to Pulaski Co., Ky. James and Lucy went to Casey Co., Kentucky.

Thomas Fitzpatrick married Frances Gentry 1787, both of Albemarle. Frances was daughter of Moses Gentry—died 1810. Moses Gentry's children: Claiborne, Nicholas, Frances (wife of Thomas Fitzpatrick). Moses Gentry bought land in 1778 from Samuel Gay. Moses Gentry was ruling elder in the Cove Church, north of Garland's store, on the old Lynchburg road.

Nicholas Gentry, b. 1697, (father of Moses Gentry), died 1779, leaving 11 children. Moses was the oldest son.

Moons—1750—Jacob Moon bought land of Thomas Fitzpatrick on the headwaters of the south fork of Hardware.

H. C. LOVING—1950?

Amherst, Jan. 14—Henry Coleman Loving, 72, died at his home near Amherst after a brief illness caused by paralysis. He was the son of Henry Loving and Betty Penn Loving, and was born in Amherst County.

Surviving are one daughter, Mrs. W. S. Gill, Jr., a brother, N. C. Loving of Amherst County, and four sisters, Mrs. C. N. Saunders of Amherst, Mrs. Sally Shelton of Glen Ferris, W. Va., and Mrs. John M. Mitchell and Mrs. John E. Ellis of Lynchburg.

p. 396

HISTORY LOUISA MALCOLM H. HARRIS

James Overton b. 1688, d. 1747 in Louisa County, m. Elizabeth Garland, a daughter of Edward Garland, Sr., of Hanover County and a sister of Margaret who m. his brother William Overton. His wife d. November 19, 1739.

Nancy Overton, b. 1764, m. Hawes Coleman.

Elizabeth Overton, daughter of John Overton (Capt. James and Mary Waller Overton—Capt. James and Elizabeth Garland Overton), m. Judge John M. Lee in Tennessee.

Register of Abingdon Parish Gloucester County, Virginia Grissel Coleman, daughter of Thomas and Rebekah, born April 30, 1682.

Alleston Coleman, son of Joseph and Ageneg? Dec. 8, 1689.

John Coleman, son of James and Sarah, d. May 14, 1758.

Meade's Churches

Meade, p 324, Vol. 1

John Coleman Vestryman of Petso Parish, Gloucester, Co. Essex Co. 1695.

Name of Justices from 1695 to 1700.

Robert Coleman in list from 1700 to 1720.

Meade, II, p 58

Vestrymen from 1779

John Coleman

George Penn

Gabriel Penn

Edmund Penn

Amherst and Lexington Parish

Nelson and Amherst

Meade, II, p 34

Wade Netherland vestryman of church in Southham Parish Goochland Co. (now Powhatan).

Daniel Coleman, Cumberland Co., vestrymen of Antrim Parish Halifax Co. from 1752, John Coleman.

Judge Gilbert Lee Digges, Mathews County, born at Peary in that County. His grandfather, Alexander J. Digges, born 1833—died 1922. Father of Judge Digges—William L. Digges, Peary, Mathews Co. Brother of Judge Digges—Edgar L. Digges and Weldon C. Diggs.

Gaius W. Diggs—Richmond, Virginia, born at "Shadeclift Farm", Mathews Co., Va., 1882, son of John L. Digges and Mary Eliza Weston Digges.

139 S. Highland St.
Winchester, Ky.
March 27, 1924.

My dear cousin:

I trust you will be glad to hear from this Kentucky cousin again. Since Kitty Hart Chenault is a member of our circle of friends here in Ky. and she and I chat about the Virginia kin, I do not feel that we are strangers to each other.

Well, I am still working on Coleman history and I want your assistance. Your father, Spencer Coleman, Jr., and Henry Clay were third cousins. I am anxious to get this connection. Will you not tell me how the relationship comes? He was also third cousin to Thomas Burbage Coleman (son of Daniel Coleman and Mary Chiles, who married Elizabeth Coghill). Will you not trace this relationship for me. If we can tract these two connections it will be valuable information. If you do not know the exact relationship, just tell every item you can.

Who was Rev. James D. Coleman who married Mary Hulda DeJarnette? Did he descend from Daniel Coleman and Mary Chiles? Their daughter, Alice, married her first cousin, Elliott Hawes DeJarnette, of Ashland, Va., living? I would like to write to him. Is it possible for me to get a copy of the Bible family record of Spencer Coleman Jr., and Rebecca Coleman Diggs? Will you kindly give me the dates on your immediate family. I only have a partial list of your children. Which one of your great-great uncles settled in Albemarle Co., Scottsville?

Cousin Allen Gay Jones.



"Tremont," home of Eunice and Will White at Arrington



Forsyte home of Mrs. Marian F. Canby

My dear cousin:

Your letter received. The Coleman who settled near Scottsville can be found out by writing to the Post Master at Scottsville. I do not know anything much about them. I think the first Coleman there was George—and his family intermarried with the Cary, Barkley, and Moon family. There was a Miss Cary Coleman from near Scottsville, who attended the Albemarle Female Institute with my sister. Cary married her cousin, Jim Moon, who is or was (tho I do not know that he is dead) living in Charlottesville. In writing to the Post Master in Scottsville, send him a stamped envelope and ask him to let you have the names of some of the Colemans and their kin. Might mention the Moons and the Barkleys—Next, my father, Spencer Coleman, and Henry Clay were third cousins—on the Coleman side—and on Clay's mother's side.

* * *

To go back to Nicie Digges, she had two sons. Robert Digges, graduated at University of Virginia in law—was in Confederate army—died, no issue. William Singleton Digges (2nd son) married his first cousin, Sarah Coleman, granddaughter of Samuel Coleman of Caroline Co., Va. Nicie's oldest daughter, Rebecca Digges, married my father, Spencer Coleman. Rebecca was Spencer's second cousin.

We always called Cousin Jack Blaydes "Uncle Jack" from having heard father speak of Uncle Jack—the Jack Blades, who was our father's first cousin married a Miss Polly Kay—she was mighty ugly and from up near Scottsville, and when he brought her to his father's house, Uncle Jack looked at her and said, "Oh, my son, you have ruined your family, you have ruined your family, Jacky, my boy"—. One of his daughters, Lucinda Blades, married Mr. Albert Hill of Nelson Co., Va.—married quite well—her daughter, Laura, married Cousin Tinsley Coleman, a fine lawyer, descendant of Uncle Hawes Coleman of this Co. They now live in Lynchburg, Va. Then her twin sister, Lillie Hill, married Henry Tate Harris, who is our cousin, too. Then her son, William Hill, married Estelle Boyce, daughter of Henry G. Boyce of this Co. Mr. Boyce married a daughter of Col. Alexander Fitzpatrick, who was a sister of my husband, Judge Thos. Penn Fitzpatrick. I cannot give any more dates than I have given in a former letter. You can get those by writing the Clerk of Caroline Co., Va., as Uncle Samuel Coleman lived and married there. He was my great uncle on father's side, and my great grandpa on my mother's side. Willie Digges could help you relative to records of deaths and births. The Colemans lived at "Marl Hill", "Spring Grove", "Penola", "Cedar Creek" and "Jerdone Castle".

Part of letter from
Sammie Hawes Coleman.

1213 N. Calvert St.
Baltimore.

My dear cousin:

Your very interesting letter received this morning. I, too, wish that we could see your Uncle Lloyd's papers. Whence his name Lloyd?

I will write to my cousin Cary (Mrs. Moon) near Scottsville and see if she can learn their whereabouts.

Certainly I remember Cousin Wm. and Cousin Martha Harris and their children. It was too bad that Bettie died after her happy marriage with her cousin.

I fear that the graves of our ancestors, Wm. Harris and wife, have no tombstones in place near them or you would have learned their Christian names and the dates of their births and deaths. I wonder if his will is not on record in the county; it should be. The date and place of birth, York Co., probably would give us an approximate idea of the time of his father's immigration, I think. I do not know Mollie Everett. Was she the sister of Clara Coleman's Mrs. Fred Cabell? (Yes)

In return for your valuable information of our Harris ancestors I will send you here in all I know of your grandmother, Miss Blaydes. I went a year to Piedmont Academy near our home 15 miles north of Charlottesville when I was eleven years old. Miss Blaydes was there. A very sweet girl and quite grown up I thought. A daughter of Cousin Wm. Blaydes. What became of her? Was your grandfather, Maj. Woods, of Nelson, our cousin? Gen. Clayton Coleman of Louisa Co. was born 1804, was the son of Burwell and Sarah Baptist Coleman. Her sister, Miss Baptist, was the mother of A. P. Hill but I never heard that the Baptists were kin to us. The mother of my Uncle-in-law, Wm. Murrell, of Lynchburg was Alice Lucy Tate. He married my mother's sister, Mary Hart. I have seen his mother, Mrs. Murrell. She was very handsome, also very proud and none too good-tempered. I wonder if she was related to your great grandmother, Mrs. Mathew Harris. The DeJarnettes are related to us. Don't know the Goodwins. I think Gov. Tyler's mother was sister of old cousin Spencer Coleman who married Miss Diggs (Rebecca).

Now I will not ask any more questions till I digest what you have already told me.

Yours Cordially,

/s/ Marian C. Gambrell.

AUNT SALLIE HART

Deal Sister:

Your letter rec' relative to the Colemans. My father was born in August 1797, he was married when he was 26 years old in 1823—he married Rebecca Digges, who was ten years younger, born 1806. She was the great great granddaughter of Edward Digges, who was member of the House of Burgesses and that body elected him Governor of the Colonies during the time of Oliver Cornwell. Grandfather John Coleman (who married Eunice Hawes—she was called Nicie) was in the French war. Sallie Hart's relatives were in the revolution, too. Papa was married in this county and the county Clerk can send you copy of the date. Great grandfather John Coleman's father was Robert Coleman, he lived at Cedar Creek. The tombstones are there now, just out from James Duerson's old farm. That Jack Petres—that is not the way to spell the name but that is how it sounds. I think it is spelled Pettis. Anyway that is where the Colemans lived. Clayton Coleman of Louisa was of his line, too. I am glad you think Cousin Hoge will get well. I never saw him but once at Waller's years and years ago, but brother Spencer said he was in the army with him and he was a most beautiful character—as a soldier and as a man. Give my love to him—I am so glad to hear that he will get through the operation.

John Coleman, I think in old times it was spelt Colman and that the e got into it in after years. There are 4 coats of arms of the Colemans. Write to Miss Lucie Stone of Hollins Institute and get ours. Crest is a horse's head rising out of coronet. Please come by as you go to Richmond. Maybe I can go with you and see Julia Tyler. I would so much like to see her. Some of our Coleman kin married and moved to Ky. I think her name was Frances Coleman.

Yes, Eunice and Will and the two babies are here. Her house at Arrington is being put up in the grove and they hope to move in it by 1st of Dec. I am glad they will be so near. I would like to see Sally Taylor, try to get her to come on up as you return. I am glad Sallie Nelson thinks of joining the Daughters of the Revolution. She can be a Colonial Dame to. Julia can get records of grandpapa Spencer Coleman's marriage from Louisa Court House; he married E. G. Goodwin.

Love to Sallie, you and Harris, and all. Tell Harris to come to see us.

Aff..

/s/ S. H. F.

235 S. Main St.
Winchester, Ky.
May 27, 1929.

My dear cousin:

I am most delighted to hear from you. I had several interesting letters from your dear mother. She spoke of several family connections and I wrote and asked her to trace the lines in full, but she failed to answer. I am glad you sent me the letter.

I have quite a manuscript on the Colemans, but have not—as yet—published it. I hope to some time—I would like to trace every branch to the last generation, but it is unmanageable when cousins will not answer questions, and furnish their branches.

We descend from Sir James Coleman of Essex County, England. He was High Sheriff of Braxton Manor and was a man of great wealth and influence. I will get a description of the coat of arms that is said to have been used by the Colemans of Caroline County and send it to you. Many of the Colemans in Blue Grass Kentucky have copies of this coat of arms on their walls. You descended from both Samuel and Spencer Coleman and I from their brother, John Jr., of Va. and Ky.

John Coleman and Eunice Hawes had six children and many of their descendants are in beautiful Blue Grass Kentucky. Samuel Hawes, brother of Eunice Hawes, has many descendants in our midst. Now we are in touch with each other, we will continue to correspond. I will write you more history next time.

With love
Your Kentucky Cousin
Allen Gay (Mrs. Henry M.)

Breeze Hill,
Winchester, Ky.
Sept. 30, 1934.

My dear Cousin Reba:

I was so glad to have your card, for I was thinking I would write you immediately and explain my long silence. In the last few years I have lost four members of my family and I seemed to have been oblivious to my genealogical work. But my interest is awakened anew and I am working now—"no day without a line". I am hoping to publish my manuscript—but there is a great deal of information that I wish to perfect. If I could find some one on each branch who would

cooperate with me, I could soon attain perfection in the details of the history. I think I have found a helping hand in you. I am glad you are working on the "Elim Colemans", the descendants of Spencer Coleman Jr. and Rebecca Coleman Diggs.

Kitty Hart Chenault is in Richmond, Virginia, temporarily, and I thought I would write and ask her to fill in all dates on her Hart-Coleman line. If you have not the dates on the Hart branch, I will supply you in this way.

I want to ask you some questions about your mother's letter. Who was "Aunt Angie" living in Spotsylvania County? Who hated to pay tax on her silver? Who were the Great Aunts, Rebecca and Frankie, who never married and lived with their brother, Ozwell? In the last sentence of her letter she says: "One of our Coleman relatives, a great aunt, married a Wortham". Who is this great aunt?

Of the ten children born to Spencer Coleman Jr. and Rebecca Coleman Diggs only four married and left descendants. Can you give full dates of births and deaths of Spencer Coleman II and Rebecca Coleman Diggs and date of marriage? How complete is your record of this line? Your great grandfather, Spencer Coleman b. Aug. 1760, d. Aug. 1834. Will dated Sept. 6, 1830. Married May 22nd, 1787, Elizabeth Garland Goodwin, b. May 2nd, 1768, d. before 1816. Spencer Coleman married 2nd 1816 Sallie Lewis, d. Aug. 1834. Are the dates I have correct?

Have you pictures of Spencer Coleman Jr. and Rebecca Coleman Diggs? Now I am going far back, Rebecca C. Diggs was a daughter of Eunice Hawes Coleman (Little Nicie) and Maj. William Harris Diggs, of "Chilham", Nelson County, Virginia. He was a son of Capt. John Diggs and Miss Harris. She was a daughter of William Harris and Mary Netherland of Albemarle County, Virginia. Can you supply the given names of Capt. John Digges and Miss Elizabeth Harris? Is this line of Maj. William Harris Diggs correct according to your record? Here in Beautiful Blue Grass Kentucky, the Coleman blood descendants of John Coleman and Eunice Hawes constitute a throng of splendid happy people. They are so numerous that many of them are not acquainted. They all seek me to establish the relationship.

Now you write and answer all of my questions and ask me for any information that you would like. Your Kentucky cousin, who is much interested in you,

/s/ Allen Gay Jones.

Nov. 10, 1931

Dear Eunice:

Your letter came yesterday—We are all so sorry you and Will have been so sick, and do hope and pray you will both soon be all right. I am really ashamed that I have not written to you, but some

how I never get through. It takes so long to help Mike with his lessons. I get up at 5:30, the girls leave at 7, then I help Mike until 8:30, then he gets ready and goes. Little Jake needed more help than I could give him, so Miss Emma Heinrick has him every morning from 7:30 to 8:30. Mike would have been on the Honor Roll, but was tardy 3 days. That was my fault.

Mother Crim was ill only 48 hours. She had a cold two weeks, was in bed only one week. Her cold got worse and went into pneumonia. We got Miss Thacker as soon as she was taken real sick. Mrs. Freeman sat up with her the night before Miss T. came. We were glad she did not suffer much pain. She just weakened away with static pneumonia that old people die of. Her request that the V. M. I. Cadets be her pall bearers, was granted. Mr. Bennick phoned Gen. LeJune, who said that such requests had always been refused—that they had recently refused a General. That he would call a faculty meeting as he felt he himself could not say no. That V. M. I. would never have another Mother of the V. M. I. cadets. They telegraphed that a squad of cadets would be here. They picked the boys, all of whom were six feet two inches, except the two who were grandsons of the V. M. I. cadets, who were in the battle here. They were sent as honor pall bearers. The active ones were all 6 ft. 2 inches—fine looking and fine boys. They said they considered it an honor of the highest degree to be selected as one of Mother Crim's "Guard of Honor". That was the wording in the telegram.

There were over 1000 people present at her burial, and hundreds of dollars worth of beautiful flowers covered, not only her grave, but the entire Crim plot in the cemetery. Mr. Darr, a retired Lutheran minister who lives here, made a beautiful short talk. One of the cadets said he was an orator. Mr. Darr said he considered it an honor to be asked to conduct her burial. He surely did it beautifully. There was a prayer and the 23rd Psalm at the house. Then a short service at the church with two hymns, then one hymn at the grave and the rest of the service.

General Colvin put a Confederate Flag at the head of her grave and we came home. The cadets came to the house afterwards and stayed, talking to us and to the girls about an hour.

Three of Tommy Jefferson's nephews were here also. They are fine young men from Amelia County. They know Doctor Habel. Jake is going to send you all some clippings from some newspapers. Her death was published all over the country. Sister Tom and Brother A. were here. She says she wishes that you girls would write to her more often, if only a card.

Eunice, I started to write just a short note, but decided to spend all my time on this one letter, and ask you to pass it on to Reba and Hawes, and we want to thank all of you for the beautiful sheaf of roses sent from Doyle's with card from all of you. It was a perfectly

gorgeous spray of pink rose buds, and we appreciate the thoughts they express. Jane took all the cards and telegrams and said she would write to all who sent them, a card of thanks.

We are having lovely weather, except that we are sadly in need of rain. The town put a pump into the well at the ice plant, and forces water into the water pipes. The mountain supply gave out Friday. I do hope it is not so dry over there.

We hope to come over one Sunday before Xmas, if the weather is pretty.

I had a nice letter from Hawesie this morning. I do hope she will not get the flu and that she stays well.

I enclose check for \$10.00 on account. I did hope to pay it all before this, but could not. Will try to send some more soon.

With best love to all. Write when ever you can,

Devotedly,

/s/ Hethie.

Arrington, Va.

1/27/48.

Hey Folks:

I don't see any use to be in Fla. when it gets cold enough down there to wear wool socks. No one around up here is wearing any socks at all. It's been a little cool at times, around seven or eight, and only one morning just plus 2, so you see that's not bad. Only about 3 in. of snow on ground, and that's going to move as soon as old Sol gets a whack at it. We folks up here really feel so sorry for you folks down in Balmy Florida. We have plenty fuel and can keep very comfortable; but Mom tries to hibernate every time she sees a little snow fall. Mighty hard to get her out from under that cover in the A.M.

Had letter from Reba this A.M.—Ax is going to Calif. Friday by train and she is hoping or arranging to run down here for a few days, and do some sewing and other few jobs while Ax is away.

Lindsay and all up there are well, but Mason says he is burning too much fuel oil now. He would like to skip February and March. They had a freeze up and a burst pipe in one of the other houses up there, and were out of water for a day or so. Mason says, "Don't worry, it's too cold to wash."

Mom and I haven't run about much since winter set in. Been up to Lindsay's often—to church some and to pictures when nites are good. Mom has a date with Dr. Smith on Feb. 18th, so I guess that will be a day outing for a Charlottesville trip.

Bill Fitzpatrick had supper with us Sunday nite. He is having a

Birthday Party in Suffolk this year at the Birdsongs. I told him that was too far for me to be from home in the Winter.

Little Geo. was in Sunday too for a short stay, was on way home from Schuyler. I had to joke him some; told him he had better see a doctor, I believed he was cotracting some sort of heart trouble, that could be a little dangerous.

You must keep us well posted on weather condition in Florida, and don't fail to let us know when to send down some wool blankets.

Love to both,

Will.

Arrington, Va.

3/8/49.

Dear Reba & Mr. Lea:

Thanks for your letter. I was pleasantly surprised, after taking the mail home and Eunice broke open the letter to find out it was for me instead of her. I told her she must be careful how she opens my mail from the gals. She'd find something going on that she ought to know.

Mom does lots of letter writing, which carries all the news and gossip, and it does not leave much for me to write about.

Every thing goes on about the same around here, except that a death makes a change in things somewhat.

We are just moving along thru the Winter and hoping for Spring to come, so we can get outside. But we have not had so much cold weather. Up to now the fruit seems safe.

Last Sunday was a nice day, so Eunice and I slipped off to Albemarle for the day with Ethel. Came back in time for sandwiches at Tea Room and then to the 6 o'clock picture, all of which we both enjoyed immensely.

Men's Club meets at Fleetwood tonight, and it's ladies' nite, so I am taking Mom along. I think Lindsay and Mason are going also, if they can find a sitter.

They went up to Lynchburg Friday nite to some kind of a shu-round, and Mom and I did the sitting for them; we just about "sitted" ourselves fast to sleep; didn't get home 'til nearly 12 o'clock.

We have not been to dances much since you left, but will take up our dancing when you get back, to keep in practice; altho, they have been having nice ones and good turn-outs. We must work up that square dance to see how it will take.

We want you and Mr. Lea to come by and stay the first nite with us on your return; have supper with us, spend the nite, sleep

late as you please the next morning and go home feeling rested and fresh, after a long trip. How about it?

Eunice will be writing soon, and I will leave something for her to write about. Write when you can.

Love to both of you.

Will.

(W. A. White).

6211 Wagner Lane,
Washington 16, D. C.
Dec. 27, 1948.

Dear Mother and Dad:

We hope your Xmas was a very happy one. Reba was disappointed not to get the call through before you folks had gone home.

Well, we had the family breakfast yesterday. Reba stayed with the kids yesterday p.m. while we went to Cousin Sarah Wilson's funeral. It was really a blessing for her, but it is impossible to imagine (much less have it a reality) that she is not still here. It was the first Quaker funeral I ever attended.

I had 1/2 chic., little dressing, pan of scalloped potatoes (in refrig.), which I stuck in oven, made coffee and biscuits and cooked some limas. We were about to eat when Betty and Lew Welch came, so they had supper with us too—(making 9 of us for supper).

We all want to thank you for our Xmas presents. I do hope the light will be right size, etc. for your L. room. I couldn't find one with frosted glass, so during seasonal cleaning go easy on paint on inside so it won't chip off. I was most fortunate in getting a builders discount (so it helped a lot) so don't worry about that angle.

Merit gave me 4 knives and a fire-place set and 2 pairs of nylons.

We are going over to Duck's tonight to a family dinner—Tues. to Va. and Dick Parks' to dinner and Wed. to Auntie's.

Pauline is going over to Duck's this p.m. to do dishes for her.

As for the sausage, how much can we get? You know we like to get right much—(You failed to say what it is selling for this year also). Merit says at least 10 lbs., but of course we don't know how much is for sale.

Marion and Paul gave Reba a Mickey Mouse watch. Reba thinks she's quite grown.

Reba Axelson is quite pleased with the tray and said it arrived in perfect condition. We're going over there Friday evening, and I'll see it then.

This house looks like a cyclone struck it, so must put an end of this and help Pauline. She is washing clothes right now.

The Coat of Arms Ax is doing for Merit is exquisite. His work is just perfect.

Heaps of love,

Hawes.

When we get some extra money and a good weather prediction, we're coming down.

Friday A.M.

My dear Reba:

Your lovely letter came, and we have read it over several times. I am glad that what you received added to your pleasure and enjoyment. Although you and Mr. Lea seem far away, I know that our loving thoughts are with you and I am glad that you are well and warm. This has been a bitter spell, but it is lovely today, cool and clear. Lindsay and Mason have stayed close home, both children have colds. Dr. Miller of Amherst is a fine Dr. and he has gotten them on the mend. They have had some sulp. drug and are better. When we were up there Tues. eve. they both were full of life and joy, no temp., but some cough, so Mason wouldn't take risk of leaving to go anywhere. There was a dance Tues. night at the Center; as I had planned an "at home" here for Wed., night, I really didn't want to go, but Dad was all set, so go we did. We did not stay late, got home before 12, but all my life even when young I could never sleep until the night after, so of course the music went round and round and sleep was another thing. I got up with a headache, but, most wonderful to say, after I drank my coffee was O.K. and have been ever since. Dad says we are going to a dance tonight at the Center. Sure have them often! We certainly miss you and Mr. Lea. Selina said at the one Tues. night, "Don't we miss Miss Reba and Mr. Lea?" I inclose list, I had of guests, you will know I was pretty busy, and didn't have anyone to help me. Will seemed to think we wouldn't have any Xmas—so I had to get busy!! We got nice things Xmas and I will send you a list in my next letter. I have to stop and fix dinner now. I guess you have had a letter from Hethie. John Crim's cake got there on Jake's birthday and I truly hope your dress has gotten to you. We sent it insured. I baked and mailed three Rob. E. Lee cakes. So far haven't heard that Reba and Ax got theirs. Take care of yourselves and write soon. With much love to you always.

Eunice.

Va. Cross wants us to come there Jan. 2nd. Dad wants her to come here.

White gladioli against a background of greenery and candles formed the setting for the marriage of Miss Reba Virginia White, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. William Abram White of Arrington, Nelson County, and First Lieut. Edward William Axelson, son of Mr. and Mrs. John A. Axelson of Virginia, Minnesota, which took place at 5 o'clock Thursday evening 7/19/1945 in Chapel 1, Fort Belvoir. The ceremony was performed by Chaplain Richard Kelly White, and traditional nuptial music was played by Pfc. Stanley Gould, organist.

Given in marriage by her father, the bride wore a gown of white antique taffeta, fashioned with sweetheart neckline and Mary of Scotland sleeves. The bodice was sheered in princess lines and her bouffant skirt fell to a long train. Her fingertip veil of illusion was held by a coronet of orange blossoms and she carried a cascade of gardenias and white roses.

Mrs. William M. Pritchett of Alexandria, and Memphis, Tenn., was matron of honor. She wore a dress of blue summer taffeta patterned in princess lines and her Juliet cap of blue net was studded with seed pearls. Her flowers were pink roses and carnations.

Miss Dorothy Ladue and Miss Helen Moneyhun of Alexandria were bridesmaids. Their gowns of dusty rose taffeta were identical to that of the matron of honor and they carried bouquets of yellow roses.

First Lieut. Alfred Hachmeister of Columbus, Ohio, and Chicago, Illinois, was Lieut. Axelson's best man, and groomsmen were Capt. William M. Pritchett and First Lieut. Bengt F. Friberg of Fort Belvoir.

Immediately after the ceremony a reception was held at Mackenzie Hall, Officer's Club at Fort Belvoir. Receiving with Mr. White were Mrs. Charles Cross, Jr., aunt of the bride, and members of the bridal party. Mrs. Cross was dressed in shell pink with black accessories and a shoulder arrangement of gardenias.

For her wedding trip, Mrs. Axelson changed to a navy ensemble with white accessories and pink roses at her shoulder. On their return, Lieut. and Mrs. Axelson will live at 41 E. Bellefonte Avenue, Alexandria.

Mrs. Axelson attended Mary Washington College of the University of Virginia, and for the past four years has been employed at Fort Belvoir. Lieut. Axelson received his degree in civil engineering at the University of Minnesota, and is stationed with the Engineer Board of Fort Belvoir.

Sat. A. M. 1949

My dear Hethie:

Will and I certainly do thank you for your Xmas gift to us. So far, we haven't received a copy, but we are looking forward to it. I have gotten to the age, that informative reading appeals to me more than fiction and I know we will enjoy your gift through the year.

We had a busy but so far well Xmas. Will was hoarse for several days, but didn't have a cold, hoarseness has gone and he is fine. He had two days this week he said he was as busy as during Xmas.

Lindsay's children have had colds, and still have some, but so far no seriously ill children. I'm glad to say. She and Mason have stayed at home. We had our Xmas dinner there. They came here for the day on Monday of this week. When they left after supper, it was raining. We had three days of rain. Thursday was partly cloudy. Aux. met at Sallie Whitehead's I had early dinner for Dad, and went with our new minister and wife, Mr. and Mrs. Cox. Friday (yesterday) was lovely, our garden club met. Mrs. Fitz, Sidney Cabell, and I went together. A large group came. We had asked Mrs. Darden, but she could not come. It is a large organization and is growing. We have had such lovely letters from Reba. I think she is more adjusted there this year. She was not well all last winter, the damp cold gave her terrible pains in her shoulder. I hope this winter will be more pleasant there, although Cal. has been cold.

Geo. Jr. has just been in. He laughed when he found me baking a cake; so often Sat. a.m. he finds me doing some kind of baking. It was truly a nice thing for me that the cake I sent should have had such a timely arrival. I am glad it was thus blessed.

Do you remember the old shell boxes on the guest rooms bureaus in our old home that burned? Josie Bowen sent me a lovely one Xmas. I know it must have been one of her most precious treasures. It is in very good condition, only pincushion is old and worn.

Is Jake still thinking of going to P. to school? I am glad he has gained in weight.

As we knew our children could not be with us Xmas, Will said, "Well, we have nothing to look forward to this Xmas". So I knew I had to stir my stumps," as the old saying goes, and do something about it. As he doesn't play bridge, the only thing left was an informal at home. So I called up a few couples that he likes and on Wed. night I had about 22 here. It was rainy and much fog, but all came, and we had a nice time together. My only regret was Lindsay and Mason couldn't come. I've got to stop now and go over to the store, then fix dinner. I am glad you all are well. Thanks for much enjoyed letters and gift we will enjoy.

Yours fondly,

Eunice.

New Market, Va.

June 21, 1949

Dear Reba:

Although this is the longest day in the year, it is a full day for me. Mrs. Lloyd came early, we washed a *Huge* washing. She washed and I hung up the clothes and got dinner for her and me and four hungry men.

Mr. Lloyd is helping Mike dig the ditches and Mike is having water and sewerage connections and the bath fixtures, etc. put into his house where Sleepy used to live. Mike now has a splendid renter in it. He has helped a great deal, without charge, to fix the place up. It was surely in a dirty neglected conditon. After the water is turned on Mike is to get \$25.00 a month for it instead of the \$17.50 he now gets. I wish I could sell Riverview for enough to buy Mother Crims' home from John at a fair price but I know I could not get a fairly good price for a farm to which no car nor truck can get to over the county road like the one that goes by Riverview. First, I'll have to get a decent road, then I can sell to advantage for that farm is nicely located, and has a good house. Even if it has no modern conveniences it has a good cellar. *We* had to dig a cellar when we modernized our home. That was a big and expensive job.

Samuella helped me take in the clothes and sort and fold them. Mrs. Lloyd will come in the morning to iron. Samuella took her home after dinner. She lives at the mountain about two miles from here.

She and I gathered our main crop of raspberries yesterday, about three gallons. I gave her $\frac{1}{2}$ gallon and gave the others to Mary. We have all the jelly and preserves we need. Therefore, I shall not have to make any this year. We also gave Mary the rest of the cherries about $1\frac{1}{2}$ gallons. Then Mrs. Lloyd and I planted 100 tomato plants. And then Samuella took her home. We had worked enough of that type work for one day. The season did not suit these fruits as good this year as it did last year, but we had as much as we need.

I have been busy, during odd moments altering pants, Mike has kept to his strenuous diet and lots of his clothes can't be made small enough so he can use them, but I alter all that I possibly can. So far, have been doing a good job.

Edna Calvert went home from Shenvalee today. Samuella is to stay at night with her for awhile until she can find some one else or it will be all right for her to be alone. I have no desire to live in a house alone like so many people in New Market do.

I haven't any idea when I shall be able to come over for a visit. May be I can get Mike to take me over for a day some time. Everybody seems to be so busy these days. I just can't get away from home like I used to be able to do and I have accepted this state of affairs at

last. It is simply that I have to stay here and hold the fort and not try to run away.

We are surely glad Linn is so much better and that you are better too. John is better too, though still not up to normal. He really was sick for four days last week and is still weak. I hope he will be careful and not over do. We think he had the old type of Flu. Dr. McCullem said he did not know exactly what he had but he gave John a *huge* dose of penicillin and that cured him.

Jake Jr. phoned Catherine that he has had a *Big* promotion in job and in pay, and that he can't get off to come home for the week end before the 4th as he had planned. We are delighted over his promotion but sorry he can't get home as he had planned. I wrote this to Eunice and asked her to tell the Habels because Little George wants to come over the week end that Jake does get home. Any week end that George can come would suit me but he said he wants to come when Jake is here so that is the reason I am asking you all to tell him that Jake says he will have to stay there and help the new man on that week end and also learn about his new work. He said it is a *Big* promotion. Jake is a fine young man and I am glad the head men out there are finding it out. I am mighty proud of these children of ours. I mean all of Mama's grandchildren. Wouldn't she and papa be proud of them?

I am surely glad that John Whitehead thinks Tom is doing all right and I truly hope and pray that Tom will have a happy and successful life! I think he is as fine a young man as I have ever known.

Sam has been offered a position in the Woodrow Wilson School, which I think she is planning to accept. It is to teach Biology. That is what she wants to teach, she knows two of the teachers there. They used to teach here and lived opposite Mrs. Burwell's, and it is one of the most outstanding schools in Virginia and is not so very far from New Market. We are not getting younger as the years roll by. Neither is Jake's health the best in the world but we look around us and are thankful for the many blessings we do have. Jake could be much worse off than he is. He keeps to his diet and James Miller says that if he does that, he will get along all right by taking the insulin once a day.

It has surely been hot and is still hot. I have a big electric fan going and that helps a lot. I do not cook hot suppers on hot days. The men like cold suppers then; for this I am truly glad.

Time to do my evening chores, as Bro. Arthur used to say. He is well but Louise says his memory is failing. Believe it or not, mine is too. I have forgotten lots of things.

With love from all of us to both of you.

Lovingly,

Hethie.

March 9, 1948.

Dear Aunt Reba:

Thanks for the birthday card. We are all looking forward for your return from Florida. It doesn't look right to go through Livingston so much and not see you.

Tom is still working on the new body for his truck and grubbing. He doesn't have any of his land plowed yet but the field looks better.

We are working in Arlington County at present, checking property lines. To me this is one of the worse jobs we have to do.

March 16, 1948.

It is beginning to look a little like spring at last. We are working in front of Fort Myers, the same place we were working at this time last year.

I was glad to hear that you are coming home Easter. Rachel and I were in Charlottesville Saturday and stayed for the boxing matches that night. I ordered Rachel an orchid for Easter and bought a new suit.

Tom was painting his truck a fire-truck red this weekend but had to stop because the wind got to blowing too hard.

Daddy has a hundred baby chicks, three weeks old, and they are doing better than usual. The new brooder house saves him a lot of work and keeps the chickens out of the kitchen.

I am going to try to do a little studying. I don't seem to get much done lately.

The news is rather disturbing today. It is hard to tell what we should do. If we fight Russia I am afraid we will have to become like her to win, or at least give up most of the principles we are fighting for to win.

I hope I will be seeing you in a couple of weeks.

Love,

George.

Oct. 12, 1934.

Me dearest Reba:

Your letter received. I was worried when Hethie was down, but feel better now, one of the things I never do is think of myself. If I ever do I am unhappy. That evening I was thinking of some things I had just heard. I hope they will turn out O.K. If they don't, I know

it will be all right. I have not been well since you were here, really have not been well all summer. Lately have had two bad hernia spells. Saturday night Arthur thought he just would have to take me to hospital. I suffer awfully. I have to go to bed, put hot water bottles all around me, lift my feet high above my head. I suffered two hours before I got any relief. Now don't worry if I do not get to Nelson. I feel I could go if I had anyone to take care of Arthur, and certainly enjoyed having you and Hethie visit me. I thank you for candy, etc., you sent me by Arthur. This is lovely weather now to visit. Tom Bickers' first wife, Helen Ponton, was to see me. She said her sister from Tye River had been down and said Thomas was in bad fix. That he was threatened with T.B. brought on by worry. Not able to be with Mattie and his child. Give love to Mattie and ask her how he is. Tell her to send me a picture of her boy, if she has one. I do hope I can get to Nelson. Lots of love for you all.

Devotedly,

Sister Tommie.

Alexandria, Virginia,
205 Commonwealth Ave.
Feb. 3, '43.

Dear Aunt Reba:

I got your letter yesterday and was very much pleased to get the letters from George. He did a good job on the writing of those letters too. Maybe his stay in Africa is doing him more good than had been thought.

Well, today is the day—I've been working for the Gov't a year today. I must say my pockets are not full.

I also had a letter from Tom yesterday. He said that he was supposed to write to someone in his family each Sunday, and that I was the victim. I wish I could be home when he comes next weekend, but I just can't do it. Glen and I are planning to come down on the 12th of March, when Tom comes home to register for the draft.

I'm down in the General's Office acting as his receptionist at the present moment. Not much is stirring around these parts this week.

Has John's wife gone to La.? Guess places to stay are hard to find there too.

Some of the officers here have been where George is. We have a topo. Unit in our Div. Must get to work.

Much love,

Jennie.

Philadelphia, Friday, 1947.

Dear Aunt Reba:

We were so glad to get your letter and also the enclosed one from Aunt Hethie.

I'm writing this in the park so it will probably be on the installment plan. Tommy really gives me trouble if I don't spend the whole afternoon here. I've learned to know several nice couples through our visits here in the park. Sometimes I bring my knitting, but mostly we look after the babies.

We are glad that Gertrude is to be home in time to send the trunk. The sooner we get it after she gets there, the better it will be, as the time is drawing near. Naturally it won't take long to pack it.

We have been making progress toward getting ready. Our clothes are just about in shape. We've made arrangements to store our furniture and that's to be picked up the day before we sail.

Glen is doing a very big job at the office. He's working this afternoon. It's the largest drawing that he's ever done, and it's going to be in the newspapers; it shows the complete layout of the new airport. The office hates to see him go, gave him \$250. as a going away present!! The money will come in handy, but we were awfully glad that they thought that much of Glen. I'm going down to see the drawing when it's completed and am taking Tommy along for the office force and bosses to see.

Love from all of us,

Jennie.

Hasthelmsuagen 161

Stockholm, Sweden

Monday, Oct. 13, 1947.

Dear Aunt Reba

We'd hoped to hear from you again. You have no idea how we wait and hope for mail but its rare that we receive any.

Glen keeps busy with his school works and his jaunts around to look at the Architecture. He's done some of his school work at home and that has been nice for T. and me.

We are getting acquainted and meeting a few people. The people we know who speak English have been most helpful, especially a Mrs. Bjornar who lives across the hall.

We spent the afternoon yesterday with a Mr. Smith and his family. They live in an outlying section—a little island and its lovely there

now. The trees are beautiful. Glen hopes to do some water colors before the leaves fall.

T. has been a very good boy the past few days. He's such a cute baby that we never stop wondering how we could be so fortunate in having one so handsome and bright.

How is Lindsay? I have had no news of her since I was there. Reba owes me a letter also. Love from all of us.

Jennie, G. & T.

Wed. A. M. 1947.

My dear Reba:

I've washed and wiped the dishes and cleaned up and now before sewing or starting dinner, I'll write you a note. It is very cold here this A.M. down to eight, coldest we have had. The sky is overcast, and Dad looks for snow. I hope not. The cold does something to my joints, cold and old age.

Hawes and family got in Sat. in time for dinner, they were all fine and we had two lovely days here. Virginia is growing like Pat., hair a little darker, both children look like Merit. Shape of faces, head and eyes. He had had some arm trouble, brought on by bowling. This pain has been arrested, but he can not bowl any more. He suggested coming down and Hawes called me. They got home O.K. Sun. p.m. (Hawes wrote me a card). Mrs. Canby came by and they all had hot waffles for supper. I know she must be devoted to Pat and Virginia. She is thinking of entering Marion at Harrisonburg, and expects to go there soon to make arrangements for entering her next fall. I think Merit will take her. Hawes said it was such an undertaking for her to go and take two children. Your letter received, containing one from Sam and Reba, thanks for all. Tom was in Monday (yesterday) and I gave him some magazines. He said he had written you that he would like to go to Florida and drive you and Mr. Lea home. You know he is a good driver, and I surely do not think you should undertake such a long drive, and he is so anxious to do it. He could come like we did and not be so costly. The Aux. meets tomorrow p.m. at Sallie's. Mrs. Kellerman was to have it this month, but they are gone. Dad and I are invited (also L. & Mason) to the Morleys to dinner tomorrow at seven p.m. I hope it will be warmer. Dad decided not to go to Will's dinner at Cabell's. It will be 3rd Sun. in Feb. Mason will be away and Lindsay and Eliz. will be here, and he thinks he should be here in case he is needed. I believe he is right.

George Jr. came in Sat. night, so I asked him over for Sun. He is such a fine boy and we all love to have him. He was here to dinner also the Jr. Spicers, Lindsay and Mason stayed to Sun. night lunch and

I persuaded Geo. to stay also. He left early Monday a.m. for Culpeper. So you see I had a full table and Merit said a good dinner, they all had a good time together. I hope my three girls will always love each other as we have. We miss you; to me, nothing is complete unless you are here. I will be glad when the winter is over and you all are home. Friday eve. Dad came in and said he was going to get a hair cut. I went with him and waited at Hiram's. Kath. was in Roanoke, and daughter was in Phil., but Miss Maupin was there, and we had a pleasant chat. They told me Margaret was quite sick, but it was so late we did not go by when Dad came back. I cannot get to see her, it seems.

Will have to close, Love to you both,

Fondly,

Eunice.

Nov. 28, 1930.

Dear Reba:

This is Thanksgiving and I know of nothing that I am more thankful for than my wife and health. I am truly blessed with both. I have the best woman for a wife in the world, and have good health, so why should I complain. I am enjoying the day very much, plenty of Turkey, ice cream, cake and wine. Some of the school girls are home for the day, but when I see one of them, I turn my head and pretend I do not see them.

It has been cold with snow flurries all day. I hope you will enjoy your trip and find time to go down to see Gertrude. I know she would be glad to see you.

Remember me to Mrs. Harrison.

Your devoted husband,

L. L. Lea.

Sept. 12, 1934.

Dear Reba:

I have been on the go all day, at the farm most of the day, went up to the Boyd orchard this morning, found them packing pippins. They have a fine lot of winesaps. Joe Lea left today for his school in Florida. Hope you find the old people o.k. You have several letters, one from Ana and one from Remington, Va. I expect to start packing apples tomorrow. I have employed Gertrude to keep time, stencil bbls. and make off pay rolls. Billie Banks wants to take a trip next Sunday to Madison Co., has been talking about it for several days. I have

promised to go with him, but had rather stay at home. It has been hot here for several days. I finished filling my silo, and have put lots of hay in my new barn. Banks and Proffitt went to church tonight. I decided I had rather stay at home and write to you, but am about to go to sleep on the job, am getting too old to write letters after a hard day's work.

Curtis is going to Washington and take a Flying machine to the World's Fair; if I were single I might go with her. Give my best regards to Mr. Stickley and Sis Tom.

Yours,

L. L. Lea.

December 3, 1946.
5600 Huntington Ave.
Newport News, Va.

My dear Mrs. Lea:

"The Lea Family" arrived today, and I have given them a hearty welcome. It was indeed good of you to remember me and I appreciate it deeply. It is most interesting, and I am reading it with close attention.

The paintings of the Hon. Linn Banks and his wife are charming. The Bankses have fine faces. I think their blood is a good heritage, and wish I could get the family back into England.

Your "parting line" to your Nelson Co. friends is dear! I am sure they all love you, for friendliness makes and keeps friends.

I've always believed that the only proof of being born well was to act well, and I'm sure you and Mr. Lea continually give just that proof of your good ancestry that makes you beloved by kin and neighbors.

You are most generous in your thanks to all who have helped you, and I am glad if I could be of service.

I shall probably write again when I complete the book, but had to thank you before I read further.

With hearty congratulations, I am

Cordially yours,

Mrs. Phillip Wallace Hiden.

Virginia State Library
Richmond

December 11, 1946.

Dear Mrs. Lea:

On behalf of the Library Board of Virginia, I wish to acknowledge with appreciation your gift of two copies of your recently published book, *The Lea Family in Nelson County, Their History and Genealogy*.

I should add that this is more than a mere formal acknowledgment, since Mrs. Hiden of the Library Board, who was here yesterday, brought her copy and showed it to us with a suggestion that we try to obtain one for the library.

Very truly yours,

Samray Smith,
Head, Order Section.

Stockholm, Sweden

Thursday the 11th, 1948.

Dear Aunt Reba:

I'd planned to write sooner but we got busy writing our Christmas notes and had to leave the other writing till later.

I hope you had a good trip down to Florida. It's nice that you have the new car. I'm glad that Tom could drive you down.

We have not been doing much lately. Today Tommy was outside for the first time in more than a week. The rain and fog kept us in. Today the sun was out and it gave us a real lift in spirits. It also showed up my dirty windows so I got busy and washed them. They get just as dirty here as in Philadelphia and that was a blow, as I thought that was not possible any place but there.

Glen has decided to go back to the University of Penna. as an Asst. Prof. in architecture. He gets a nice increase in pay and will have ample time to do the work at an office down town as he did before. If inflation does not get any worse, we should be set to build soon after we get back. That will certainly be a happy day. We may not stay there forever but Glen thinks the security is the important thing right now, with the building field so unsettled and the economic situation as it is. Besides, he feels that he is better equipped to teach now that he's had some experience, and this study here is putting him ahead of many people at home.

Glen has been doing the Xmas shopping. He really enjoys doing it and takes such an interest in getting things for our home. I don't trust myself to buy any household things without him.

I went down town yesterday for the first time without Glen and managed not to get too badly lost. A policeman directed me and I got home safely. Glen had drawn me up a detailed map of the places I wanted to go. So that was a big help. The stores are nicely decorated but not on such a grand scale as at home. The selections are good considering how much has to be imported.

We have some unusual Xmas decorations, made out of wood and painted. Angels, Santa and some pigs. We plan to have a tree and a dinner that's super deluxe.

The Nobel prize presentations were made tonight and Glen went. I could have gone but it was at an inconvenient time. The Amer. Scand. Foundation got the ticket for him. The king was there. He's 89 years old and is still quite active. The American who got the award was a physicist, Appleton by name. Glen was so glad that he was able to go.

I'm glad that the old locust tree is no longer there. It's been wanting to come down for a long time. Daddy has worried about it for years. I'll certainly miss your accounts of the happenings at home.

I am glad that the girl Geo. is dating is nice. Do you think George is serious about her? He needs some one to look after him. As all men do.

Glen has just come home and we are having tea before retiring. We are getting to be *tea* drinkers at odd times of the day and night. It is refreshing and inexpensive.

It's after eleven so I must close. We plan to do a tremendous washing tomorrow. The facilities have been in use daily so we had to wait until our day came up on the list.

Tommy is doing fine. Sweeter than ever.

Love from all of us

Jennie, Glen and Tommy.

Feb. 7, 1950.

Dear Reba:

Kathleen, Tom & Uncle Geo. came here to see us Sun. around three P.M. Dad had been over there that A.M. He had Sun. dinner with Lindsay, they all came here Sun. about same time. I was down stairs for first time. I am sure you will like Kathleen; she has fine face, lovely eyes, and as you think, sensible girl. We all like her. Lindsay's babies put on a show for her and Louis climbed into her lap. Uncle Geo. went with them to town last Friday and they bought automatic washing machine and lovely electric stove. I feel sure Uncle Geo. has lost his heart also. She can drive a car so she and Uncle Geo. will be coming out and getting about some.

Will end this and write notes to children and Heth—this is my first real letter.

Love to Uncle Lynn, and don't come home before it gets warm like you all did last spring. You may be sure our winter will come late.

Heaps of love,

Eunice.

April, 1928.
Sunday night.

Dearest Aunt Reba:

I have been thinking of you just lots since I found out I was going to Grand Opera, and this is just to be a little note of thanks.

I guess you remember when I was in the ninth grade we studied "Il Trovatore". Then it seemed to me that it was all a waste of time, but now since I've been here in the Conservatory studying music and learning to appreciate it, I realize how much those few hours meant.

Then yesterday eve I heard Ponselle. It all seemed like a dream had come true.

"Tannhauser" was wonderful, but I enjoyed "Il Trovatore" more, thanks to you for my knowledge, which made me appreciate it.

Just about four weeks and I'll be home. I have lots of wonderful things to tell you about Grand Opera and Brenau.

With the very best love and wishes.

Your own niece,

Mabel (Fitzpatrick).

FROM RICHMOND TIMES-DISPATCH

"Jetersville, Va., March 6, 1956. Dr. James M. Habel, Sr., who practiced medicine in Amelia County for nearly a half-century, died Tuesday at his home here. He was 74.

Dr. Habel began his practice here after graduating from the Medical College of Virginia in 1910. Since 1934 he had also maintained an office in Burkeville. He was a member of the staff of Southside Hospital, Farmville.

A lifelong member of the Baptist church, he belonged, also, to the Virginia Medical Society, Ruritan Club, Truxillo Hunt Club and the Masons. He was born in Bedford, April 6, 1881.

A funeral service will be held at 2:30 P.M. Thursday at Burkeville Baptist Church, with burial in Sunset Hill Cemetery.

Surviving are his wife, Mrs. Leona C. Habel; three daughters, Mrs. T. C. Bradshaw, of Blackstone; Mrs. George Inge, of Kenbridge, and Miss Katherine Habel, of Fairfax; two sons, Dr. James M. Habel, Jr., of Suffolk, and G. C. Habel, of Burkeville; an adopted son, Horsley W. Taylor, of Richmond; a brother, George Habel, of Arrington; two sisters, Mrs. Rose Kessler, of Portsmouth, and Mrs. Laura Conner, of Kentucky, and 10 grandchildren".

Wintergreen P. O.
Nelson County, Virginia,
"Elk Hill", Mar. 28, '56.

Dear Cousin Reba:

This is to state that I gave you the information that I had on "Elk Hill", "Wintergreen", and "Valley Mont", the three old Coleman homes in my family, to use any way you choose. Much of the data was given me by my Aunt Coleman Williams, who remembered most of it. I am delighted to know that you have now compiled it in a book.

Since giving you the history of "Elk Hill", my old home, I am pleased to tell you that it is still in the possession of a member of the Coleman family. My sister, Marion Coleman Ewing Kyle, and her husband, Edward Burton Kyle, have recently purchased "Elk Hill" from the other heirs, and have finished restoring it. They have not only remodeled the home with all modern conveniences, but they have also beautified the lawn with boxwoods and other shrubs. I am fortunate indeed to have an apartment in my old home. My sister and her husband expect to make their home here in the near future.

My father's nephew, Dr. Cecil Ewing, of England will visit us here in April. It will be his first trip to the U.S.A. We are anticipating his visit with great pleasure.

I certainly want you and Catherine to visit me real soon. I'll call you and set a date.

Love,

Dolly.

Miss Shirley Colleen Edwards, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Leroy Edwards, Sr., of Wichita, Kansas, and Charles Lewis Fitzpatrick, of Faber, Virginia, USAF-A/1C, son of Mrs. Mattie Pitzer Fitzpatrick, and the late Thomas Newton Fitzpatrick, were married on January 27th, 1956, at the home of the bride's parents.

Miss Anne Carlton Crump, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Carlton A. Crump, of Hopewell, Va., was married to Lt. Sherwood Franklin Prescott Junior, USMC on February 11, 1956, in Christ Episcopal Church, Alexandria, Va.

Faber, Virginia,
April 10th, 1956.

My dear Aunt Reba:

Just wanted you to know that I really enjoyed typing for you on your family history, and it was a great pleasure to me to be able to help you out in the winding up of this history.

During the eleven days that I was with you, I learned quite a lot about our kin folks that I did not know. The association with you and your family during this time in your lovely home, helped to make the work much more interesting. If at any time in the near future, while I am out of work, I can help you out, just call on me. As you can see I have gotten my typewriter back, and if you find you need me, just let me know, and I will come and bring my typewriter.

I heard from my son, Charles Lewis, and his wife Shirley, today. They are both well and happy, and are very busy. He at Smoky Hill A.F.B. daily and with extra work at night, and she of course is quite busy with her Nurse's Training Course at Maymont College, Saline, Kans., and keeping house too. I am very anxious to see them, and am in hopes they will come home sometime this year, if he can get a furlough. His four years with the Air Force will be out Feb. 5, 1957, so if they can't come sooner, I hope they can come when his time is out. Am anxious to meet her, and want you to meet her also, so will arrange a meeting.

When your family history is published, I do want to get one, so keep me posted on this, please.

With best wishes and lots of love.

Sincerely your niece,
(Mattie Pitzer Fitzpatrick).

